



OMNI GENIUS

Nine-Fingered Saint

EPUB CREATION BY LISA HAYES

Omni Genius

(全能奇才)

by

Nine-Fingered Saint

(九指仙尊)

Synopsis

Being able to learn any skill immediately, and just by raising its proficiency, stand at the summit.

He is the World Chef Association Honorary Chairman, having the title of the World Chef God.

He is the greatest composer, pianist, and conductor after Beethoven and Mozart.

He also has the title of Underground Racing King, Fist King, Gambling King, Giant of the Stock Exchange Market, Arm of the Industries and King of the Skies.

He who has a miraculous learning ability and can stand at the apex of all things if he so wishes for it, the Omni Genius.

Copyright

All rights reserved.

English Translation by Sawuacon @ [KobatoChanDaisuki](#)

Translation Edits by Koukouseidesu, June, Kerrigan, Coyo @ [KobatoChanDaisuki](#)

ePub conversion by Lisa Hayes @ [Hasseno Blog](#)

This is a free eBook. You are free to give it away (in unmodified form) to whomever you wish.

No part of this eBook may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the author.

This book is a work of fiction. Names, characters, places, and incidents either are products of the author's imagination or are used fictitiously. Any resemblance to actual persons, living or dead, events, or locales is entirely coincidental.

Chapter 1: With Fortune Comes Misfortune, And Vice Versa

“This is your pay for this month. Qin Fang, you can go now...”

Said Li Feng as he waved the letter containing Qin Fang’s pay in his hand, while looking at the slightly skinny Qin Fang who was in front of him. On Li Feng’s face, an expression filled with cynicism and mockery could be seen. From his eyes, a perverted sense of excitement could be vaguely perceived, showing that he was very happy about dismissing Qin Fang.

“Li Feng, why do you have to give me such a hard time?”

Asked Qin Fang whose face was flushed with anger, while glaring at Li Feng who was in front of him.

Looking at Li Feng’s young and handsome face, and the expensive branded clothes that he was wearing, the already angry Qin Fang got even angrier. Though they were not on close terms per se, both of them were at least acquainted. Not only were they high school classmates, they were even future university school mates. But it is clear to everyone that Li Feng disliked Qin Fang, and is deliberately giving Qin Fang a hard time now.

“Why? You yourself know best.....”

Li Feng sneered. Perhaps because the workshop still had other

people and it was not a good idea to say words that were too severe, Li Feng only coldly said one sentence, before turning away and leaving. Following him happily like a dog following its owner was the boss of this workshop.

“Sorry Qin Fang, I.....”

Sun Ping was the supervisor of this training [workshop](#) and was at most second to the boss. His relationship with Qin Fang was quite good. He cherished Qin Fang as he was a subordinate who worked as if his life depended on it. Knowing that Qin Fang was very frugal, he would frequently come up with excuses to treat Qin Fang with a good meal. Whenever Qin Fang got bullied by his colleagues, Sun Ping had always protected him. Unfortunately, Sun Ping had no choice but to do nothing this time. Otherwise, he would lose this well-paying job.

workshop-you know the workshop in One-Man Army where the character earns gold by collecting plants in-game? You can think the one mentioned here as similar to that.

“Brother Sun, don’t say anymore. I understand already.”

Qin Fang offered words of consolation to Sun Ping while squeezing out a forced smile. As Li Feng left, Qin Fang’s angered face also gradually relaxed. He understood the dilemma Sun Ping was facing and still respected Brother Sun who was always taking care of him.

“What do you plan to do now Qin Fang? The day of your university opening is approaching soon and I was banking on you

completing this mission to get your school fees. Who would have thought... that that bastard would deliberately give you a hard time like this.”

Sun Ping knew of Qin Fang's situation. Immediately after finishing his high school exams, Qin Fang came to this workshop to work. While working for 12 hours can already be considered as working with one's life on the line, Qin Fang insisted on working for 20 hours, everyday, and the leftover time is used to eat, sleep and use the washroom. In other words, almost of his time is used to complete his work.

Even during the period when he was supposed to submit his university choices, if not for Sun Ping's reminder, he would have really forgotten about it.

Naturally, because of Qin Fang's insane work schedule his harvest was the highest. During his first month at work alone, his pay rose from minimum wage to be able to compare with the workshop's most excellent employees. It was because of this that Sun Ping specially arranged for a work contract what had extraordinary profits. If Qin Fang completes it, then the pay he will receive would be able to cover for virtually all his school fees. However, this contract was a little bit queer. One would only receive the pay after fully completing the contract. If one were to give up halfway, then they would not receive even a single cent.

The whole process was proceeding very smoothly. With only a few days left, Qin Fang had already completed more than half of the contract. However, nobody would have thought that Li Feng would find where Qin Fang was working, and even ask the boss of

the workshop to fire Qin Fang.

Underground workshops such as this obviously did not have any insurances. If the boss asks you to scram, then you would have to. In fact, it was considered not bad if the boss gives you your full pay.

“Forget it, let’s not talk about it anymore. I don’t believe that a living person can hold his urine until he dies.”(Chinese saying meaning there is a solution to all problems if one just think about how to solve it, and to not give up hope.)

Qin Fang was unexpectedly light hearted. This job was the fastest way of earning money that he could think of. Considering that he just graduated from high school and was a child, at least in society’s standards, with no particular skills, this was really the fastest way to earn money. After all, Qin Fang would never stoop to crimes such as stealing. He knew that this day would come and now that it has come to this situation, he had no choice but to search for another way to earn money fast.

After thinking for awhile, Sun Ping pulled Qin Fang aside and softly said:

“Qin Fang, what about this... I just happen to have an old desktop that you can take back to use. You are already halfway through the contract, and though there is only a little time left and it could be intense, with your abilities, you should be able to pull it off.

“This...”

Qin Fang immediately hesitated after hearing Sun Ping's suggestion. Sun Ping's idea was not unfeasible. Though its difficulty level was quite high, Qin Fang had confidence that he could complete it. However, he had his own circumstances.

When high school exams ended, he came up with an excuse that his classmate's father had found a job for him that would earn him a few thousand dollars and though it will not be enough for his school fees, the money could at least help lessen his family's financial burden. Only with this excuse did Qin Fang manage to persuade his mother to let him go out to work.

If he were to go home now to complete this contract, his mother that does not know about what job he is doing now will definitely find something odd. Since Qin Fang did not want his mother to worry too much about him, she must not know what he has been doing, especially what he will be doing to complete the contract, as the schedule would be even more intense than his usual already intense work schedule.

Sun Ping softly patted Qin Fang's shoulder and said,

“You decide by yourself, but I think this is the only way available now!”

Sun Ping understood Qin Fang's circumstances, and took really good care of this subordinate of his. And thus naturally, his suggestion was also in Qin Fang's best interest.

“Okay, I will try.”

After careful deliberation, Qin Fang thought that Sun Ping’s idea was really the only way to earn his school fees, and only then did he move an old desktop, which was ?-Hand(referring to computer having so many old owners that he did not know which hand it was now), out from the workshop with Sun Ping’s help and to the rented apartment that was his temporary living space.

Only, not far from the workshop, there was a black Mercedes-Benz parked there. Beside the Mercedes-Benz, there was a minibus, and inside the minibus, there were a few people that you could tell were gangsters at a glance. Inside the Mercedes-Benz, two figures could be seen. One was Li Feng, who had just successfully gotten Qin Fang fired, and the other was a fierce man with a fierce-looking face, whose arm had a tattoo of a blue dragon.

As he watched the figure of Qin Fang carrying an old computer fading into the distance, Li Feng eyes flashed with maliciousness, and immediately said to the fierce, built man that was beside him, Brother Long,

“Brother Long, do you see that kid? Rough him up for me. It’s fine if you break an arm or a leg or two as long as you don’t kill him.”

“Rest easy Young Master Feng, whatever you ask of me, I, Long, will definitely fulfill it properly, in a satisfactory way..”

The built man grinned and laughed, with a face filled with

indescribable maliciousness. Towards such a display, Li Feng was filled with indescribable contentment.

“Let’s see how will you continue to oppose me, Qin Fang.....”

As Li Feng watched Brother Long leading his lackeys to slowly stalk after Qin Fang who was moving the old desktop, Li Feng also asked his chauffeur to slowly follow, while deliberately keeping a set distance too.

To what was going on behind the scenes, Qin Fang was totally unaware. Though his mood was not that good, the moment he thought that he still had not been forced to a situation with no way out yet, his mood became lighter. As he was passing by a small alley, which was a shortcut to his place, he entered without hesitation.

This was the golden chance the built man and his cronies had been waiting for the whole time. Though they were gangsters, and fighting and the such were a common occurrence, it was still not a good idea to do what they were going to do in the main street. Especially when they were planning to break Qin Fang’s arms and legs, the alley is the most suitable place to do so.

At first, they were planning to coerce Qin Fang into the alley to do the deed, but did not expect that Qin Fang would actually go in voluntarily instead. Brother Long signalled to the lackeys beside him with his eyes, and they immediately started to flank Qin Fang.

Qin Fang’s pace was not hurried. The computer in his hands was

not heavy, but it wasn't light either, and thus he was somewhat tired after walking for so long. He did not expect that somebody would block his way forward, but judging from the appearance of the two that were blocking his path, flower-chequered shirt, hair dyed green, one could tell at a glance that they were gangsters. Even though they were panting, the look they gave to Qin Fang was not a kind one.

Almost instinctually, Qin Fang secretly squeezed the letter in his pocket. Inside was his pay for this month, if someone were to snatch it away... Qin Fang didn't dare to think along that line anymore. He stuck his body to the wall, intending to go past the human blockade by sticking to the wall.

However, after panting for a while, the gangsters also recovered a little, and seeing Qin Fang trying to slip past while sticking to the walls, they immediately leaned on the wall and smiled at Qin Fang. At the same time, they also took wooden sticks(thick ones) from the side, and brandished them a few times, letting out an intimidating air.

Shit!

Qin Fang's heart immediately throbbed.

He instinctively lowered his head and tried to walk back where he came from, but when he turned around, he saw a fierce-faced built man bringing two of his lackeys towards his direction. The built man was unexpectedly bare-handed, but his men carried weapons in their hands.

“What do... What do you guys want to do?”

In the end, Qin Fang is still only a fresh high school graduate, and with his good grades and conduct, had never come into contact with gangsters before. The moment he felt this threatening air, he was frightened. His voice trembled and the expression on his face was one of terror.

“What do I want to do?”

The built man sneered, but waved his hands while shouting, “Do it!”

Smack

Without even being given a chance to react, a wooden stick was smashed into Qin Fang’s back, immediately giving him a sensation of burning pain. He threw the desktop he held in his hands on the ground, and at the same time, he tilted his shoulders, trying to absorb the impact of the wooden stick.

Smack

Unfortunately, it was impossible for the gangsters to end it with just one hit. Another wooden stick was smashed onto Qin Fang’s body, giving him immense pain again. Not only that, with the built Brother Long at the lead, the remaining gangsters started beating Qin Fang up with punches and kicks.

“Damn you!”

If even Buddha will get angry if provoked sufficiently, then what is there to say about humans? At this juncture, Qin Fang couldn't possibly just let himself get beaten up without any resistance. He immediately shouted, and after using both hands to carry the desktop, swung it towards the head of Brother Long who was the closest to him. If the hit were to land, then the big head of Brother Long would definitely break immediately.

“Brother Long.....”

A gangster with sharp eyes shouted to warn Brother Long and at the same time swung the wooden stick in his hand towards Qin Fang with reckless abandon. This time, the strength used was vastly higher than the controlled one used just now.

Smack!

Qin Fang who was going to hit somebody with the computer staggered. The wooden stick that was coming from the back directly and forcefully impacted on the back of his head. Qin Fang suddenly felt like the sky and earth was spinning, and immediately after, he blacked out. The computer in his hands powerlessly dropped onto the ground, and Qin Fang hit his head against the ground. Blood was flowing out from the wound like a river.....

“We killed somebody!”

When faced with such a scene, even the gangsters were shocked. One of the brave gangsters tested for Qin Fang's breathing, and when he found out there was none, he immediately turned pale with fright and said,

“He's dead?”(In disbelief if you don't understand the ‘?’)

Even Brother Long was deeply shocked. Don't assume from the fact that he is a leader that he is used to this type of scenes. Beat people up? Gladly. But kill people? He really didn't have that courage.

As he surveyed the alley's surroundings, except for the two lackeys placed at the entrance as lookout, nobody had noticed what had conspired here yet. Without even caring whether they had broken Qin Fang's arms and legs or not, Brother Long immediately ordered the lackey in a low voice, “Let's go quickly... Bring the guys along too.”

There were naturally no opposition from the lackeys. Murder was not comparable to minor crimes such as stealing and fighting. If they were caught, they need not think about coming out (from prison) anymore. In the blink of an eye, they vacated the area, and left Qin Fang's

‘corpse’ in the quiet and deserted alley.

Though Brother Long and his cronies were escaping while panicking, Li Feng who was in the Mercedes-Benz parked at the alley entrance was smiling at the direction of Qin Fang's body.

Though he did not see it up close, but judging from the blood flowing from Qin Fang's body, and the figures of Brother Long and co. hurriedly running away, he knew that the situation had escalated. To the point that even a gangster like Brother Long did not dare to do anything anymore.

Blood continued to flow.

Surrounding the desktop, and through the thin casing, the bright red blood quickly submerged the motherboard, hard drive, graphics card, etc...

A pale blue light suddenly flashed into existence, from one of the element inside the desktop, and as if it had life, traced its way from the desktop to Qin Fang's brain along the blood trail, before disappearing completely.

At the same time, Qin Fang's breathing which had ceased just now started recovering, albeit slowly...

Chapter 2: Skill: [Noodle Making]

“Have you woken up?”

When Qin Fang woke up, a voice resounded near his ear. The voice was that of a woman, and it sounded very familiar, it sounded like.....

“Tang Fei Fei?”

As he slowly adapted to the surrounding brightness, Qin Fang finally realised who was the owner of the voice. It was unexpectedly, the class president of his high school class. She was also the class famous madonna, with a very beautiful appearance. Truly a beauty who was like a princess.

Of course, after half a month, she will once again become Qin Fang's school mate. If he manages to amass his school fees that is.

Qin Fang and Fei Fei's relationship was quite good. As they had similarly good grades, during the last year of high school, they frequently discussed about difficult problems together. There were even people who teased them about being a couple. However, Qin Fang back then was solely focused on studying, and did not pay attention to anything else.

“You have finally awoken! Now I can finally rest easy!”

As Tang Fei Fei's voice once again resounded, Qin Fang's vision

has also coincidentally, just fully recovered. Thus, he could see the scene of the charming and lovable Tang Fei Fei patting her moderately sized chest with her white and tender hands in relief. And though the degree of shaking was not large, it was enough to make waves in Qin Fang, causing even his breathing to become rougher. (TL note:In excitement if you don't get it)

Qin Fang was surprised by his reaction and blushed, before turning his head away in a hurry. After looking at the place he was at now, he heaved a sigh of relief as he was in his rented apartment and not in a hospital.

Getting injured was one thing. But if he was to get hospitalised, his one month's pay would not even be enough to pay for the deposit for his fees, and he obviously will be unwilling to let Tang Fei Fei pay his hospital fees for him.

However, he was obviously not worried about just the hospital fees. He quickly reached into his pockets and after squeezing it and finding out that the letter was still there, heaved a greater sigh of relief. At the same time, he got out of his bed, and surprisingly did not think about the beating he had suffered under the hands of the gangsters earlier.

As Tang Fei Fei saw Qin Fang getting up from his bed, she immediately said,

“You’ve just recovered from your sickness, you must rest more!”

“I’m fine...”

Qin Fang was slightly dazed. He should have been injured, but his body was perfectly fine and even after walking a few steps, there were no abnormalities in his body. After that, he suddenly thought of something and asked in a surprised manner, “Was it you who saved me?”

“No...”

Tang Fei Fei shook her head, “It was Sister Xiao Ning who saved you when she saw you unconscious in an alley. Coincidentally, she has seen a photo of you at my house before and in recognising that you are my school mate, called me over the phone to come and take care of you...”

“Thanks!”

Though Qin Fang was flabbergasted by his luck, both the good and bad one, he still squeezed out words of thanks, and stretched his hands to touch his forehead. There were no trace of injuries... When he was knocked on the back of his head and was sent into a semi-conscious state, he vaguely felt that his forehead was in extreme pain and should have been injured. However, he could not feel any trace of an injury, and his forehead was still as smooth and unblemished as before.

“Did I remember wrongly? Probably so!”

Qin Fang could not be certain as at that time, he was already in a dazed state and was barely conscious. Thus, hallucinating due to

getting knocked by the wooden stick was not strange at all.

He then stretched his hand again to touch the back of his head.
No pain!

Qin Fang was even more baffled. His forehead being uninjured was still explainable, but he was absolutely sure that he was hit on the back of his head. If not, he would not have gone into a coma in the first place. But now, there was not even a tinge of pain on the back of his head!

gu gu gu gu~

Just as Qin Fang was shocked by the lack of pain, a series of strange sounds resounded. This was immediately noticed by Qin Fang, and when he traced the sound to its source, he discovered the figure of Tang Fei Fei with a bright red face. That pale, smooth face was as red as an overripe apple, giving people an irresistible urge to want to go up and take a bite.

“Qin Fang, it’s quite late already, I-I should go back too...”

Tang Fei Fei’s face was flushed red with embarrassment. She came to take care of Qin Fang early in the morning, and did not even have time to eat lunch. Now that it was already almost evening, she had not eaten for almost half a day and thus it was normal for her to be hungry. It’s just that in the end, she was still a young lady. Showing such an embarrassing sight like having one’s stomach rumble in front of a male still made her feel quite awkward.

“Tang Fei Fei, you’ve already taken care of me for the whole day, and I really don’t know how to express my gratitude. Why not have a meal here before you go?”

Though Qin Fang was not the type of guy who was able to skillfully coax girls, he was not the overly dense type either. He immediately understood what was the problem, and invited her for a meal while feeling slightly touched.

“A meal here?”

Tang Fei Fei hesitated when she received Qin Fang’s invitation. She then surveyed Qin Fang’s room. Though it was very clean, it was obviously much more simple compared to most rooms. Other than a small bed and a study desk, there was nothing else anymore.

Qin Fang was not embarrassed. He had already gotten used to this type of living conditions a long time ago, and was not depressed about it. He straightforwardly said,

“My room may be simple, but there is a public kitchen for use in the apartment. I think there should still be some vegetables left. I will make something for you!”

“You even know how to cook?”

Tang Fei Fei was surprised, but immediately smiled and said, “Then I must personally taste it. Don’t make me disappointed!”

“En, my cooking skills are still considerably okay!”

Qin Fang nodded his head and immediately got up and left the room. He then started heading to the kitchen. Tang Fei Fei simply observed his actions, and ultimately decided to wait in the room for him.

The place Qin Fang rented was naturally the cheapest shantytown. In a prosperous city such as this, the region Qin Fang lived in was already considered a place for the poor. Here, the houses were either short single-story houses or old-fashioned apartments, and even the kitchen were shared.

When Qin Fang entered the kitchen, he saw Big Sis Pan, who was his next door neighbour, making a meal. When Big Sis Pan saw him coming, she behaved like a mouse who met a cat, and even her plump body trembled. Just as Qin Fang was walking towards the kitchen cabinet, her expression paled and gritting her teeth, said,

”Little Qin, let me tell you something!”

“What is it, Big Sis Pan?”

Regarding this thirty plus years old aunty, Qin Fang was not very familiar with her .However, she was famous for being overly familiar, and loved to take advantage of others. Thus, everybody avoided her like a plague, fearing the possibility of her taking advantage of them. It was said that her husband couldn’t take her behaviour and that’s why he divorced her.

However, she treated Qin Fang quite nicely. Whenever they met, she will greet Qin Fang with a smile, unlike other residents, who showed Qin Fang an icy cold face.

“This.....I forgot to shop for vegetables this morning, and used yours this afternoon.....”

Big Sis Pan said in a sorry tone. Her face also showed sorriness, and in her small eyes that were further squeezed until it almost could not be seen, a weird gleam could be seen.

Qin Fang was slightly shocked at first, but proceeded to laugh bitterly. He knew that she loved to take advantage of others. However, she has never taken advantage of him before. However, he never thought that she will lay her hands on him now of all times.

“If it’s used then so be it, it’s only a small matter!”

Since Qin Fang can’t say anything about her, he only made a forced smile, and prepared to turn around to go back.

“Ai, Little Qin.....”

Just as Qin Fang was turning around, Big Sis Pan immediately called him, “There is definitely no vegetables, but since I’m making dumplings today, and there is some dough left, if you don’t despise the fact that the dumpling filling is instant made.....then

take it for your usage!”

Perhaps she was really sorry, she who has always been stingy became generous, which was an once in a blue moon occurrence, and offered a ball of dough that was of substantial size to Qin Fang.

“Thank you very much!”

After hesitating for awhile, Qin Fang accepted the ball of dough in the end. It was too unrealistic to go and buy vegetables to make a meal now. With the ball of dough and dumpling fillings Big Sis Pan offered however, then making dumplings to eat will be easy.

Maybe she was truly, really sorry, she quickly ran away and only Qin Fang was left in the kitchen.

If you want to make dumplings, then you would naturally need to have dumpling skin. Most people in the city got ready-made ones, but Qin Fang was not a fan of those. He liked making his own ones better and after kneading the dough again and cutting the dough into many long strips with a knife, it was done.

He then picked up one such strip and wanting to further cut it into little dough balls, flipped it.

Skill learned:Noodle Making

Skill proficiency: Beginner

EXP: 0.1%

Just by flipping the dough strip, a sentence floated up in Qin Fang's mind. Though there were no voice accompanying the sentence, it felt like someone was directly talking in his brain.

Chapter 3: Tremendous EXP Increase

“What is going on?”

Shocked, Qin Fang looked around. The kitchen was empty, and was devoid of people except for himself. This made Qin Fang even more suspicious, but after thinking for awhile, thought that he was just overanxious. “Did I hear wrongly? I must have! I bet my brain hasn’t fully recovered from the hit yet.”

As he thought so, he didn’t take the matter to heart, and continued to make the dumpling skin. But the moment he lowered his head, he really jumped in fright.

The dough strip on his hand was made wrongly. It should be called noodle strand now.

Why?

Because there was a notice floating lightly on the noodle strip, which said [Disastrously Made Noodle].

Qin Fang who had just gotten fired from a workshop obviously had a deep understanding of the situation inside games, and the notice written on the noodle strand on his hand was just like the name of a game item. It was even one with suffixes.

If seeing the name let Qin Feng’s eyes pop out and rendered him speechless, then when Qin Feng noticed the item description below

the item name, he felt like crying and even spitting out blood.

<[Disastrously Made Noodles]—The maker of this is really too lazy, this type of noodle is really just a weapon used to murder someone>

He can swear to god that what he was trying to make was dumpling skin, and definitely not noodles. But only god will know why there was a notice appearing on the ‘noodles’, which content was akin to asking ‘what the hell are these noodles’, and even criticised it as a disaster.

However, even if Qin Fang did not want to accept it, he had to admit that the evaluation was appropriate. The dough lump was meant for making dumpling skin, and though he had already cut it into many smaller pieces, but if it were to be used as noodles, then it would indeed be disastrous.

Without even talking about whether this [Disastrously Made Noodle] could be well-cooked or not, assuming that it could, whoever eats it would definitely choke to death! It was really too rough and tough, making it impossible to swallow...

Thus, the explanation saying that the [Disastrously Made Noodle] was a murder weapon was perfectly apt.

At this time, Qin Fang really felt that he was seeing ghosts during the day. He really didn’t know what was going on, as these series of

events were really too strange.

“Could my world have changed into a game world?”

He had never read novels about supernatural powers before because he really did not want to waste time on such things. Only by working overtime as much as possible was it possible for him to amass enough money for his school fees. However, his workshop colleagues spent most of their free time reading novels online and occasionally told him about it. Thus, he at least knew that novels of various genres existed, including those about supernatural powers.

However, after observing the objects surrounding him, he found out that they still remained normal. Even when he took up the knife beside him, there was no explanation of the knife at all. The same goes for the other things, except for the [Disastrously Made Noodle] on his hand.

“Oh yeah, the [Noodle Making] skill.....”

Qin Fang suddenly remembered that the voice said something about a [Noodle Making] skill, which also had EXP written under it. As a former game worker, Qin Fang was obviously not unfamiliar with such terms.

And as he thought about that in his heart, he felt a status page pop up in his brain, or more specifically, a skill page, as on it, the words,

Skill: Noodle Making

Proficiency: Beginner

EXP: 0.1%

were clearly shown.

“Could it be that just like in games, I can use the skills I have learnt?”

Perhaps that since today has been an extremely strange day, even after experiencing a great shock such as this, Qin Fang just started accepting this as reality after only a short period of uncomfortableness. Even if this fact was extremely unbelievable, like a pie in the Arabian night sky.

After contemplating for awhile, Qin Fang could not resist the urge and started flipping the [Disastrously Made Noodles] in his hand. Unfortunately, the dough seemingly had already taken shape, and there was no reaction at all. The experience points did not increase.

Qin Fang hesitated for a while, and took another long strip of dough and started flipping it in his hand.

[Beginner Noodle Making skill: EXP. +0.1%]

As expected, after Qin Fang changed the dough for a new one, something really happened. The [Noodle Making] skill also showed its effect, as Qin Fang could feel his hands moving by itself, and the dough in his hand was also constantly dancing around. He was making movements like that of professional noodles making chef that Qin Fang had seen before.

However.....

ba-da

The noodle strand broke!

<[Disastrously Made Noodles—The maker of this is really too lazy, this type of noodle is really just a weapon used to murder someone]>

Looking at the noodle strand, no, the two noodle strands in his hands that was already a huge improvement from his first one, Qin Fang begrudgingly accepted the harsh evaluation by the notice. However, a smile started forming on his face.

Breaking the noodle while making it was extremely natural. Qin Fang was in the end, but a beginner at making noodles. If he could compare to those professional noodle making chefs in such a short

time, then wouldn't they all have to go bang their heads against the wall?

“I don't believe that I won't be able to make a whole bowl of noodles today...”

While not noticing how his words if heard to others would render them speechless, and forgetting that there was somebody, Tang Fei Fei, waiting for him to make a meal for her in his room, Qin Fang started focusing on making more noodles.

<[Beginner Noodles Making] skill, EXP +0.1%>

<[Beginner Noodles Making] skill, EXP +0.1%>

<[Beginner Noodles Making] skill, EXP +0.1%>

<[Beginner Noodles Making] skill, EXP +0.1%>

.....

Qin Fang himself already cannot remember how many times have the game-like notifications appeared already, and had also forgotten how many times a [Disastrously Made Noodle], noodles that havd to go through ‘dancing’ in his hands every time to be formed, had appeared in his hands.

And after using all the dough lumps, Qin Fang had no choice but to mix all the dough together and start making new dough again. After that, he started making noodles again.....

Though he continued failing, the EXP of the [Beginner Noodles Making] skill has been rising all the time. Despite the fact that the degree of rise each time was small, it did not stop Qin Fang from persevering in this laborious task.

As the EXP rose, the improvement Qin Fang made had also become more apparent. The suffix attached to the name of the noodle made has also started undergoing some changes.

For example, from [Disastrously Made Noodles] at the start, it became [Not Death Inducing Noodles], and then became [Barely Edible Noodles]... in other words, there were changes that showed his apparent improvement in skill.

The noodles he had been making has also become finer. From ridiculously thick at the start, to about the thickness of a newborn baby's arm, then to the thickness of a chopstick, and finally, down to a normal noodle's thickness...

Gradually, the noodles Qin Fang was making were now looking like real noodles, and not shaped like a murder weapon like the first one he made anymore.

Chapter 4: Delicious Ramen

As time slowly passed by, Qin Fang was still immersed in raising his skill proficiency.....

In Qin Fang's room.

“I'm so hungry, has Qin Fang finished making the meal already?”

As Tang Fei Fei held her small stomach, which was already empty since a long time ago, she who was already famished couldn't resist complaining about Qin Fang in her mind.

Up until now, Qin Fang still had not served anything for her to eat.

“This won't do, I will go check out what he's cooking first. I must at least eat something, or else I won't be able to hold on anymore.’

As her stomach rumbled endlessly, even Tang Fei Fei who usually makes sure that she keeps to proper decorum did not think about being proper anymore and walked to the direction of the kitchen while wobbling.

“Qin-”

The moment she walked to the entrance of the kitchen, Tang Fei Fei could see the back of Qin Fang already. Just when she was about to call him, she was shocked by Qin Fang's actions. She was so shocked, that she even forgot to call his name.

Qin Fang at this moment was fully devoted to the 'noble' action of making noodles. She saw Qin Fang's hand dancing around at a high speed, making the initially thick strand of noodles in his hands into thin ones, making countless strands of fine noodles.

Qin Fang only needed to slightly flick the noodles, and the noodles he made would come back with a 'woosh', showing true noodle making skills.

clap clap clap

Though Tang Fei Fei had seen professional noodle making chefs making noodles before, but those were people who have attained their level of skills after years of practice. Normal people definitely would not be able to attain their level of skill, but unexpectedly, Qin Fang possessed that level of skill. Though it was not a given that the noodles Qin Fang made would be as tasty as those made by professionals, but the actions he displayed just now while making the noodles was extremely smooth, and was pleasing to the eyes, as if what he was doing was not making noodles, but performing instead.

Tang Fei Fei was very entertained by the display, and her mood lifted considerably too. She even put aside the matter of eating, which was of utmost importance, temporarily, and just started clapping to show her appreciation of Qin Fang's display.

Her claps naturally startled Qin Fang, and when he turned around to look at her who was leaning at the entrance, he uncontrollably asked,

“Why have you come Tang Fei Fei?”

After being questioned, only then did Tang Fei Fei realise what she came here for in the first place. She immediately made a pose that she thought was very intimidating. That was wrinkling her nose and sticking her hand on her hips, and then started to criticise Qin Fang.

“You still dare to ask? You said that you would treat me to a meal but after more than an hour, I still can’t see even the shadow of a dish...are you trying to starve me to death?!”

Unfortunately, she was still only a 17-18 years old lady, and with such a pretty and elegant appearance, coupled with the mirth that could be seen in her eyes, it only further emphasised the attractiveness of Tang Fei Fei, and was not intimidating at all. Even Qin Fang who has never taken notice of girls at all before was sent into a daze, and his breathing also slightly hastened.

“What? More than an hour?”

However, Tang Fei Fei’s words still caused Qin Fang to recover from his trance-like state and after exclaiming, looked out the window. It was indeed slightly dark outside already.

“I’m really, really sorry...I forgot to buy vegetables today and when my neighbour Big Sis Pan gave me some dough, I thought about making some ramen for you. But since this is my first time making noodles, I was not very used to it. Only after practicing for so long did it become somewhat passable.”

Even though Qin Fang was not at fault in this matter, but talking about people behind their backs was not something that Qin Fang would stoop to. Thus, he had no choice but to take the full blame.

As he was apologising, he began heating up water in a pot to cook the noodles. At the same time, he took a new piece of dough and started making noodles. As both of his hands danced at an extremely fast speed, a bowl of ramen with a substantial portion was ready to be served.

“Wow, you are amazing! These noodles are so fine and springy, I think it must be very delicious.”

This time, Tang Fei Fei was not leaning at the entrance anymore and was instead, standing beside Qin Fang and watching the whole process of him making fine and springy noodles up close.

Qin Fang only smiled, and didn’t say anything. In his heart however, he was thinking about the [Noodles Making] skill. The skill experience actually rose from 0% at the start to 8% now within an hour. If one were to take that every single noodle made gave a standard 0.1% increase, then Qin Fang had already made noodles more than 80 times already. Even if you were to factor the

time needed to knead and make the dough, he was still making a batch of noodles in less than a minute.

In actuality, the time was naturally even shorter, with an estimated time of a mere half a minute for a batch. This meant that in terms of speed alone, Qin Fang's skill was not inferior to those professional noodles making chef.

However, if one were to consider the fact that Qin Fang was still inept at the beginning and wasted a lot of time, as he got faster and more skilled at the end, one could even say that he only needed 20 seconds to finish making a bowl of noodles. This speed was definitely formidable.

After making the noodles, the following steps were much more simple. This was a kitchen, and all sorts of seasonings were readily available. After a short while, a bowl of hot ramen was made.

<[Simple Soya Ramen]—A simply made soya ramen. There are no specialties to speak of, and anyone can make it.>

Qin Fang was already gradually getting used to notices appearing on objects and just as he expected, when a bowl of ramen was made, a name with a very mundane suffix attached to it appeared. However, the description was as demoralising as ever.

“Wow, it smells heavenly...”

Only, despite the demoralising description, when Qin Fang presented the ramen he specially made for Tang Fei Fei in front of her, she couldn't resist the urge to compliment the ramen when she took a whiff of it.

At that moment, Qin Fang suddenly felt that his one hour plus of hard work was worth it with just that one compliment.

slurp slurp

Unfortunately, immediately after complimenting the dish, Tang Fei Fei snatched away the bowl of ramen and without caring that it was scalding hot due to being fresh from the pot, starting wolfing it down.

Though she had a small build, Tang Fei Fei's appetite was not small. The bowl of ramen she snatched away had enough portions to fill Qin Fang's stomach completely, but she was actually able to finish it in a short period of time, and even the soup was drunk, leaving not a single drop behind.

The problem was, after eating the bowl of ramen, Tang Fei Fei used both hands to hold the empty bowl, and while looking at Qin Fang with puppy dog eyes, words started flowing out from her bright red tender lips,

“Qin Fang, can you give me another bowl? It's really too delicious!”

After listening to what Tang Fei Fei said, Qin Fang thought that he had heard wrongly and thus while staring straight at Tang Fei Fei, suspiciously asked,

“Is it really that delicious?”

Truth to be told, Qin Fang did not have any confidence in the bowl of ramen he made just now. It was the very first bowl of ramen that he had ever made, and he didn't even know what it tasted like. What made matters worse was the accursed description that renders people speechless and dispirited.

“En, it's really delicious! It's the most delicious ramen I have ever eaten!”

Looking at Qin Fang's bright eyes, Tang Fei Fei, who in the end was still a girl, obviously could not handle his gaze and lowered her head with a feverish face. However, she really thought that Qin Fang's ramen was extremely delicious. She even drank the soup to the very last drop.

Chapter 5: Money-Making Plans

pa pa pa

Qin Fang obviously did not take Tang Fei Fei's compliments seriously. That bowl of ramen was the first bowl he had ever made, and perhaps it was because Tang Fei Fei had already been starving for a while, that's why as long as it was not too bad, anything would taste delicious.

But Qin Fang still courteously started moving his hands again, and a strip of thick dough lump quickly became fine noodle strands in his hands. He then threw the noodles into the boiling hot soup, and after a short while, another bowl of fresh ramen was ready.

"Qin Fang, the ramen you make is really delicious, more delicious than most of the ramen shops out there! If you take your ramen out to sell, business would definitely be very good..."

Tang Fei Fei complimented as she was wolfing down the bowl of ramen.

Qin Fang calmly smiled, but his smile quickly stiffened, and he suddenly thought of something. He immediately took up another lump of dough and flipped it with a pa pa pa. Not long after, another bowl of ramen was ready again.

This bowl was obviously not intended for Tang Fei Fei. Even with Tang Fei Fei's huge appetite, and even when she was famished, two big bowls of ramen was already her limit. This bowl was made for

himself. He hasn't even tried what his own ramen tasted like until now.

slurp~

As he lightly sucked the ramen, extremely springy ramen immediately entered his mouth, and he chewed it for awhile. Noodles that entered his mouth smoothly but yet had a springy texture, combined with the soup, indeed made the ramen quite good. If he accompanied the dish with some better side dishes, then the flavour would not be just delicious. The ramen was definitely better than the country renowned Lin Zhou Ramen.

As Qin Fang was shocked about how unexpectedly delicious the ramen he made was, Tang Fei Fei had already vanquished the second bowl of ramen, and seeing Qin Fang's shocked expression, laughed.

“How is it? Do you believe it now? I can't believe that you are acting as if you are tasting your own ramen for the first time.”

“Haha, I could have been too hungry.”

Qin Fang didn't say anything to correct Tang Fei Fei's misunderstanding. His relationship with Tang Fei Fei was good, but was not that good. But after hesitating for awhile, he still asked,

“Tang Fei Fei, if I were to sell ramen at a stall, would I really have

business?”

Tang Fei Fei first slightly jerked. Her pair of eyes which were round expressed her surprise at Qin Fang’s question. She then looked at Qin Fang’s eyes, and with uncertainty, asked,

“Errrr...you are kidding, right?”

What she said about selling ramen just now was meant just to compliment Qin Fang’s ramen, and she did not literally mean it.

“En, I’m serious.”

But Qin Fang said so seriously, while nodding his head.

When he went out to go cooking, he also noticed that the desktop, as if it had been struck by lightning, was burnt like charcoal, and was literally a piece of junk now. With the money he had on his hands, buying another desktop would be enough. However, if he was to do that, even if he completed the contract and got the money, it would still not be enough for his plans.

In contrast, the risk of earning money by selling ramen was much smaller. Simple seasonings like oil, salt, soy sauce and vinegar was not very expensive, and flour was still manageable, and for every bowl of noodles sold, he would reap quite a big profit. Qin Fang believed that if he just worked a bit harder, then he would definitely accomplish his goal.

“This...I think it’s quite delicious, so business would definitely be quite good.”

Seeing Qin Fang’s serious expression, combined with the fact that she knew of Qin Fang’s family’s financial situation, she knew that Qin Fang was not joking. Thus, she said so after seriously thinking for awhile and concluding that selling ramen was feasible.

“However, if you want to set up a stall, then you would have to choose a good location. If human traffick is poor, then no matter how delicious your ramen is, business would still be quite bad.”

Since she knew of Qin Fang’s difficulties, being his classmate and friend, she felt the responsibility to think up of ideas for him.

“That’s a given....A pity that it’s the summer holidays now, or else there would be business from selling ramen to students...”

Qin Fang nodded his head. The first location he thought of was naturally his alma mater Third City High School, with other high schools and primary schools surrounding it. There were also many stalls around there, and their business was quite good. However, it was the summer holidays now, which meant that it was the slow business season there now too. Business would only get better when school reopens, but Qin Fang obviously could not wait until then.

“There definitely will not be much business during the summer holidays, and perhaps it will be better at the universities...”

Tang Fei Fei concurred while nodding her head, but her eyes suddenly brightened and she said,

“Oh right! I know of a place where business would definitely be good!”

“Where?”

Qin Fang was taken aback, and urgently asked her. So urgent, that he acted improperly by grabbing hold of the small and tender hands of Tang Fei Fei.

“It’s the South Gate Big Street in front of us! It is close to the South Gate Market, and also very close to the surrounding university campuses, thus having a huge human traffick. But with very little food outlets, as long as you find a suitable spot to open up shop, you wouldn’t need to worry about having no business.”

Tang Fei Fei didn’t even notice that Qin Fang was holding her hand, and continued to say excitedly. In the end, they were still students, and did not have much knowledge about businesses. Thus, having such a great breakthrough such as this naturally got her excited, causing her to forget about other things.

“Right, why didn’t I think of that?”

Qin Fang’s eyes also brightened when he heard Tang Fei Fei’s suggestion, and he also recalled Big Sis Pan complaining about the

lack of food stalls too.

Big Sis Pan had a wholesale stall at South Gate Big Street, but doesn't have places to go to settle her meals. Thus, she had no choice but to either prepare her lunch beforehand, or go back home to make it herself. However, it was quite troublesome, and it was because of this that she did not have time to buy vegetables sometimes. When that happens, she will go get some from Qin Fang, and every time, she will complain to Qin Fang about the inconvenience.

“If you were to start a stall there, the ingredients would be simple, but you will still need chairs and tables and the like...”

Perhaps because Tang Fei Fei really had talent in business, after organising her thoughts, she immediately thought up of a new problem.

At the same time, she also found out that her hand was grabbed by Qin Fang. Her snow white face flushed red, and after lightly struggling, pried her hands away from Qin Fang's hand.

“Oh, sorry.”

Qin Fang was first dazed, but after noticing what he did, also blushed and apologised embarrassedly.

“It's okay, let's talk about the more important matter first. If the problem about tables and chairs are not solved, then there might

be some negative impacts....”

Seeing Qin Fang’s embarrassed and bashful figure, Tang Fei Fei’s heart suddenly warmed up, and instead of scolding Qin Fang, became magnanimous, did not pursue the matter anymore, and started talking about the important matters.

“That’s simple, I will solve it by myself...”

However, Qin Fang only furrowed his brows, and after thinking for awhile, had a plan already.

At where Qin Fang lived, there were people from all walks of life. He recalled that there was somebody who sets up a stall nearby which sold snacks. However, something cropped up at his home town and thus he rushed back, leaving a small stall and some tables and chairs in the storeroom. The landowner took quite good care of Qin Fang, and if it was him asking, then borrowing the things should not be too difficult.

At this point, most of the problems have been resolved. Qin Fang only needed to take out some money from his own pocket to buy bowls, utensil, gas stove, etc. As long as business was not disastrously horrible, then earning money should not be too hard.

Chapter 6: Booming Business

South Gate Market, it was one of the wholesale markets in the southern region of the Tranquil Sea City. It mainly distributes clothes and apparels, and construction materials. It was quite far from the city area, thus though transport was convenient, it still could not compare to the large scale wholesale markets in the city area.

Not far away from it was more than 10 university campuses. Those students frequently visit to the market to get some bargained goods or pretty clothes. Thus, human traffick was really quite huge.

“Tang Fei Fei, you should go back, it’s quite hot outside. I can manage by myself...”

Qin Fang said embarrassedly. Last night, after discussing for a while, it became too late and Qin Fang called for a taxi to send her home. Meanwhile, Qin Fang finished up all the preparations for opening up the stall.

The landlord and Big Sis Pan were quite supportive of Qin Fang. When they heard Qin Fang’s plan, not only did they not stop him, they even helped him greatly. The wife of the landlord even lent Qin Fang the gas stoves that they did not use at home. As for the tables, chairs, and cart, they were readily lent to him, and they even gave him a huge umbrella to block the sun.

Early in the morning, Qin Fang went to South Gate Market to

survey the location, and only decided the location at noon. After that, he went to buy the ingredients needed to make ramen, and then finally pushed the cart to the location he had decided beforehand.

Just as Qin Fang finished putting up the tables and chairs, and setting up the umbrella, Tang Fei Fei came.

Today, Tang Fei Fei was wearing a cute T-shirt and a three-quarter jeans. Paired with her beautiful face, it fully expressed the youth of a young lady. Only, the weather now during July-August was terrible. The sun was glaring and even under the umbrella, it was still unbearably hot.

“No problem, it’s not like I’m a pampered rich lady, I can still take this much. Besides, I came up with the idea for your business, I must see for myself how it fares. Or what, are you planning to take my idea and pass it off as yours?”

Though Tang Fei Fei looked like a gentle girl, but once she gets pissed off, she was as fiery as a small chilli padi. She especially did not like despicable actions like plagiarising like what she thought Qin Fang was trying to do.

“No, no, no, I did not mean it that way...”

Qin Fang was left speechless and hurriedly waved his hands and started to explain. With a slightly pale face that was flushed red from panic, the figure of Qin Fang now was quite cute.

“Owner, a bowl of ramen please!”

At that moment, they saw a fatty holding a business suitcase. Not only was he walking while wiping his sweat, he was even talking on the phone simultaneously, making him look like a busy person. After noticing the small noodle stall Qin Fang had, he immediately ordered a bowl of ramen loudly.

“I was only teasing you, go on and start getting busy!”

Seeing that Qin Fang was still at a loss about what to do, and seemingly did not hear what the customer said, Tang Fei Fei immediately slightly nudged Qin Fang and said so.

“I’m going, I’m going...”

Only then did Qin Fang stop panicking. However, in his heart, he thought: Women sure are capricious.

However, Qin Fang did not have the leisure to think about such things. A customer was already waiting for him to make noodles. He immediately went back to the stall and pa pa pa, started making noodles. The movement of his hands were fast, and what took others 30 seconds to make, with Qin Fang’s skill now, only took 20 seconds, and a batch of noodle was already cooking in the pot.

Not long after, a fresh bowl of piping hot ramen was ready to be served. Just as he was about to serve the ramen himself, he saw a white figure taking the bowl a step before him, and went to serve

the customer.

“Honoured customer, here is your noodles.”

Tang Fei Fei said graciously to the fatty.

“Oh, okay, put it down there.”

The fatty was obviously very busy, as he was still talking over the phone even now, and did not even give Tang Fei Fei a glance, only giving a simple nod. He then took up a pair of chopsticks and started eating the ramen, while still clamping the phone at his ears and talking.

slurp

“This noodle...not bad.”

While the fatty ate, no, gobbled his food, he did not taste anything with the first mouth, but with the second, he actually stopped and creased his eyebrows, making his plump face seem disturbed. When such a scene unfolded, Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei's heart couldn't help but tighten, fearing that the ramen was not to the customer's taste. Luckily, what came out the fatty's mouth was a compliment, and upon hearing that, only then did they heave a long sigh of relief.

However, the fatty was really very busy, as the whole time he was eating, he was still talking over the phone, and he literally

swallowed down the bowl of noodles into his stomach. However, when he was paying the bill, he specially said, “Kid, your noodles are not bad.”

“We did it!”

This was their first customer, and after receiving the money, Tang Fei Fei immediately jumped in excitement. If she did not remember about the embarrassing moment when Qin Fang grabbed her hand yesterday, then she probably would have hugged Qin Fang out of excitement.

“Hmm? There is a noodle stall here and it seems like it’s new. Just right, I will first try the noodles, if it is okay, then I will eat here in the future...”

At that time, some people who were also looking for something to eat came out from South Gate Market. Happening to see Qin Fang’s noodle stall, they went over and ordered a bowl of ramen each.

“En, the noodle is quite well made, it has enough springiness...”

“The flavour is not bad too...”

“Owner, the noodle you sell here is not bad, we will continue to patronise here frequently in the future...”

Just like that, Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei could be considered as

having planted their roots outside the South Gate Market. In the noodle stall, Qin Fang was responsible for making the noodles, while Tang Fei Fei was responsible for serving, collecting the plates, and washing the plates. The stall which only had 1-2 customer at the start started receiving more customers, causing Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei to work around the clock, with almost no time spent resting. Only after some time after meal time rush hour did they have time to catch their breaths.

This was only the first day. Their small noodle stand was still not popular, and the only customers they got were people who coincidentally passed by their stall and wanted to try it. Most of them said that the flavour was not bad, while some said that it still needed slight improvements. However, Qin Fang temporarily had no way to deal with that problem.

Other than that, Qin Fang's [Noodle Making] skill's EXP also rose quickly, being over Beginner 20%. If he continued doing this business, then raising the skill proficiency would obviously not be hard.

When they started resting, Qin Fang was not that dense and actually knew to go and buy some chilled beverages for Tang Fei Fei. The two sat beside the noodle stall and started resting, and Tang Fei Fei happily said,

“Business is so good...If this continues, then you will be able to earn enough for your school fees soon.”

Tang Fei Fei was privy to Qin Fang's circumstances, and knew about him going to the workshop to earn enough money for his

school fees, and was thoroughly exhausted by the work. She even knew that in the end, he was sacked and fainted on the street. If he was not saved by someone by coincidence, then it may be very likely that nobody would know that he died there.

The business just now was really not bad. In a single afternoon, they sold at least 100 bowls of ramen, and even if the profit from each bowl was only 2 dollars, then they would have earned at least 200 dollars. That's only considering the afternoon. If they were to add the business they would do at night, then in a day, they would be able to earn 400 dollars.

Considering that there was still over a month till school starts, if he earned that much everyday, then Qin Fang would really be able to pay his school fees.

“En, if you deduct the cost price, then we earned at least 200 dollars this afternoon”

Qin Fang counted the money he had earned, and after splitting the money into two piles, he presented a pile in front of Tang Fei Fei. The other pile that he kept for himself had around 100 dollars.

Chapter 7: Money Extortion

“What is the meaning of this, Qin Fang?”

Just as Tang Fei Fei was being happy for Qin Fang, when she saw Qin Fang splitting the money, her pretty face immediately turned icy cold. She questioned him with a menacing tone.

“Tang Fei Fei, if not for your help, then I would not be able to set up this noodle stall. Moreover, you also helped me work for an afternoon, so this is what you deserve.”

In contrast, Qin Fang’s expression was calm. Though he was born into a poor family, he still did not stoop to taking advantage of others. This noodle stall could be said to be started by both Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei, so splitting the pay was natural.

“Qin Fang, you...”

After listening to Qin Fang’s words, Tang Fei Fei’s expression flickered. One could vaguely perceive that she was going to act up due to anger, but looking at Qin Fang’s clear eyes and sincere face, she endured the urge to act up.

“I can accept this money, but not now. This noodle stall has only just started, and there are a lot of areas which needs monetary input. You keep this money first, and treat it as me investing in this store. At least wait until the business has stabilised before splitting the share.”

“Okay...”

What Tang Fei Fei said really made it difficult for Qin Fang to find a reason to reject her offer. The equipment that the stall was using now were all borrowed. If it was used for 1-2 days, or even 3-5 days, then there would be no problem. However, in the event that the owner wanted to use them, then Qin Fang could not possibly not return them, and that would mean closing down the noodle stall in the end. This obviously was not a result Qin Fang hoped for.

From the trend shown during the first day, business was still not bad. As long as he persevered, then before school starts, Qin Fang would definitely be able to earn enough money to pay his school fees, and even have excess to leave for his mother.

Thus, setting a noodle stall became an important part of Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei's daily activities. Qin Fang did so for the money, while Tang Fei Fei told her parents that she wanted to work for others to earn money while earning work experience. Seeing that she was going to study the Management Course in Tranquil City University soon, her reason was valid.

After planting his roots there, Qin Fang's business became better by the day, and when Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei was so busy that there was practically no time for rest at all, the profit each day also naturally increased. From a daily profit of 400 dollars at the start, it gradually rose to 600 dollars, sometimes even higher. The smiles on both of their faces also started getting brighter and brighter.

If this trend were to continue, then forget about Qin Fang being able to pay his school fees, even Tang Fei Fei herself would not need her family to pay hers. To the two who have not entered society yet, this was an achievement worth celebrating.

The two's relationship had also become closer due to this partnership. The regular customer near South Gate Market loved teasing them, always saying that Qin Fang being able to get such a beautiful and hardworking girlfriend was the result of working hard for his previous lives.

At the start, Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei will explain with a bright red face that they were not going out, but after the number of people and the frequency of such teasings increased, they became used to it. Now, whenever they were teased, they will just smile and not explain anymore.

Thus, with the rumour spread by the customers, Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei became a noodle making couple.

Business was red hot, and naturally, there will be people who got jealous. Thus, within one week of the opening of Qin Fang's stall, in the area around the stall which was not considered big, many snack stalls started opening, and formed a small snack area around Qin Fang.

However, this did not affect Qin Fang's noodle stall much. Perhaps owing to the noodle made everyday becoming better and better, the business has been good the whole time. Though the other snack stalls' business was not bad, when compared to Qin Fang's, it was obviously inferior.

“Wow, Owner! Why is there an insect inside?”

“You’re right! What a big one...”

“How do you expect us to continue to eat this noodle?”

On this night, as Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei were being busy, perhaps tonight’s business was too good, Big Sis Pan who always got a free meal at Qin Fang’s stall surprisingly started helping out with the business too. However, just as they were working busily, a group of customers who were eating suddenly started shouting.

“There is an insect? The food here is so unhygienic?”

Food stalls set up here normally did not have very hygienic food. Though Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei has already taken special care, it was inevitable for there to be a slip-up somewhere. The moment Qin Fang heard the shout, he stopped what he was currently doing and walked towards the customers.

The customers who were shouting about insects were three young men. They wore strange gaudy clothes, and their hair was also dyed in either yellow or green. It was garish. Among them, there was a man whose body was extremely thin and skinny, but still wore a sleeveless tee. And on that thin arm, there was a tattoo of a blue dragon.

Qin Fang did not care what background the three men had. Since

they were here to eat, then they were customers, and he couldn't possibly chase away customers. Looking at the bowl of noodles on the table that had an insect, there really was an insect which species was indiscernible floating on it. This insect was quite big, and just had to be a conspicuous black colour.

If it was a small white insect, then Qin Fang not noticing could have been possible. But such a big, black insect? Even a person whose eyesight is not good would be able to notice. Qin Fang made noodles, and each noodle strand was finer than the insect by a million times. How could he not notice if there was such an insect?

No need to say, the three were obviously hooligans, and came here to stir up trouble.

“Owner, such a big insect, do you want us to die from food poisoning?! You have to give me a proper explanation, or else you don't have to think about setting a stall here anymore.”

Causing a resounding slam, the tattooed young hooligan slammed the table with great force, and furiously said so. The voice used was rather loud, and thus even the surrounding customers who did not want to be involved noticed what was going on.

“[Strong Rat](#)! Are you courting death, kid? If you want to extort money then just say so. Why come up with such scheme? What are you planning?”

Strong Rat's raw name was 老鼠强, which when romanised, is Lao Shu Qiang. However, since I really hated him, and his name which

meant ‘mouse’ would be lost in the translation, I put his name as Strong Rat. It was definitely not because I was lazy to type ‘Lao Shu Qiang’, which was 13 characters if you include the spacings, and replaced it with a 10 character long ‘Strong Rat’. Nope, definitely not.

Just as Qin Fang was about to say something, Big Sis Pan who was helping at a side was immediately infuriated and walked over to the hooligans while scolding them loudly. Obviously, she was aware who the hooligans were.

“Wow, isn’t this Big Sis Pan? Why, are you sticking up for this kid? Could it be that he is your new man?”

The hooligan called Strong Rat was naturally not scared of Big Sis Pan, and relaxedly mocked her. And the other two sitting beside him also got up, showing a face reeking with evil intentions.

“You’re courting death Strong Rat...”

Though Big Sis Pan liked taking advantage of others, Qin Fang knew that she was actually a woman who had self-esteem and pride. If not, she would have found another man a long time ago after divorcing. Now that Strong Rat was insulting her like this, it was impossible for her to not get angry.

As they were talking, the fuming Big Sis Pan was just about to rush over to rip Strong Rat’s mouth off.

“Big Sis, forget about it, I will handle this matter...”

Qin Fang did not dare to let her beat them up. If they were to provoke the hooligans, then it would be impossible for him to continue doing business here. But, just as he was holding Big Sis Pan back, he suddenly felt that his surroundings have undergone some change. This feeling was very strange, and it has never happened before in the past.

Chapter 8: Skill: [Sneak Attack]

This feeling made Qin Fang very uncomfortable, making Qin Fang unconsciously furrow his eyebrows. However, he also did not discover anything wrong, causing him to be befuddled.

“Big Brothers, I have just come here and do not know about the rules here. If there is anything you want, then please say it. I will definitely do it.” (TLN note: Big brother out of respect, not real)

Qin Fang tried shaking his head to get the strange feeling out of his head. Unfortunately, he was unsuccessful. However, he still asked Strong Rat politely about his plans.

Qin Fang had just become entangled with hooligans two days ago, and almost lost his life because of that incident. Although the scheme of the hooligans this time was filled with loopholes, he was still traumatised by the life-threatening incident two days ago. Though he may not be scared of the frail Strong Rat, but as long as he wanted to do business, it was possible to be affected by just these few hooligans.

“At least you know how to read the situation, unlike a certain someone...”

When Strong Rat heard what Qin Fang said, a smile appeared on his vulgar face, and he threatened Big Sis Pan with an accusatory gaze.

“Seeing that the owner is so gracious, if you give me 5000 dollars,

then I will ensure that nothing will happen to you.”

“What? 5000? Why don’t you go rob a bank?”

After hearing Strong Rat’s demand, Qin Fang’s face immediately changed, and his eyebrows also creased. Big Sis Pan who was beside him reacted even more, starting to roar with a loud voice that scared people.

The customers of the noodle store sensed that the situation was getting out of hand and quickly settled their bill and ran away. On the other hand, Tang Fei Fei walked towards the direction of Qin Fang while collecting the customer’s money.

“Big Brothers, we are just a small business, I don’t think we can earn that much in 1 month...”

Qin Fang was already getting slightly angry now, but to peacefully pass over the trial in front of his eyes, Qin Fang still held down his anger, and politely explained.

“Stop spouting nonsense. I’ve already observed for a few days, and your noodle stall has the best business. You can earn at least 2000-3000 dollars per day, so giving just 5000 dollars is just a drop in an ocean, right?” (T/N: Not a typo. Hooligan is bullshitting his numbers lol)

Strong Rat’s small eyes spun around, and his gaze was emitting a strange light. Underneath his mustache, his dirty mouth was

spouting out bullshit. And when he saw Tang Fei Fei who was coming over, his eyes shone with desire and after a short while, immediately said,

“Actually, this matter is negotiable...”

“Brother Rat...”

When the two lackeys saw Strong Rat suddenly changing his mind, they immediately called out. They were small time hooligans, and 5000 dollars was not a small sum. It was enough for them to enjoy for a while, how could they just give up on it?”

However, Strong Rat just waved his hands, signaling them to calm down and be patient, then looked at Tang Fei Fei who was beside Qin Fang with an evil and scheming gaze.

“As long as you let your girlfriend play with us for a while, then let alone 5000 dollars, I won’t even ask for a cent from you.”

“Shameless”

Tang Fei Fei, who just got beside Qin Fang, after hearing what Strong Rat said, had a face flushed red due to anger, and she spat out a single word from those alluring lips.

“Right, right, right, let this girl accompany us for a night.”

“Pretty girl, come with us, we will definitely make you go through the clouds with pleasure...”

The two hooligans immediately realised Strong Rat’s plans, and looking at Tange Fei Fei’s pretty face, shapely body, and her moderately sized chest, they started salivating and even reached out their hands toward her.

“So, what’s your choice? Give me a quick answer.”

Strong Rat while talking, strolled towards Tang Fei Fei. His lackeys, placing Strong Rat in the centre, strolled towards Tang Fei Fei leisurely side by side, seemingly planning to cut off Tang Fei Fei’s chance of escaping.

“Qin Fang....”

In the end, Tang Fei Fei was still a girl who had not completed her education yet. Seeing the hooligan’s actions, her mind went blank and she unconsciously leaned against Qin Fang, wanting to hide behind him. Those sizable breasts rubbed against Qin Fang’s arm and back, giving a sensation of softness with springiness.

“Sure...”

Facing the hooligans, Qin Fang was just like a cowardly garbage, and lowered his head and just said ‘sure’. This immediately made the surrounding people despise Qin Fang’s character, while Strong Rat gave him a contemptuous smile while saying ‘Useless bastard’

in his heart. Especially Tang Fei Fei, her eyes got wide, and her gaze showed great disbelief.

However, Qin Fang who was acting like garbage, a short while after saying ‘sure’ suddenly moved his body, and grabbing a bowl of unfinished ramen, smashed the bowl against Strong Rat’s head with great force, along with speed like lightning. He then said,

“...In your dreams!”

Skill learned: Sneak Attack

Skill Proficiency: Beginner

EXP: 1%

Skill effects: There is a given chance to create a dizziness effect when attacking.

Note: Using an attack-orientated weapon can cause additional damage

Almost at the same time that his sneak attack was successful, Qin Fang once again heard the voice that he had not heard for a long time. In other words, he unexpectedly got a new skill after fighting.

Not only that, when his sneak attack got through, he noticed that the hooligans were giving off a dim red light, and also, clear words that mysteriously appeared on top of the three hooligans head.

Hooligan

LV 1

Very weak attack power

Description: Stronger than you by a little bit.

Skills: Extortion, Criticism

Characteristics: Bullies the weak while fearing the strong

Seeing the line of words, what Qin Fang first thought of was that when he first made a [Disastrously Made Noodles], there were notices similar to these too.

“Could my life have already turned into a game?”

Qin Fang couldn’t help but think like that. However, when he glanced at Big Sis Pan who was beside him, everything was as usual, and there were no notices at all.

As he looked at the surrounding peanut gallery, there was nothing; there were no notices at all.

Wait a minute, why does that person have something?

When Qin Fang didn't notice, he was not scared. But when he noticed, he got a huge fright. In the crowd far away, Qin Fang discovered a person whose body was emitting a weak, pale red light. At the same time, there was also a line of words on top of his head. Only, it was too far away and Qin Fang couldn't clearly see it.

However, Qin Fang did recognise who the person was. Unexpectedly, it was Boss Chen who also sets up a snack stall here. Usually, he was very polite while interacting with Qin Fang, and gave people the impression that he was a polite person.

Regardless, Boss Chen had features that were similar to the hooligans, and that was that their body was emitting a faint red light. Qin Fang immediately thought of a special term used in games — Player Killer.

Usually, only players who killed indiscriminately in games would get the Player Killer status. However, the hooligans and Boss Chen definitely have killed people before. If that is so, then...right, hostility.

Qin Fang immediately understood what the red light symbolised, even though it was merely a deduction, but thinking about it, it should not be far from the truth.

Chapter 9: 1 vs 3! Undying Cockroach

Actually, it took only an instant for Qin Fang to realise all that. He did not have so much time to waste.

When the bowl hit, the [Sneak Attack] skill really showed its effects. On top of Strong Rat's head, he could see a [Dizzy] symbol and the person himself was also really in a dazed state.

As for Strong Rat's lackeys, they were also shocked by Qin Fang's attack and did not attack Qin Fang immediately.

A golden opportunity!

Qin Fang thought in his heart, and in the next instant, noticed that there was still another bowl of unfinished ramen at the adjacent table, and the folding chair beside it too.

Without the time to think anymore, Qin Fang immediately lifted up the bowl and hurled it at the hooligan closest to him. When the bowl was flying, the soup inside was already showing signs of spilling. When the bowl hit the hooligan, the soup spilled all over the hooligan's body, especially his face, which caused him to close his eyes immediately.

<[Sneak Attack] activation successful, EXP +1%>

Seeing such a notice, Qin Fang was not surprised. He was still taking advantage of the opponent not paying attention to attack, the only pity was that the hooligan did not get a [Dizzy] status like Strong Rat.

But that was not important. At almost the same time the bowl left Qin Fang's hand, he immediately bent his body to lift the folding chair and swung it at the hooligan who was covered with soup.

“Careful...”

The last hooligan finally broke free of his stupor, but as he was standing on the other side of Strong Rat, even if he wanted to, rescuing him was impossible. He could only warn him by shouting, but even that was too late.

Smack!

The chair Qin Fang swung hit the hooligan's arm, and immediately caused the hooligan who couldn't see anything due to the soup to stagger and fall down on his butt. Accompanying his fall was a loud pitiful cry.

As Qin Fang managed to down the hooligan with one hit, he was naturally happy. However, without him noticing, the [Dizzy] symbol above Strong Rat's head disappeared, and Strong Rat recovered, albeit with still a dazed look. The other hooligan beside him had already lifted up a chair, and was rushing at Qin Fang already.

“Be careful...”

Tang Fei Fei had already been dragged behind by Big Sis Pan, and seeing Qin Fang defeating one of the hooligans, got excited. But after realising that Qin Fang still had to deal with two more opponents, and that they had weapons, she couldn't help but caution him.

Hearing Tang Fei Fei's words made his heart warm, but it was exactly because of that that he had no other choice. If he were to retreat now, then even if they wouldn't XXX Tang Fei Fei, molesting and humiliating her was a guaranteed.

It's do or die!

Qin Fang grit his teeth, and after steeling his resolve, the chair in his hands swung towards Strong Rat, who had just recovered, and whose red light emitted became even stronger. More specifically, his head.

When he hit the hooligan just now, he dared to resort to violence, but didn't dare to hit the hooligan's head. This was because if one is not careful, one could beat that person to death. However, he did not have the luxury of holding back as from Strong Rat's body, the amount of red light explosively increased, and the look in his eyes became even crueler. Obviously, Strong Rat was planning to deal with Qin Fang violently. To protect himself, and to protect Tang Fei Fei, Qin Fang was proceeding with reckless abandon now.

bam

This time, the sound was solid, and was also quite deep. Strong Rat was practically blown away, and after falling down on the floor, didn't get up again.

<[Sneak Attack] activation successful, EXP +1%, Target is has been afflicted with [Intermediate Dizzy], HP -5>

Seeing Strong Rat lie unmoving on the ground, Qin Fang was shocked in his heart and was very worried that he had really beat him to death. However, what showed up in his brain was this notice.

“Afflicted with [Intermediate Dizzy], HP-5? Didn't die...as long as he didn't die.”

Qin Fang was first a little dazed, but then was exhilarated. As long as Strong Rat didn't die, then everything was okay. And judging from the notice, it was only an [Intermediate Dizzy], and he could have just fainted. As for his HP deducting by 5, Qin Fang understood that it was him getting injured.

“Qin Fang, be careful!”

But just as he was absorbed in his thoughts, Tang Fei Fei

suddenly screamed, and Qin Fang could feel a gush of wind beside his ears. Only then did Qin Fang realise that there was still a totally unharmed hooligan that he did not put down beside him, and this hooligan had a chair in his hands.

“My life is over.”

Reacting was one thing, but dodging was another. It was impossible to fully dodge the blow now, and he could only slightly tilt his body. He didn't dare to let his head get hit by such a powerful blow.

bam

At almost the same time that Qin Fang tilted his body, the sound of the wind gushing was even more prominent, and following a gust of wind blowing onto his brain, he could only feel his back getting hit by a very strong blow, causing him to fall forward unwillingly.

bang clatter

In front of Qin Fang was a table from his stall, and the bowl that has not been kept yet, in the face of Qin Fang's strong impact, fell to the ground and made 'clatter' sounds. The table was also knocked over by Qin Fang, and in the end, the scene of Qin Fang being pressed between the fallen table and the broken bowl pieces could be seen, and one could vaguely see some red blood flowing out of his head.

“Qin Fang!”

Tang Fei Fei eyes widened and covered her cherry coloured mouth with her pale white hands. Her eyes were filled with disbelief, and also deep worry. When she came to her senses, she called out panickedly, and was making a posture that indicated that she wanted to rush over to Qin Fang.

“Don’t go, he’s all right...”

Yet, Big Sis Pan that was beside Tang Fei Fei pulled her back, and pointed at Qin Fang who was slowly climbing back up.

<Suffered from an attack, HP -4>

<Suffered from an attack, HP -1>

Actually, even Qin Fang thought that after getting hit so hard, even if his head was fine, his back would definitely be seriously injured.

However, things were as strange as ever. Qin Fang got the notice of being attacked, and other than feeling that his body was slightly weakened, and that there was a slight pain on his back, he didn’t feel like he was injured at all.

Qin Fang happily said,

“HP -4, haha, it’s really like a game...”

Qin Fang collapsed on the floor, but he was not in a hurry to get up. Instead, he took advantage of this chance to rest and to quickly think and reorganise his thoughts.

When he was hit just now, he wasn’t injured, or should he say that his ‘injuries’ were having his HP being deducted by 4. As for the -1, it was caused by the broken bowl shards scratching his head that made him bleed.

When the hooligan saw that Qin Fang was not beaten down by him, he panicked. Just when he was contemplating on whether to escape or not, Qin Fang unexpectedly climbed back up again.

“You haven’t won yet, let’s continue...”

Qin Fang got up, and once again picked up the chair that had beaten down two people before. His eyes were directly fixed on the last remaining opponent, and he stated calmly.

His forehead was oozing out blood, and the vermillion blood that flowed down his handsome face, under the night lights, was very ominous. When he was talking, his snow white teeth, and dark gaze...everything combined together gave bystanders a cold, terrifying pressure.

Chapter 10: Destroying The Hooligans

The Qin Fang now was filled with killing intent, especially his eyes, which were emitting a cold gleam that could make people tremble.

“Hiiiiii! You...don’t come over here!”

The hooligan was at first worried that he had killed Qin Fang, but after seeing Qin Fang slowly getting up wanted to celebrate. However, when he saw Qin Fang showing such a terrifying personage, he was terrified, and as if he had lost his courage, on his face some fear showed.

Qin Fang, who was carrying a chair, emitted a fierce gaze. Blood flowed from his forehead, down his neck and dyed his shirt red in the end. Seeing such a Qin Fang walking step by step towards him, the hooligan paled in fright and retreated as Qin Fang advanced. At the same time, he asked Qin Fang to back off with terror in his voice.

“Don’t go? Didn’t you guys want to play? I will properly play with you guys...”

Qin Fang now acted as if he had been possessed by a demon, and with a scary pair of eyes, advanced forward step by step, causing the hooligan to retreat. At the same time, he used an extremely cold tone to answer the hooligan.

Coincidentally, as the hooligan retreated while Qin Fang

advanced, he reached the first hooligan that Qin Feng downed. Qin Fang brandished the chair, and the hooligan who was scared out of his wits hid in a corner and didn't dare to utter a sound. However, he didn't expect that Qin Fang would not ignore him, and with a swing of the chair, knocked him unconscious.

Once again, the sneak attack was successful and EXP rose by 1%. This made Qin Fang rather happy.

Compared to making noodles which only increased EXP by 0.1% each time, the skill [Sneak Attack] rose by 1% for every successful attempt, but the chances of doing so were much lesser compared to making noodles. Not every attack that Qin Fang made would be a sneak attack after all.

Seeing Qin Fang attacking again, the threatening atmosphere became stronger. The hooligan was originally already very scared. But after looking at his two comrades; his boss Strong Rat which was on the floor unconscious, unaware of the happenings of the world, and his buddy who just got knocked flat by Qin Fang, and then looking at Qin Fang who was with a fierce gaze, seemed like he wanted to fight with his life on the line, how could he muster up the courage to continue?

“Mummy...:

With a strange cry, the hooligan immediately threw down the chair in his hand, and then turned tail and ran away through the crowd. Though the peanut gallery still wanted to see a show, but acting based on the principle of ‘the less problem is better than one more problem’, automatically opened up a small road for the

hooligan's escape. The hooligan then escaped, leaving not even his shadow behind.

“Phew~”

After seeing the hooligan run away, Qin Fang secretly heaved a sigh of relief. Actually, his body was extremely exhausted. Even though he used his HP reduction to replace his body's injuries, his head bleeding was still a fact, and after just a while, his HP reduced by 1 again.

After looking briefly, on the skill page, other than [Noodle Making] and [Sneak Attack], there really was another line of words which said [HP: 4/10].

Calculating properly, after getting hit by the hooligan by a chair, his HP reduced by 4, when his head was scratched by the bowl shards, his HP reduced by another 1, and when the blood kept flowing, one more HP was taken. It was exactly 6 HP.

“10 HP, looks like my HP is quite a lot...”

Qin Fang couldn't help but mock himself. After getting hit by such a heavy blow, if it was a normal person taking it, then they would at least get a bone fracture, but Qin Fang was left perfectly fine, with only a 4 HP reduction. On the other hand, he felt that the two HP he lost due to blood flowing from his wound in the later part was unnecessary and hence the urge to mock himself.

throb

But quickly, Qin Fang's HP reduced yet again by 1.

At the moment that he was only left with 3 HP, Qin Fang immediately felt a dizzy spell and could not stand properly. He grabbed a chair beside him and sat down with a plop, and started resting while panting heavily.

“Qin Fang!”

“Little Qin!”

Seeing Qin Fang staggering, Tang Fei Fei immediately struggled from Big Sis Pan's hands and rushed over to him. Now that out of the three hooligans, two were unconscious and one escaped, it was practically safe and naturally, she did not have any worries.

“Are you okay?”

Seeing Qin Fang bleeding from his forehead, Tang Fei Fei immediately took out her handkerchief and while wiping off the blood, asked with concern.

Tang Fei Fei's action was very gentle, and while taking extreme care, wiped the blood away while blowing the wound, as if doing so would allow the blood to stop flowing immediately.

The two of them were very close to each other, with Qin Fang sitting there, and Tang Fei Fei facing him directly and carefully taking care of his wound. Just right, one was lower while the other, higher. Thus, Tang Fei Fei's soft breasts were almost touching Qin Fang's lips, and as for his eyes, there was no need to say it so explicitly.

Qin Fang's face was immediately dyed red with embarrassment, and his eyes were filled with helplessness. While breathing, he could smell a faint fragrance, which was very pleasing to the nose and even made Qin Fang feel like he was being mesmerised.

Perhaps it was because he was shy, or perhaps it was because of other reasons, Qin Fang could not take this situation anymore and suppressed his excitement along with the reaction of a certain body part and turned away his head at the same time.

As Tang Fei Fei was taking care of Qin Fang's wound with focus, she did not expect that Qin Fang would not show due respect to her feelings, and turn his head away. This caused Tang Fei Fei to be surprised, and also a little angry. Just as she was about to reprimand Qin Fang for being disobedient, she suddenly noticed that her breasts were really too close to Qin Fang. Her pale white face suddenly turned red, and she awkwardly put some distance between each other.

Towards the interactions between the young man and woman, Big Sis Pan who was at a side did not go and interrupt, and instead, started helping to tidy up the messy tables and chairs.

Right at this moment, Qin Fang's eyes suddenly turned cold. He

shakily stood up, and once again lifted up the chair that was stained with blood.

“Qin Fang, what do you-”

Just as the shocked Tang Fei Fei was going to say something, she noticed that Qin Fang was walking past her, and the previously unconscious Strong Rat actually awoke again. Strong Rat was getting up while rubbing his head, and his words shocked Tang Fei Fei.

“Don’t, don’t, bro, don’t...”

Though Strong Rat’s consciousness was slightly hazy, but his eyes were perfectly fine. When he saw Qin Fang coming at him with such an intimidating air, he did not forget how violent Qin Fang’s actions were.

For hooligans like him, their greatest ability was bullying the weak while fearing the strong. If he was dealing with honest people, then he would act with authority. But if he were to come across impulsive people such as Qin Fang who dared to be violent, then he would get really frightened. Thus, as he was shouting for Qin Fang to stop and rubbing his head, he was also preparing to run away.

“Stay there!”

However, just as he was going to make a break for it, Qin Fang

shouted loudly, startling Strong Rat and causing him to stop.

“Take this trash along with you too.”

Luckily, Qin Fang was not pursuing the matter anymore. After hesitating for a while, in the end, Strong Rat, while showing a subservient behavior, lifted up his lackey and ran away in a hurry, even though his steps were still unsteady.

Chapter 11: Rare Item: [Hooligan's Brick]

“Phew~”

Watching Strong Rat vanishing in the distance under the night sky, Qin Fang heaved yet another sigh of relief, and sat down powerlessly.

The peanut gallery, after seeing that the show was over, dispersed. Among those who dispersed was the fatty who was emitting a red light in Qin Fang's eyes.

<LV 1 Hooligan defeated, EXP +30, rare item [Hooligan's Brick] obtained>

When the the dust had settled, yet another notice resounded in Qin Fang's head, which startled Qin Fang.

“Rare item?”

When he heard this notice, Qin Fang unconsciously looked at his own hands but there was nothing.

When he shook his slightly heavy head to look beside him, there was nothing either.

Only until now, did Qin Fang suddenly realise something. On the skill page in his head, other than the two skills [Noodle Making] and [Sneak Attack], the HP was still at 3.... The blood had already stopped flowing from his wound, thus there was no decrease in HP. However, there was no increase either, showing that just by resting like this was obviously not a reliable way to recover his HP.

However, that was not the important thing Qin Fang realised. He realised that under the skill page, the words [Item Box] was written. He immediately focused on it in his mind, effectively activating it.

The settings of the [Item Box] was the same as the bags found in games, but there was only three slots, of which two were empty, while in the first one, a rectangular brick was in it.

Looking at the brick's description, a smile floated on Qin Fang's face.

[Hooligan's Brick]

Attack +1

Durability 3/3

Description: Has a greater chance of afflicting the [Dizzy] status. If combined with the [Throw] skill, then additional damage can be dealt.

The amount of content in the description was not large, but it was succinct, and clearly introduced the ability of the item.

It was not that much different from normal bricks, and it's only superior area was 'having a greater chance to afflict a [Dizzy] status'. This sentence may not seem like much, but it already made Qin Fang very happy. His [Sneak Attack] skill now only had 'a set chance to afflict the [Dizzy] status', and though Qin Fang could not tell exactly how much the 'set chance' was, but from his few attacks, the chance was obviously not high.

And yet, this brick had 'a greater chance', which obviously showed that the chance of it afflicting a [Dizzy] status was higher than the [Beginner Sneak Attack] skill.

"[Throw] skill..."

Qin Fang naturally noticed the [Throw] skill written at the back, which showed that the brick, other than being able to be used to smack people with it, could also be thrown.

Without the [Throw] skill, he could only have the brick's basic 'Attack +1' damage, but if he had the skill, then he could do additional damage.

"But...how do I learn the [Throw] skill?"

Qin Fang couldn't help but smile bitterly. The two skills he has

learnt so far, were all learnt in unexpected situations, and was not intended by him. Thus, he did not have a clear grasp of the requirements of learning a skill.

“Qin Fang, Qin Fang”

Just as Qin Fang was thinking about the [Hooligan’s Brick], he felt someone lightly nudging him, and heard a gentle voice which carried a tinge of concern.

“Who is calling me?”

Qin Fang was still in a muddle-headed state due to his injuries, and unconsciously turned his heavy head around, trying to see who was calling him.

But, when he turned his face, he immediately felt a warm, moist thing on his mouth...

Tang Fei Fei was shocked still.

When he saw that Qin Fang was lying on the table unmoving, she was slightly worried about his safety and thus called him with concern. But she did not expect that Qin Fang would suddenly turn his face around like that, and just like that, their lips -without a single gap in between-was pressed together.

“Kya!”

Tang Fei Fei's eyes immediately widened, and the sudden situation caused her brain to short circuit, causing her to even forget about turning her head away. Only when she noticed that Qin Fang had the exact same expression as her, did she exclaim, and with a red face, separated their lips, and even moved her body far away from Qin Fang.

Qin Fang's face was also completely red, and he turned his head away, not daring to look at Tang Fei Fei who escaped. However, he unconsciously reminisced about Tang Fei Fei's sweet lips, and as if possessed by a ghost, started licking his lips as if trying to suck the sweet taste into his mouth.

[Unhygienic Leftover Noodles]

Consumption will increase HP by one

Small chance of getting sick upon consumption

However, when Qin Fang was embarrassed and didn't dare to turn his head back, he noticed a bowl of unfinished noodle on the table, more specifically, the description under the bowl of noodles.

‘Increase HP by one’

Especially those words, in Qin Fang's eyes, they were exceedingly

prominent.

The reason why he and Tang Fei Fei would get into the situation just now, was it not due to his HP being too low which caused him to be muddle-headed? Even his reaction became much slower.

Just when he was worrying about how to recover his HP, he saw this bowl of noodles that obviously had only a few mouthfuls eaten. It was probably a customer who saw Qin Fang and the hooligans starting to fight just as when he was going to start eating, and left the noodles alone and ran away.

After slightly shaking his head, he closed his eyes, and looking at the bowl again, the words were still there, and was not him hallucinating. After hesitating for a while, Qin Fang still dragged his heavy body up and walked towards his noodle stall.

When he walked past the other tables, he noticed that those bowls which were empty or half empty didn't have a notice like the [Unhygienic Leftover Noodles], and that only ramen with more than half remaining would have the notice which had the 'increase HP by one' written on it.

“Little Qin, are you okay?”

The youthful scene unfolding between Qin Fang and Tang Fei Fei just now was seen by Big Sis Pan, and she naturally did not go and interrupt. Only when Tang Fei Fei ran away in shock, did she help to pull back Tang Fei Fei, and after saying something to her, calmed her down, before walking over to Qin Fang.

“I’m much better now...”

Though his head was as heavy as ever and was walking unsteadily, but since Qin Fang knew that he had already found out a way to recover his HP, shook his head and said so.

“You little...if you’re uncomfortable, then don’t act strong. Let’s go to the hospital and let them check.”

Big Sis Pan shook her head. She knew that Qin Fang urgently needed money, and being very frugal, was not willing to spend money on hospital fees. But out of concern of Qin Fang’s health, she still reminded Qin Fang.

“I’m fine, it will get better very soon.”

Chapter 12: This Is How You Recover Your HP!

After saying his piece, Qin Fang didn't say anything anymore and instead, walked back to his stall, took a lump of dough, and was making preparations to make noodles.

“Qin Fang, have you gone crazy? Your wound has just stopped bleeding, you can't partake in vigorous activities!”

Upon noticing that Qin Fang, whose condition had just stabilised, was going to make noodles again, even Tang Fei Fei who was hiding in a corner out of embarrassment couldn't do nothing and immediately tried to stop Qin Fang.

“I'm fine already. I'm a little hungry, that's why let me make something to eat first.”

Seeing Tang Fei Fei, Qin Fang couldn't help but recall the close interaction they had just now. Even his face which was formerly pale due to blood loss started turning red, and he could feel clearly that his face was burning up.

Of course, Qin Fang can't possibly say that he wanted to eat ramen to recover his HP, so he had to use him being hungry as an excuse. After all, they open their stall in the wee hours of the morning, but close down very late at night, and coupled with the fact that they were busy all day, not having time to eat and being hungry was perfectly logical.

“But...”

When Tang Fei Fei wanted to continue persuading Qin Fang to stop, Qin Fang’s hand already started moving at a high speed, and the lump of dough in his hands gradually turned into fine noodle strands. So fast, that before Tang Fei Fei could think of what to say to persuade Qin Fang to stop, Qin Fang had already put a batch of noodles into the pot.

After a while, the ramen was well-cooked. Qin Fang scooped out the noodles in the pot, and after adding sauce in a bowl and pouring the noodles in, a delicious smell started to permeate through the air. A bowl of delicious ramen was ready.

[Fresh Delicious Ramen]

Consumption will increase HP by 3, Physical Abilities by 30%

Seeing the bowl of noodles that he had just made, Qin Fang’s face immediately brightened up. It could actually increase HP by 3, higher than his estimation of 2.

As for the 30% increase in Physical Abilities, Qin Fang didn’t care about it. If HP recovers, then his body would naturally recover to his previous condition, along with his physical ability. This 30% increase was obviously bullshit.

“Quickly eat, what are you looking at it for?”

Tang Fei Fei lightly nudged the distracted Qin Fang. Her charming expression was extremely alluring, causing Qin Fang’s already slightly disturbed heart to start beating harder.

“Okay, okay, I’m eating now.”

Qin Fang calmed himself down, and immediately became sober. He started wolfing down the ramen. With exaggerated movements while eating, those who knew the context would know he was eating, but those who don’t will think that he was fighting a war.

“Pfft-”

When Qin Fang started eating, Tang Fei Fei quietly sat down without caring about the cleanliness of the chair. She propped up her chin with both her hands, and quietly looked at the figure of Qin Fang eating. She found such a Qin Fang very cute, and not knowing what was going on in her head, actually started laughing.

“Huh? What is it, Tang Fei Fei?”

Qin Fang, who was eating his noodles, perhaps due to the awkwardness from before not being dissipated yet, didn’t even dare to look at Tang Fei Fei in her eyes. He only single-mindedly ate his noodles. When he suddenly heard Tang Fei Fei’s laughter he lifted his head up, and immediately saw that Tang Fei Fei’s face

was bright red, like she was very shy. Not understanding the situation, Qin Fang couldn't resist the urge to question her.

“The way you eat is simply too...”

Tang Fei Fei's red face, when questioned by Qin Fang, became even redder. However, since it was already very red in the first place, it was not noticeable. However, the way she spoke betrayed her shyness, and her eyes also had an odd gleam.

“Haha, is it because my eating manner is ugly? My mother also tells me that frequently, but it's already a habit...”

Qin Fang curved his lips and started laughing, revealing a set of bright white tooth. The expression on his face was very sincere, and did not have a trace of lie in it at all, showing that his actions now were his genuine character.

“Actually...it's okay like that”

Tang Fei Fei also laughed with Qin Fang. She couldn't think of an appropriate word to use after thinking for a long while, and thus forced out the words 'It's okay'.

So beautiful!

Her sweet smile accentuated her flower-like youthful beauty. No wonder when they were at school, she was called the flower of the school. Even Qin Fang who didn't dare to think about women

couldn't help but compliment her beauty.

Along with the endless entry of ramen into his stomach, the feeling of regaining his strength became even clearer, and his HP also gradually rose. When Qin Fang finished a bowl of ramen, he did not feel anything at all. His stomach was empty, as if he did not just finish a whole bowl of ramen.

However, his HP did increase by 3, up to 6. He felt that the him now was practically like the him before he got hit, and his mental fatigue also greatly alleviated.

“What’s the matter? Did you not eat enough?”

When she saw that Qin Fang was holding his stomach with a weird expression even though he had already downed a bowl of noodle, Tang Fei Fei couldn't help but ask what was the problem.

“I think so. I will make another bowl.”

Qin Fang hesitated for a while. But after feeling that his stomach was really empty, like he really had not eaten a bowl of noodles, he replied to Tang Fei Fei as such.

“En, go on then.”

This time, Tang Fei Fei did not stop him. She noticed that after Qin Fang ate a bowl of noodle, he became energised and his complexion brightened up too, compared to before.

Looking at the lump of dough on his hand, Qin Fang, after hesitating for a while, took yet another lump of bowl and made a bowl of ramen with an even larger portion. The portion was so big that even the big bowl that Qin Fang used for his stall was fully filled.

[Fresh Delicious Sizable Ramen]

Consumption will increase HP by 4, Physical Abilities by 30%

After making the ramen, Qin Fang naturally wouldn't forget about observing the properties of the ramen. Compared to the previous bowls, there was no big change with only some details differing.

For example, having 'Sizable' as a suffix was obviously because Qin Fang used more noodles this time. As for the 'increase HP by 4', it most probably had something to do with the the noodles becoming 'Sizable'.

"6 plus 4 is just right 10. If I eat this bowl of ramen, then my HP will be fully recovered."

Seeing the properties of the ramen, Qin Fang was secretly happy and did a simple estimation of his recovery.

“Let’s quickly go and eat...”

Tang Fei Fei was still as usual, holding up her chin with both her hands, and looking at Qin Fang vanquishing the big bowl of ramen. Though she was surprised by Qin Fang’s humongous appetite, she did not care much about it.

Being able to eat is bliss.

Tang Fei Fei couldn’t help but to think about what her Grandpa had once said.

slurp

Accompanying such sounds, Qin Fang quickly finished off the bowl of noodles, and his HP also slowly advanced towards a full 10 HP.

“You couldn’t be still hungry, right?”

Yet, when he finished the bowl of noodles, Qin Fang yet again held his stomach and Tang Fei Fei with an expression like she had just seen a ghost, exclaimed...

Chapter 13: The Mastermind Behind The Scenes

“This...I really am still hungry...”

Qin Fang was very embarrassed. His stomach was still like one that had not eaten anything yet.

“You...your appetite is really ridiculous, is it not? Go and make another bowl again then. Go go!”

Tang Fei Fei didn’t know whether to laugh or cry. Two big bowls of ramen, already in his stomach. And yet, this guy still said that he had not eaten enough yet. This kind of appetite...

Regardless of how surprised she was, Qin Fang still being hungry was a fact. Thus, she pressed Qin Fang to go and make more noodles to eat.

Qin Fang really was quite embarrassed and immediately stood up and went to make noodles with a ‘whoosh’. His gait became stronger and his body’s uncomfortableness had completely disappeared, leaving him feeling refreshed and energised. The only thing was — he was still hungry.

Qin Fang’s [Noodle Making] skill’s EXP had already increased by a lot, and was not far away from Beginner 100%. He believed that in a few days, his proficiency would be able to rise.

Naturally, his noodle making speed also rose, and the quality of the noodle made had also increased. Recently, the regular customers would occasionally say as such too, and Qin Fang would only smile.

Yet another big bowl of fresh ramen was ready, and the properties were the same as the one before, without any difference. The Qin Fang at this time already had full HP, and his physical ability was also at its peak.

slurp

After taking a big mouthful, Qin Fang could clearly feel that his empty stomach was immediately filled up a little by the food.

Qin Fang was surprised, but his mouth did not stop and he continued to finish off the big bowl of noodles. Gradually, the sense of fullness in his stomach became clearer and clearer.

“So it was like this...”

This discovery, while surprising Qin Fang, also allowed him to understand why even after eating two bowls of ramen, he did not feel full. His intuition told him that the two big bowls of ramen before were converted into his lost HP, until his HP had fully recovered.

And now that he was eating with full HP, he was really filling up his stomach with food.

“Qin Fang, do you think we can continue on with this stall?”

Looking at Qin Fang who was eating his noodles, Tang Fei Fei couldn't help but ask worriedly. This stall was a joint venture by the two of them, and could be said to be the result of their blood and tears. She didn't really care about the money earned, but having to stop this business due to such a disturbance was quite a pity.

“Yes, why not?” Qin Fang said resolutely.

This stall was of utmost importance to Qin Fang. He was planning on earning his school fees and daily expenses through this business, and he also wanted to give some allowances to his mother. Now that he still had close to a month of time to do this business, Qin Fang did not plan to let his business be toppled now by a disturbance made by three hooligans. If he stopped doing business here, then wouldn't it be to the will of a certain person who harboured malicious intents?

As his line of thought reached there, Qin Fang couldn't help but to turn his gaze towards Fatty Chen's stall. It was unknown whether was it because Fatty Chen had a guilty conscious, or was it because of some other reasons, but when his eyes met Qin Fang's, Fatty Chen immediately averted his gaze. Furthermore, in Qin Fang's eyes, the red glow from Fatty Chen's body had not fully dissipated yet.

“Tang Fei Fei, do you feel that there was something weird with

what happened today?”

“Weird? Was there anything weird?”

Tang Fei Fei was startled when asked, and asked with puzzlement. At the same time, she also knitted her eyebrows and started thinking too, but she couldn't think of anything that was out of the ordinary.

“Don't you think that the three hooligans were purposefully making trouble here?”

Qin Fang immediately started directing Tang Fei Fei's thoughts towards the extortion incident.

“I can see that. They were just targeting us as due to our good business, no?”

Tang Fei Fei nodded her head. Anybody could see that. When Big Sis Pan talked to her just now, she also talked about the misdeeds that Strong Rat and co. had committed before.

“You see, there are at least 10 stalls here, but why didn't they go extort other people, and purposefully chose ours? Was it because we were young and seemed easy to bully?”

Qin Fang couldn't help but laugh coldly. Perhaps Strong Rat really wanted to extort money, but there was obviously an ulterior motive in choosing his stall.

If one wanted to extort money, especially from the moving food stalls, hooligans would try to choose those who were easily pushed around. They especially avoided youths and didn't dare provoke them too as they tended to be more impulsive and violent. Thus, their extortion targets were mostly those who were much older, as they were more easy to bully.

But out of all the many food stalls, Strong Rat didn't go to anybody else's stall and directly came to Qin Fang's stall to extort him.

“Are you saying...that there was somebody who requested for them to deal with us?”

Tang Fei Fei's ability to understand was very strong, and just by hearing what Qin Fang said, deduced Qin Fang's suspicion without the need for an explanation. And following Qin Fang's line of thought, and comparing it with her own, Tang Fei Fei immediately thought that it was really like that.

“Yep, I was thinking that too.”

Qin Fang nodded his head, and his gaze uncontrollably moved towards Fatty Chen. Now, Fatty Chen was hiding in a corner and talking over the phone suspiciously, and would even look at Qin Fang's direction every so often.

“Then who do you think will do this type of thing?”

Tang Fei Fei also noticed Qin Fang's gaze, and looked at the direction where Qin Fang was looking at. But compared to the focused observations that Qin Fang was making, Tang Fei Fei could only observe 6-7 suspicious stalls.

“We open stall the earliest, make delicious noodles and with the best business around to top it all off. Since we are all food stalls, if our business were to become good, then it would definitely affect other people's business, the only difference being a small or big impact on their business.

Since Qin Fang was sure that Fatty Chen had his hands in this incident, he naturally thought along the line of establishing him as the mastermind.

There were a lot of food stalls here. Ramen, soup noodles, fried rice, hot spicy soup, BBQ etc.. Basically, there were a myriad of varieties of food here. A normal food stall would have many options to choose from, so that they would be able to appeal to a greater number of customers. However, Qin Fang's stall was much simpler, and only had one type of ramen.

As they say, if one had an excellent specialty, then one could survive anywhere.

Qin Fang relied on his good noodle making skills which made many customers who liked eating noodles to come to his stall. This naturally resulted in the other noodle stalls to suffer a decline in business. (T/N note: Referring to the dish itself, not the raw

noodles)

And, Fatty Chen's stall mainly dealt with noodles...

“Forget it, I will settle this problem myself...”

However, after thinking for a while, he still felt that not involving Tang Fei Fei was a wiser choice. Since Fatty Chen dared to mess around with him behind the scenes, then Qin Fang would definitely not let him off the hook easily.

“Qin Fang, I think we should forget about it. It's better to have one less problem than one more after all.”

When Tang Fei Fei saw the sharp gaze that Qin Fang temporarily gave, Tang Fei Fei was slightly shocked, and fearing that Qin Fang would do something excessive, advised against taking revenge.

If it really was a stall owner who, being envious of their sales, requested for hooligans to raise a disturbance at their stall, then now that Qin Fang had already beaten the hooligans black and blue, the hooligans should be more fearful and stop causing a disturbance. Thus, this matter should be resolved there. After all, they were only opening this stall until school starts, and was not going to be here for a long time in the end. There was no need to go to such extremities.

Chapter 14: [Secret Dumplings Recipe (Incomplete)]

“Rest easy, I know what I’m doing...”

Qin Fang only slightly nodded his head.

“We better quickly tidy up the tables, we still have business to do at night after all.”

After assuring Tang Fei Fei, both of them tidied the tables and chairs together. As for the broken bowls, though Qin Fang felt a pain in his heart, he had no choice but to accept it.

Seeing that the two of them could manage by themselves, Big Sis Fan gave Qin Fang her regards and went home first.

The business at night was ordinary, and at about 8 pm, Qin Fang closed his noodle stall in advance. Of course, he properly called for a taxi to send Tang Fei Fei home, before pushing his cart back to his apartment.

Only, the moment he returned, he went out again. After storing all the things properly, Qin Fang snuck out of the apartment, and went back to the plaza for setting up stalls at South Gate Market.

As Qin Fang sat on a masonry in the plaza, he coldly looked at the stalls that were in front of him. Thereafter, he swiftly found the

figure of Fatty Chen, who with his back towards Qin Fang, was doing business.

If even Qin Fang's stall didn't have much business at night, what else is there to say about Fatty Chen's business. However, since Qin Fang closed his stall early, Fatty Chen should still be able to reap some profits. At this time, Fatty Chen should still be busy selling his noodles. However, without needing Qin Fang to wait for long, he could see Fatty Chen panicking after taking a call. It was a pity that due to Qin Fang being too far away, he could not see Fatty Chen's expression and bearings.

“Yo, Little Qin! Why did you come back again?”

After sitting on the masonry for a while, Qin Fang felt that he must interact with Fatty Chen personally and thus walked towards his stall. While he was on his way, a stall owner who was quite familiar with Qin Fang exclaimed when he saw Qin Fang again.

This stall made buns, crystal dumplings, wontons, and the like. Qin Fang at this time was standing beside the stall's steamer, and since a fresh batch of dumplings was coincidentally ready, Qin Fang ordered some.

“Don't remind me, Uncle Fang. Just when I was about to sleep when I got home, I got hungry again. As my place didn't have anything, and I didn't have the ingredients to make noodles, I decided to come here to eat something.

Qin Fang amicably dilly-dallied with the stall owner whose

surname was Fang. However, since this stall was right beside Fatty Chen's stall, as there were not many customers now, Fatty Chen could hear the whole conversation between Qin Fang and Uncle Fang. Upon hearing the contents of the conversation, Fatty Chen's face immediately changed a little.

Fatty Chen's change was coincidentally captured in Qin Fang's eyes, but Qin Fang didn't take any actions. Instead, he sat down and waited for his food to come. The place he sat at was also specially chosen, which allowed him to directly face Fatty Chen, thus making it possible to see Fatty Chen just by lifting his head.

[Fresh Delicious Dumpling]

Consumption will increase HP by one, Physical Abilities by 4%, and Happiness Level by 4%

When the dumplings were served, Qin Fang used his chopsticks to pick up one dumpling. However, the moment Qin Fang picked up the dumpling, he was shocked. He noticed that the dumpling also had a notice, and was very similar to the noodles Qin Fang made. However, the dumpling had one more property, that was 'Increase Happiness Level by 4%'.

“What is this ‘Happiness Level’?”

Qin Fang was befuddled by this new term. Unfortunately, he could only slowly research about these things, and nobody could

give him an answer.

However, what Qin Fang really noticed was that just a single small dumpling like this could increase HP by one. Recalling that he had to eat three bowls of noodles, the first two for replenishing his HP, he regretted that he did not know of this method of replenishing his HP earlier. If not, he would have just bought 7 dumplings to refill his HP.

Obviously, just by comparing the amount of HP replenished, the dumplings had better performance than Qin Fang's ramen. Even more so if the dumpling also increases 'Happiness Level', which function Qin Fang still does not know about yet.

slurp

Qin Fang opened up his mouth and bit into the dumpling. Instantly, waves of fragrant and delicious dumpling juice flowed out. The taste really made people comfortable, and gave an overall improvement in mood.

"It's so delicious!"

Ever since Qin Fang learned how to make ramen, as his skills constantly improved, almost every of Qin Fang's meal was the ramen he made himself. Though it made Qin Fang sick and tired of it, to the point of wanting to puke sometimes, but he still had to admit his own ramen was already considered of a very high standard.

However, just by comparing the degree of deliciousness, Uncle Fang's dumplings were obviously superior, and Qin Fang had to admit it in shame.

“Little Qin, how is it? How is my special dumplings? Give me your opinion...”

Qin Fang's appetite was originally not small, and since there were only 6 dumplings in one basket, Qin Fang finished the dumplings in the blink of an eye. At that moment, Uncle Fang walked over, while asking for Qin Fang's opinion with a smile.

Qin Fang was naturally not stingy with his compliments, and gave Uncle Fang a thumbs up.

“Those dumplings...let me tell you, this is our Fang Family's secret recipe. This dumpling skin is not your ordinary dumpling skin. In it, we added blah blah blah....and this dumpling filling is even more extraordinary, and in it, there are many herbs such as radix notoginseng, Angelica sinensis, blah blah blah... If not for my ancestors passing on the recipe to us, then the dumplings we, the Fang family, make would not be this delicious!”

Perhaps due to Qin Fang's business being too good, he was busy all day and when he finished selling, he would close stall on time. Thus, he was practically strangers to the stall owners around him, and they would at most exchange greetings occasionally.

This was the first time that Qin Fang knew that the skinny, hen-pecked Uncle Fang was such a loquacious person, and even blurted

out his dumpling's secret recipe.

Of course, both Uncle Fang and Qin Fang knew, they knew that even if someone were to know all the ingredients of a dish, making the same dish was another matter entirely. What's more, if this is a secret recipe, and was not what just any Tom, Dick or Harry can learn. Qin Fang himself felt this way too.

However...

<[Secret Dumpling Recipe (Incomplete)] obtained>

Just as Qin Fang was listening to Uncle Fang fervently talking about the special things of his special dumplings, such a notice appeared in Qin Fang's head, scaring Qin Fang out of his wits.

Notices said with an emotionless voice, that Qin Fang was already used to.

But if the contents were as such, then how could he not be surprised? And when Qin Fang quickly looked at the [Secret Dumpling Recipe (Incomplete)], there were quite detailed notes about all the ingredients that Uncle Fang just listed, along with some simple procedures.

[Secret Dumpling Recipe (Incomplete)]

An incomplete secret dumpling recipe. However, it is possible to make the perfect recipe through increasing skill proficiency.

Looking at the description that could not be any more succinct, it already had lots of ridiculous statements. The recipe had an (Incomplete), which shows that this was not the true secret recipe, and was only a rough guide made based on the oral descriptions made by Uncle Fang.

However, there was a procedure list, which was like a picture. As long as he learned the [Dumpling Making] skill, then Qin Fang would probably be able to make the incomplete secret dumplings. If he further improved the skill, then he would either be able to slowly figure out the recipe by himself, or his brain would automatically give the more completed version.

Thinking till here, Qin Fang couldn't help but feel sorry towards the Uncle Fang who was still talking incessantly in front of him. He could be considered to have secretly stolen Uncle Fang's skill, but the person himself was still unaware.

“Haaa. Well, after some time, I won't be setting up stall anymore. So that even if I were to be able to make the most perfect secret dumplings, it would not affect Uncle Fang's business.

Qin Fang thought thusly in his heart. This was the only way he could compensate Uncle Fang now for 'teaching' him the secret recipe.

Chapter 15: Enemies Sure Live In A Small World

Qin Fang continued chatting with Uncle Fang about trivial things, but his attention did not shift from Fatty Chen.

Possibly due to him having a guilty conscience, or Qin Fang sitting there gave him a lot of pressure, Fatty Chen couldn't do his business at ease. When business started getting slower, Fatty Chen immediately started to tidy up his stall and prepared to hurry back home.

“Uncle Fang, give me another two more baskets of dumplings, takeaway.”

Seeing that Fatty Chen was closing stall and preparing to go home, Qin Fang sat for a while more before ordering two more baskets of dumplings from Uncle Fang while smiling. After he paid the money, he took the dumplings in his hands and turned around to leave, and the direction he left in was as if he was really going to go home.

However, after moving past the crowd, Qin Fang once again changed his direction and walked towards the direction of Fatty Chen's home. Not long after, he caught up to Fatty Chen.

Though Tranquil Sea City was a big and prosperous city, the area around the university campuses was still a fairly remote place. In addition, during this period, which was the summer holidays, there were not many students living in the school dormitories.

Furthermore, since it was so late now, even people who were walking on the streets were few in numbers. And even the few people still out so late at night were just residents of the nearby houses coming out for a stroll. Thus, nobody thought that Qin Fang's actions were suspicious, thinking he was taking a stroll too.

Contrarily, Fatty Chen was behaving extremely suspiciously. When walking, he will occasionally turn around to look behind him, and a look of caution was plastered on his face.

Qin Fang and Fatty Chen did not have many interactions usually, and thus they were not close. In fact, since they were in the same trade, they could be considered to be enemies, especially so if Fatty Chen showed animosity by requesting for hooligans to create a disturbance at Qin Fang's stall. However, one should know that Fatty Chen was quite a haughty person, and despised others on the basis of him being older than others. Compared to the cautious behavior Fatty Chen was displaying right now, there was a world of a difference from his usual self.

And if he showed such a great change in behaviour due to Qin Fang's appearance just now, then without saying anything, one can know obviously that he had a guilty

During the hot summer night, there was an occasional cool breeze blowing which made the body feel comfortable. In the night sky, stars were twinkling and the moon was hanging brightly in the sky. It was a night with good weather.

Qin Fang's gait was relaxed, and in his hands, there were the dumplings he had ordered for takeaway. The dumplings were already slowly cooling down, so eating it now would definitely not scald the tongue.

In contrast, Fatty Chen's gait was not so relaxed. With a face that looked like he had done something wrong, he became cautious regardless of who he saw. Furthermore, he even chose roads that could avoid people or were dimly lit. If Qin Fang had not followed him carefully, then Qin Fang really could have lost sight of Fatty Chen.

Without realising, Qin Fang had already shadowed Fatty Chen for 20 minutes. However, Fatty Chen still hadn't reached home yet, and when Qin Fang looked around, found out that they were already inside the university campuses area and was almost reaching a university. It was the university Qin Fang was going to go to soon, Tranquil Sea University.

Just as Qin Fang was puzzled about Fatty Chen's actions, Fatty Chen suddenly entered an alley beside Tranquil Sea University.

The alley was very narrow, and practically only people could enter. If it were motorcycles or scooters, then maybe squeezing through was possible, but cars would definitely not be able to enter.

This alley was also relatively desolate, and did not have the streetlights installed on the main streets. It was slightly bright only at the alley entrance, and in it, only the lamps on Tranquil Sea University's walls were lighting up the place weakly.

On the most part, it was just like walking down a road without any lighting at all.

Watching Fatty Chen entering the alley, Qin Fang also followed. As he looked at the alley, it was slightly dark, and there were no people too. It was definitely the best place for an ambush.

“Did Fatty Chen plan this, or was it coincidental? Coming to this place is like calling me to please attack him, isn’t it?”

Qin Fang couldn’t help but think so in his heart. After focusing for a while, when he turned his hands, a mundane looking brick appeared in his hands from out of nowhere. ‘Attack +1, has a greater chance to afflict the [Dizzy] status’, this was just what Qin Fang wanted.

After he finished planning his course of actions, Qin Fang proceeded to walk into the alley. However, changes tend to occur during critical moments.

Just when Qin Fang was about to take this opportunity to take care of Fatty Chen, and let him think twice about targeting Qin Fang again, from the darkness, out came a few people who blocked Fatty Chen’s road.

Fatty Chen was already very cautious, as if fearing an encounter with someone. The moment he saw somebody blocking his road, without even making clear who they were, he turned tail and ran back the way he came from instinctively.

“Shit! Go after him!”

Those people who blocked Fatty Chen’s way also didn’t expect him to run so fast. Without even giving the road blockers a chance to say a word, Fatty Chen had already run away. The leader of the road blockers immediately cursed out loud, and ordered for his men to give chase.

Seeing such a scene, Qin Fang was also startled. However, he wouldn’t go and get involved with such a troublesome situation willingly. He immediately gave up on entering the alley, and went to the road opposite the alley and sat down, waiting to see the show.

Though Fatty Chen was the one who ran first, but as his age was not on the young side, coupled with the fact that he was obese, even with a head start advantage, he could not maintain the lead for long and was even panting heavily already. On the other hand, the two lackeys chasing after him easily caught up after using more effort.

“Aiyo~”

The two lackeys obviously wouldn’t be courteous with him, and the moment they caught up, each of them gave Fatty Chen a big kick. The two kicks elicited a groan from Fatty Chen, and his obese body frame was kicked down towards the ground. On his face, an expression of extreme fright was apparent.

At this time, the leader of the trio who blocked Fatty Chen had also caught up, and though he was also panting, he was much better off than Fatty Chen. Seeing Fatty Chen sitting on the floor while breathing roughly, the leader, who was infuriated, kicked Fatty Chen's plump stomach fiercely.

These two kicks were even more ruthless than the first two, and Fatty Chen couldn't even groan in pain when kicked. All he could do was shiver in fear while holding his stomach, and his body even started to convulse.

“Boss Chen, don't try and play dead on me...”

After kicking Fatty Chen, his anger seemingly dissipated, and only then did he squat down. He then proceeded to pull Fatty Chen's collar, trying to lift him up. But due to either Fatty Chen being too fat, or the leader being on the skinnier side, lifting him up was an unexpectedly taxing action.

However, for the sake of exhibiting his cool sides in front of his lackeys, he still threatened Fatty Chen in a very fierce way, his face even more so, and that terrified Fatty Chen. Knowing that there was no way he could keep up this act anymore, he immediately turned his face towards the leader while shaking.

“Bro-Brother Rat!”

Fatty Chen said in a terrified manner.

Owing to the poor visibility and long distance, it was only when Fatty Chen called the leader's name and when the road light shone in the leader obliquely did Qin Fang realise that the leader was the very same Strong Rat that Qin Fang had just beaten up not long ago.

“The world sure is small...”

Looking at the two lackeys beside Strong Rat, they were different from the ones causing the disturbance just now. However, Strong Rat himself was still his usual self and Qin Fang couldn't help but laugh in his heart.

Qin Fang really did not think that they would actually have the same goal as they were just fighting two to three hours ago. And that common goal was to take care of Fatty Chen.

However, looking at the situation, there might not be a need for Qin Fang to take action himself. Strong Rat's methods were obviously going to be much more crueler than his own, and this will allow him to better expel the grievances in his heart. Furthermore, since he need not get his own hands dirty, it was two birds with one stone. In the end, all he needed to do was just sit by and enjoy the show.

Chapter 16: You Reap What You Sow

Strong Rat waited for Fatty Chen to catch his breath, before squatting in front of him and stretching his hand to lightly slap Fatty Chen's oily, fat face. He then said with a smile,

“Boss Chen, what you are doing is not ethical at all... What you requested for, I have already done it already. Do you see? There is even a big bruise on my head due to getting hit. Don't you think you should reimburse us our medical fees or something?”

As Strong Rat was talking, his cronies that were behind him were affectedly giving a cold smile, and even exercised their wrists, as if they were planning to use Fatty Chen as a training bag.

These gangsters had no talent other than bullying the weak and be subservient to the strong. They were especially skilled in bullying people by outnumbering them. With an untrained physique like Fatty Chen's, it was naturally difficult to go through the beating of three gangsters.

“Bro-Brother Strong, the money... didn't I give it to you a long time ago?”

Fatty Chen's face tightened, and he unconsciously grabbed his own pocket. Inside was the total profits he got from doing business today. Though it was not a great sum, it was not a small sum either.

“Hmm? Boss Chen, did you not understand the meaning behind

my words?”

Strong Rat was immediately displeased with Fatty Chen’s reply, and his smile faded. He then said with a dark face,

“We took your money, and we did what you asked us to... but now that I am injured, the medical fees should naturally be paid by you, right?”

“Brother Strong...”

The moment Fatty Chen heard Strong Rat say ‘the meaning behind my words’, how could he not realise what Strong Rat wanted? His face which already had a scared expression immediately collapsed, and he was on the verge of tears.

“Enough of your nonsense, quickly give me the money!”

Who was Strong Rat? He was a hooligan! He was already infuriated by the fact that he got beaten up by Qin Fang because of carrying out Fatty Chen’s request. When he saw that Fatty Chen was not being appreciative of his ‘efforts’ at beating up Qin Fang, he couldn’t bother to dilly-dally with Fatty Chen anymore. He immediately stood up and gave Fatty Chen a kick, and the lackeys behind him also sprung into action. One held Fatty Chen down, while the other searched Fatty Chen’s pockets.

“What? They are resorting to violence now? Poor Fatty Chen~...”

Qin Fang who was sitting at a dark place on the opposite road clearly saw what happened to Fatty Chen. This was quite a remote area, and thus there weren't anybody else who saw this scene. Qin Fang was not the type of person who showed mercy to his enemies. Or else, he won't have planned to secretly take care of Fatty Chen before the gangsters showed up. Thus, his exclamation was dripping with sarcasm.

“Don't! Brother Strong, these are my hard-earned money!”

Fatty Chen was truly scared this time. Even if his obese body was held down by a gangster, with his large build, if he started squirming around, then the two gangsters would not be able to do anything about him. At the same time, he was emitting excessively loud sounds that sounded like a pig being slaughtered. Qin Fang deduced that Fatty Chen was trying to use his voice to attract the attention of passersby so that they would hopefully help him.

A pity it was, that there was indeed a passerby, but it was Qin Fang who had a hostile stance towards Fatty Chen. It was already a blessing that Qin Fang didn't run up and join Strong Rat in kicking him, and Qin Fang will only save Fatty Chen when pigs fly.

“You bastard, are you courting death?!”

Strong Rat was not a merciful person either. Seeing that Fatty Chen was being 'disobedient', 'he didn't hold back anymore and aimed at Fatty Chen's squirming body before giving him a merciless kick. The power in the kick was not small, and Fatty Chen immediately stopped screaming. His body curled up into a huge shrimp, his throat was making hoarse sounds, and he

couldn't say anything coherent at all.

On the other hand, the two lackeys immediately took advantage of Fatty Chen's 'shrimp mode' to attack the pocket that Fatty Chen was guarding so fervently just now. They only took the wallet that had the notes, and didn't even touch the waist pouch that stored the small change.

“Damn it, only \$1000...”

When Strong Rat took out the money inside the wallet and counted it, he found out that there was only \$1000 and a little more. Instantly, his skinny rat-like face warped, and the gaze in his eyes became ferocious.”

“Damned fatty, don't play dead on me. Did you hide the money?!”

Strong Rat kicked Fatty Chen who was curled up into a ball and holding his stomach. His face was extremely dark.

“Brother Strong, there is really only that much. My business now is so bad, or else why would I ask for your help...”

Fatty Chen held his stomach, and his plump face was as pale as a sheet of paper now. Coupled with the fact that it was hot now, sweats that were as large as beans were constantly rolling down his face. He was also on the verge of hugging Strong Rat's leg and begging for mercy.

“Don’t bullshit me! If you don’t give me \$10,000 today, then this matter, will not be settled with just light wounds...”

Reason with Strong Rat?

Fatty Chen’s head must have gone haywire.

Strong Rat was notorious for being cruel, and was capable of doing any sorts of evil deeds. Back when his father criticised him as a failure, Strong Rat beat his father up, which almost caused his father to lose his life.

If Strong Rat dared to seriously injure even his own father, then what was injuring a mere outsider like Fatty Chen to him? Even the few kicks he gave to Fatty Chen just now was with his full strength, and there was no holding back at all.

“I really don’t have that much...”

Fatty Chen’s face was tightened up. He was on the verge of crying, showing that he really didn’t have any more money.

Qin Fang also judged that the \$1000+ was really all Fatty Chen had. At least, when he was stalking Fatty Chen, he didn’t see him withdrawing money from an ATM machine, and instead headed straight back home, before he got blocked by Strong Rat and his cronies.

“Don’t have, is it? Beat him!”

Strong Rat gave a cold laugh, and didn’t bother with talking anymore and started beating up Fatty Chen. The two lackeys naturally didn’t want to be left behind and incessantly hit Fatty Chen.

“You reap what you sow.”

Qin Fang coldly looked at the scene. Fatty Chen wanted to bring about Qin Fang’s fall, but didn’t expect to fail, and even get extorted by Strong Rat who he had hired to extort Qin Fang. Seeing Fatty Chen fail at his sabotage and even get instant karma-ed, Qin Fang’s rage cooled down substantially, and his mood lifted considerably too.

“Ouch, ouch!”

Howls of pain rose incessantly, and in a quiet night such as this, traveled a long distance. Unfortunately, nobody was willing to come over to help, and Fatty Chen could only silently take the beating.

As for the possibility of retaliating...

Obviously, Fatty Chen firstly did not have the courage. Secondly, he really did not have the courage to do it. Thirdly, he simply did not have the abilities. To defeat three gangsters alone was not a feat that could be accomplished by just anyone, and Fatty Chen at

least understood his capabilities to that extent.

As Fatty Chen was getting beaten up, he also did not forget to beg Strong Rat, to beg him to let him off the hook this time. If you say he was strong-minded, then sorry, he's not.

Though Fatty Chen's body was aching with pain, he was not an idiot. He understood clearly that if he got past the beating tonight, then he would be able to get home alive. After that, the problem was easy to solve, and he didn't need to constantly get extorted by Strong Rat anymore.

He thought about the solution to the extent that he had a plan already. When he gets home after the beating, he will immediately book a plane ticket, and leave Tranquil Sea City tomorrow. This way, even if Strong Rat wanted to continue extorting him, it would be difficult.

He was just a small food stall owner. Though Tranquil Sea City was prosperous, there were other equally prosperous cities as well. He didn't need to be hung up over a city. Especially if the city was a dangerous one for him.

Qin Fang was sitting on the opposite road and observed the situation all the while. Though he did want to take care of Fatty Chen, he did not think about how he would go about it. At most, he would hit his head and give him several big bruises. However, the situation was escalating beyond Qin Fang's expectations. Especially the following happenings, which made even Qin Fang feel disturbed for a few days.

Chapter 17: Serves Him Right!

The three gangsters continued beating Fatty Chen for a while. In such a hot summer night, such vigorous activity immediately caused the gangsters to sweat profusely. Combined with the fact that they were a little tired too, they stopped beating Fatty Chen up after a while more. At this time, Fatty Chen was already beaten black and blue. His face that was already very fat was now so swollen that you couldn't even see his facial features properly.

“Boss Chen, after getting beat up, you should know what to do already, right? Don't have money on you now? Simple. Just call your wife to send the money here now. \$10,000. If the amount is less by even a single cent, then don't think about going home today...”

However, Strong Rat obviously would not let Fatty Chen go off without getting his money. His head was even now, throbbing with pain. After getting hit so hard by Qin Fang, with his personality, he would never let it go without getting something in return.

As for Qin Fang, Strong Rat temporarily still did not dare to provoke him. Mainly because Qin Fang was young, impulsive, and merciless. Once Qin Fang was provoked, his retaliation was not light at all. If not, he wouldn't be able to scare away his two former lackeys and had to change to new ones. If you asked Strong Rat to go settle things with Qin Fang now, he wouldn't due to his fear of Qin Fang.

If he didn't dare to do anything about Qin Fang, Strong Rat who

liked bullying the weak would naturally ask for compensation from Fatty Chen who was the start of everything. After suffering such a loss in the hands of Qin Fang, Fatty Chen had to at least shed blood. How else can he justify him getting beaten up so badly?

“I really...really don't have money....Ouch!”

Fatty Chen still wanted to stubbornly resist to the bitter end, but before he could finish saying his piece, he was kicked viciously by Strong Rat. At the same time, Strong Rat drew a dagger that had a cold sheen from his waist.

“Fatty Chen, stop ****ing with me. I tried to settle it courteously, but you refused. I have already said how much money I want, and I want it. Or else...your fingers would be saying their farewells to you...”

As Strong Rat was saying so cruelly, he also called his two lackeys to hold Fatty Chen down, while him himself was holding down Fatty Chen's hand. He then held the cold and sharp dagger towards Fatty Chen's fingers, and even brushed the edge lightly along Fatty Chen's fingers.

Fatty Chen immediately panicked. He could clearly feel the coldness of the edge of the dagger, and could slightly perceive the sensation of getting cut. However, he was too fat, and was also unable to move an inch due to being held down. Or else he would definitely have seen blood flowing from his fingers... (T/N: OMG how fat is he that even knife can't draw blood easily)

“I think this is going overboard already...”

Qin Fang was watching the show from the opposite road, but did not expect the show to slowly become more and more exaggerated. He thought that he would only see Fatty Chen getting beat up and lose some money from the extortion, but did not think that Strong Rat would be so cruel, and from the looks of things, really wanted to chop off Fatty Chen's fingers.

“Should I go and help Fatty Chen a bit?”

Qin Fang immediately started hesitating. Qin Fang was still a kind person. After seeing such an extreme situation, his feelings of compassion started showing.

“But, can I do it?”

Looking at the three gangsters at the opposite alley, other than the enemy's numerical advantage, Strong Rat also had a dagger, whilst Qin Fang himself was bare-handed. At most, he could only produce the [Hooligan's Brick] from his [Item Box]. However, if he rushed in from such a long distance, then before he could even bash somebody's head with his brick, he himself would already have been stabbed by the dagger.

“After getting hit by a chair, I lost 4 HP. However, how much HP would I lose if I get stabbed by a dagger?”

Such a question aroused in Qin Fang's heart.

He also glanced at the dumplings on his hands that had already gone cold. With two baskets of 6 dumplings each, he had a total of 12 dumplings, which meant he could recover 12 HP. If you add the 10 HP he had now into the mix, it would mean that he had 22 HP to use only.

Getting hit by a bench reduced HP by 4, but if one were to compare it with getting stabbed by a dagger, it was obvious which was more harmful.

“As long as the dagger does not stab into any vital parts, there shouldn’t be any risk of losing my life, and thus would not consume my whole 10 HP at once. However, with 22 HP, I can at most take 3 stabs only...”

As Qin Fang thought about saving Fatty Chen, he also thought about how saving such a person was definitely not worth it. If he were to suffer an injury, then there would be lots of trouble. He still had a mother at home who was hoping for him to become successful. As he thought about all the cons, Qin Fang hesitated.

“Fatty Chen, I won’t repeat myself anymore. I let you shed some blood so you will remember your predicament. If you still don’t obey, then it wouldn’t be as simple as letting your finger shed some blood anymore...”

As he said so, Strong Rat raised Fatty Chen’s hand that was hurting, and all of the grisly hand’s image was captured in the eyes of Fatty Chen.

This Strong Rat was truly cruel. His ‘shedding some blood’ was not targeted at only one finger, but all five of one of his hand. And from his actions, it seemed that even his unblemished hand would be shedding blood soon too.

“Don’t! Don’t! I will give the money...I will give it...”

Feeling the stabbing pain coming from his fingers, Fatty Chen was truly terrified. One of his hands had already become a red mess, and fresh blood was coming out as if it was free. If the blood continued flowing, then it wouldn’t be surprising if Fatty Chen died from blood loss.

This was already a matter of life and death. Even the stubborn Fatty Chen who didn’t want to surrender the money had no choice but to cry out panickedly and agree to Strong Rat’s demands.

In this situation, if his wallet didn’t bleed, then he would be the one to bleed...

“Quickly call, we don’t have much patience anymore!”

Strong Rat threw Fatty Chen’s phone at him, and the two lackeys also released Fatty Chen, though they didn’t leave his side. Both of them sandwiched Fatty Chen, and didn’t give him a chance to escape.

How could Fatty Chen even think about escaping? After shedding

blood he was already terrified, and shakily received the phone, and called home.

“Little Xue, where’s your aunt? What, not home? Where did she go? Play mahjong? Urgh, she will be the death of me...”

Fatty Chen called home, but the result greatly disappointed him. His wife went to play mahjong, and was not even home. Now the situation was grave. Without even remembering to end the call, he cautiously looked at Strong Rat, and said,

“Bro-Brother Strong, my wife is...is not home...”

“Who received the call just now?”

Strong Rat was also extremely vexed. He finally got Fatty Chen to agree after much difficulty, but didn’t expect that his wife would not be home... He couldn’t possibly go there himself, right? If he did, then Fatty Chen might violently retaliate.

“My niece who came from far away... she’s staying in my house...” Fatty Chen said shakily.

“Then let her send the money.”

“But...”

Unexpectedly, one could see a troubled expression on Fatty

Chen's badly swollen face. Just as he was about to say something, his stomach got kicked by Strong Rat again.

“No buts. With money, then everything will be okay. No money...then your fingers would be leaving its host.”

Now that he had already come this far, Strong Rat definitely would not leave without money. His tone was firm and did not leave room for negotiations. He instantly had Fatty Chen's back to the wall.

“Serves you right.”

Though Qin Fang could not clearly hear what they said, he still could get the gist of it. If Fatty Chen was willing to pay the money, then he naturally would not lose his life. This let Qin Fang heart relax a little. However, towards the predicament Fatty Chen was in, he only gave those three words.

“Li-Little Xue, go to the kitchen...At blah blah blah there is an object that is wrapped up with tissue. Please bring that over for me. I'm at the alley beside Tranquil Sea University...En, yes yes, it's urgent...”

Under Strong Rat's coercion, Fatty Chen had no choice but to say so, and let his distant niece send the money to him.

“What do you know, this fatty knew how to hide his money from his wife...”

If the money was hidden in such a secretive way, it obviously was Fatty Chen's secret stash of money. The sum from one such stash was \$10,000, and Qin Fang didn't think that Fatty Chen only had one stash...

Of course, whether he had more money stashed away or not had nothing to do with Strong Rat, and even more so with Qin Fang.

Only, Qin Fang noticed the subtle changes of the expressions on the three gangsters' face. He immediately thought of why he and Strong Rat fought in the first place, and was immediately worried about Fatty Chen's niece.

Chapter 18: The Girl Called Little Xue

After the call was made, Strong Rat and his cronies didn't trouble Fatty Chen anymore. They only tossed him into a corner, while the three of them smoked. However, they had their eyes on him the whole time, and didn't give him a chance to escape.

On the other hand, Qin Fang didn't leave in the end. He didn't care what happened to Fatty Chen anymore. However, he couldn't guarantee that Strong Rat and his cronies wouldn't do something despicable again. Since he lived alone anyways, and it didn't matter when he went home, he decisively continued hiding in a corner and waited for the situation that would definitely go out of hand.

Fatty Chen's house was not far from here, and after a while Qin Fang could faintly see a slender figure slowly walking in the small alley. Just from the body shape alone, one could tell it was a girl.

It was already very late, and there was nobody around. If a girl didn't have something to do, then she wouldn't dare to go out alone, let alone to a remote alley such as this.

Thus, it was obvious that the girl coming over was Fatty Chen's niece, and Qin Fang did not need to meet the girl to know that.

At almost the same time that Qin Fang made such a judgement, the girl had already walked out of the alley, and appeared in front of Qin Fang's eyes.

The girl's attire was very simple. She had on a pair of black jeans, an old-fashioned flower petal blouse, and stepped on a pair of common slippers. Despite wearing a full body of street stall goods, it could not diminish the beauty of her pretty face. If she dressed up a little bit, then she would definitely be a beauty on par with Tang Fei Fei.

“Like this, things would definitely get troublesome...”

If he didn't know, he wouldn't be troubled. But after seeing the girl's appearance, Qin Fang could not help but smile bitterly.

Strong Rat and gang were obviously not good samaritans. If they dared to harass Tang Fei Fei in public, then what would they do in a quiet night, in a remote place such as this? Qin Fang feared that...

Qin Fang didn't even dare to think anymore. He could only quietly wait for the situation to unfold, and he prayed that it won't become as he envisioned it.

After the girl walked out of the alley, she looked around at the road intersection. Probably due to Fatty Chen asking her to do so, both her hands were tightly held towards her stomach, and even Qin Fang from a distance could see that there was a slight protrusion on her clothes at the stomach area. Fatty Chen probably asked her to hide the money like that while coming over.

“Little Xue, Little Xue...I'm over here!”

Fatty Chen who was held up in a corner immediately shouted out for Little Xue when the girl appeared. Strong Rat and his cronies also extinguished their cigarettes, picked Fatty Chen up, and walked towards the girl. Coincidentally, they met up right in front of Qin Fang's line of vision, and between Qin Fang and them was only a road without any cars nor people.

“Uncle, you...”

The girl was filled with suspicion as she looked at the approaching Fatty Chen. His face had changed from a pig face to an elephant face, and she could only see a little bit of Fatty Chen's original appearance. The girl was shocked, but after seeing the three that were obviously gangsters beside her uncle, she unconsciously retreated a few steps.

“Don't talk about my appearance now. Have you brought what I asked you to?”

Fatty Chen now only wanted to quickly leave the place. If he continued staying any longer, he might get beaten up again. Furthermore, the bleeding from his hand had not stopped yet.

“Okay, it's here...”

The girl immediately took out the money that was wrapped up with tissue paper out of her blouse. However, when she was taking out the money, she also accidentally exposed some of her snow white skin and cute belly button. Strong Rat, who had already noticed that the girl was quite pretty despite her old-fashioned

attire, had brightened eyes when he saw that.

That vulgar gaze immediately scared the girl, and her hands trembled which almost caused the money to drop onto the floor. The vulgar gaze emitted by Strong Rat really caused the girl who had not done ‘that’ before to be frightened.

Fatty Chen obviously did not notice the gaze sent by Strong Rat, and only lowered his head and took the money. He then cautiously presented the money in front of Strong Rat, and said,

“Brother Strong, the money is here...can I go home now?”

Strong Rat didn’t say anything, and took the money. After tearing away the newspaper covering the money, there was indeed a stack of money in it. And after counting the amount, there was about \$10,000. Strong Rat knew that Fatty Chen wouldn’t dare to pull off anything funny now, for he knew that he will get harassed again if he did so.

“Okay, you can scam now...”

With the money in his hands, Strong Rat lightly waved his hands, and quickly ousted Fatty Chen away.

“I’m going now, I’m going now...”

Fatty Chen felt like a mountain was lifted up from his shoulders, and while complaining with his head lowered, prepared to bring

the girl called Little Xue to leave.

“Hold on!”

However, just as Fatty Chen was about to walk away, Strong Rat shouted out loudly from behind.

“You can go, but as for her...she must stay.”

Almost immediately after Strong Rat said so, his two lackeys who were already burning with desire, blocked the girl's escape route from the front and back.

“Brother Strong, don't...don't be like that...I've already given you the money...”

Fatty Chen's face immediately paled, and he protested while stammering.

“You've given me the money, so I naturally won't bother you. Quickly go...or I will really let you spill blood.”

Strong Rat was obviously not the type of person to listen to people's plea of mercy. Thus, he once again pulled out his dagger, and while threatening the retreating Fatty Chen, walked towards the girl too.

“Uaaah!”

Fatty Chen had already been scared out of his wits a long time ago, and looked at the girl with a conflicted expression. However, the moment Strong Rat took out the dagger again, Fatty Chen immediately thought of how he bled just now, and screamed in fright. After that, with a 'whoosh', he disappeared into the darkness of the alley which lead back home.

“Uncle!...”

The girl's face was also filled with fear, and unconsciously tried to run away. But, the two gangsters were not amateurs, and the moment her leg so much as twitched, they blocked the girl's escape route.

“You-You guys don't come here!”

The girl called Little Xue was terrified. She just arrived at this city, and was not familiar with it at all. Other than Fatty Chen and his family, she did not have any other relatives. Now, she had to face this sort of situation, and even Fatty Chen abandoned her. Even the most mentally strong of girls would not be able to endure it, and thus her eye sockets couldn't help but be filled with tears.

“Hey babe, don't be scared. I'm not a bad guy...”

Strong Rat played with the dagger on his hands, and with a despicable expression, slowly cornered the girl. The lackeys also had similar expressions, and one even arrogantly said,

“Boss, you can eat the meat. The two of us will be satisfied with just the soup.”

They were small-time gangsters, and even though they did do ‘it’ before, it was with girls who had already done ‘that’ umpteen times with others. But the girl in front of them was, without talking about her overwhelming beauty, was also obviously a virgin. This really tickled their fancy.

“From the looks of it, I have no choice but to do it, don’t I?...”

Qin Fang was observing the situation all along, and the worst case scenario he had envisioned still happened in the end, as he expected. A young girl was about to be ravaged and trampled by three gangsters, and Qin Fang knew that he will never let such a situation go without him doing something. Thus, he stood up, and cautiously approached the three gangsters who due to having their eyes on the girl, did not notice Qin Fang’s presence...

Chapter 19: The Hero Saves The Damsel In Distress

“Babe, be obedient...I will tenderly take care of you~”

Strong Rat this time was really overtaken by lust, and didn't even notice Qin Fang who was already rushing over. The two lackeys were no better, and their eyes were fixated on the girl.

On the other hand, just as when the girl was panicking and was showing a helpless demeanour; being able to only tightly hold her collars and the dressing of her shirt, she suddenly saw the figure of Qin Fang who was coming here at a high speed. Her eyes immediately showed signs of surprise, and just as she was about to call out to him, she noticed Qin Fang asking her to be quiet before barely holding back her voice.

The girl's heart slightly calmed down. Facing three gangsters who were as carnivorous and merciless as wolves and tigers, crying was obviously useless. She obviously showed great intellect, as after seeing the brick in Qin Fang's hand, she noticed his plan.

Phew~

Strong Rat was coincidentally right in front of Qin Fang, with his back facing him. Such a good opportunity was presented to him, how could he miss it? The brick in Qin Fang's hand immediately became a strong weapon, and he swung the brick down with great gusto towards the back of Strong Rat's head.

Strong Rat was not a fighter with several years of experience for nothing. The wind brought about by Qin Fang's dash coupled with the whooshing sounds made by the brick immediately alerted him, and Strong Rat instinctively wanted to turn his head around to check out what was going on.

Smack

But, it was too late.

The moment he turned his face, Strong Rat saw a block-like black object coming down from above. Then, he felt pangs of pain from his face, and a dizzy spell assaulted his brain. He instantly lost the ability to think, and even his howl of pain was delayed.

<Attack successful, Target is afflicted with [Dizzy] status->

Such a sentence emerged in Qin Fang's head, but Qin Fang didn't have the luxury to care about that. There were two lackeys beside him after all.

“Urgh!...”

The two lackeys was startled when they heard Strong Rat's groan, and even their vulgar smile froze. Before they could even react, one of the lackeys immediately felt that his head was hit by

something, and instantly got dizzy along with losing his ability to think.

As for the other lackey, Qin Fang already could not make it in time to use the brick again to attack. He could only raise up his legs, and give him a strong kick.

The position of the gangster was just perfect. The kick Qin Fang gave him was taken without any preparations, and he was immediately sent flying to the walls of Tranquil Sea University that was beside them.

Even more unfortunate was due to the inclination of Qin Fang's body, the kick was sent to the upper part of the gangster's body. This immediately sent the gangster's upper body flying first, which caused his head to collide with the hard wall directly. Though it did not cause him to faint, he was already seeing stars, which caused him to stagger.

“Phew~ That was close!”

When Qin Fang finished the series of actions, he couldn't help but to pant heavily. If he so much as made a small little mistake, then he wouldn't be able to get off so easily. Luckily, his luck was good.

“Why aren't you running away yet?”

As for the girl called Xiao Xue, she was stunned. She obviously

did not think that Qin Fang would be able to immediately put down three gangsters so fast. But, this made the anxious Qin Fang annoyed, and he immediately called her to leave loudly with an impolite tone.

“Oh! Going, I’m going now...”

After getting shouted at by Qin Fang, she immediately regained her bearings, and immediately turned around to run away. However, just as she was about to leave, she suddenly reacted, and turned around once again to say her thanks to Qin Fang embarrassedly.

“Thank you...Ah! Watch out!...”

However, just as she turned around, she happened to notice that the formerly dizzy Strong Rat who was behind Qin Fang had already recovered, and was preparing to stab Qin Fang with the dagger now. She face immediately paled and she shouted, wanting to warn Qin Fang.

With the girl’s cry, Qin Fang immediately understood the situation, and his face slightly paled. Without the time to even look back, he could only move to the side by a step.

chh!

A clear sound of knife cutting clothes resounded. Qin Fang immediately felt pain at his waist, and unconsciously sucked in a

breath, before turning around and kicking.

Though Qin Fang's kick was done wantonly, a kick induced by pain was stronger than normal by a lot, and it also coincidentally landed on a vital spot on Strong Rat's abdomen, directly kicking him away.

“Ah!”

Strong Rat cried out in pain. He didn't even bother with the dagger stabbed into Qin Fang's body, and used both hands to cover his 'little brother' below. His rat-like face turned green, showing how vicious Qin Fang's kick was.

However, Qin Fang was not any better. The dagger was stabbed into his waist, and fresh blood was coming out like crazy as if it was free. In Qin Fang's head, '<HP -1>' notifications appeared incessantly, and he lost around 7-8 HP of his 10 in the blink of an eye.

Qin Fang who was losing blood profusely immediately felt heavy-headed, and was showing signs of fainting.

When he lost 5-6 HP last time, he was already put in an extremely dizzy state. But the situation now was even more severe, seeing how his HP almost became zero in an instant. If it were to become zero, Qin Fang had no doubt that it would mean his death right at that moment.

“Uuuuu...are you okay? Please don't die!...”

The girl called Xiao Xue forgot about escaping at this moment. Blood was flowing like a river from Qin Fang's waist, and his face was deathly pale. All this was caused by him trying to save her, so how could she just leave and turn a blind eye to everything?

“Boss...”

Strong Rat looked as if he was heavily injured, but it was only pain. Compared to Qin Fang, it was infinitely better. The two dazed lackeys had already recovered by now, and after seeing Qin Fang who was bleeding profusely from his waist, they were at a loss about what to do.

They were only normal gangsters. If you called them to fight and extort money, they would still do it. But if you were to call them to kill, then even if you gave them 10 person's worth of courage, they still wouldn't dare.

Yet, in front of their eyes, there was the figure of Qin Fang with a dagger stabbed into his waist. It was obvious that Boss Strong Rat was the one to do it, so how could they not worry. In the end, if Qin Fang were to really die, then Strong Rat would be a murderer, and they would be the accomplice.

The worry Strong Rat showed was in fact not much lesser than the lackey's. Seeing so much blood, he also panicked, and almost immediately ran away. But he couldn't as his legs went soft due to the fear.

Chh!

And at this moment, the three of them saw with open eyes Qin Fang who was bleeding non-stop pulling out the dagger by himself. Immediately, a splash of blood spurted out, and further made the three terrified.

However, when they noticed what Qin Fang did afterwards, they immediately felt that what was flowing on the ground was not blood, but tomato sauce.

The blood was still flowing, and Qin Fang's face was still deathly pale. But, he actually took out a few dumplings from his body, and started eating them with big mouths.....

Chapter 20: With Dumplings In My Hands, Who Can Match Me In A Fight!

“You...”

Not only were the gangster trio rendered into an idiot-like state, even the girl called Little Xue exclaimed in shock. Never in their lives had they seen somebody who after getting stabbed and was losing blood, had the mood to eat dumplings.

However, Qin Fang was that anomaly, or should one say a demon. With such a heavy injury, if it was somebody else, even moving would be a laborious task, much less having such a good appetite like Qin Fang.

“I’m fine...”

As Qin Fang was munching on the dumplings, he didn’t forget to direct a slight smile towards Little Xue that was beside him. However, in his heart, he was actually cursing her.

“Damn you! To save you, I almost threw away my life. But yet, you are still staying here like an idiot! Isn’t all my blood lost in vain now!?”

Of course, Qin Fang only thought so in his heart, and couldn’t possibly say such things in her face.

Even though there were complaints in his heart, and his blood was still oozing out from his wound, after the 7-8 dumplings entered his stomach, his HP shot up rapidly. The rise was obviously faster than the blood loss rate, and his life was temporarily saved now.

Not only that, as the number of dumplings decreased, the amount of blood lost also decreased, and his condition was even starting to stabilise. At the same time, Qin Fang's complexion got became more red, and was not the frightening pale just now.

Little Xue did not really believe in Qin Fang's words. But yet, Qin Fang's complexion was gradually getting better, and the wound on his waist was also slowly closing. She could only look on at this bizarre situation with a blank gaze, and her mind went blank and nobody knew what she was thinking about.

“Boss, we...”

The two lackeys had goosebumps after seeing Qin Fang's change, and could barely stay in their positions. If not for the fact that Strong Rat was still standing there, the two of them would have already run away a long time ago.

Just a while ago, when Strong Rat's former lackeys ran away, he berated them in his heart that they were spineless garbage. Who would have thought that not long after, his two new lackeys would also become spineless garbage.

But, he looked at Qin Fang who was formerly on the verge of

death. Instead of calling an ambulance when he was dying, Qin Fang actually started to eat dumplings, which was already creepy enough. But on top of that, him eating dumplings actually allowed him to stop losing blood, and his complexion even got better. Now, Qin Fang did not look like a person that was dying no matter how you looked at him.

“Go...”

Strong Rat was also flabbergasted. The situation in front of him was completely out of his realm of comprehension. He had already wanted to escape when he stabbed Qin Fang and saw him losing large amounts of blood.

He was planning on leaving the city, which was definitely better than getting charged for murder. But, in the blink of an eye, Qin Fang recovered, and he did not need to run anymore. Yet, the situation was too sinister, thus he still decided that leaving was better.

“Hey, Brother Strong. We haven’t settled our business yet, and yet you want to go?”

However, just as he was about to turn around to leave, a piece of rock was thrown at his head, causing Strong Rat to turn around due to the sharp pain. What he saw when he turned back was the figure of Qin Fang already standing up and doing a warm up, as if preparing to fight with them again.

“Kid, you must have seen what happened just now. The

disturbance was caused by Fatty Chen asking us to do so. We only took his money and did our money's worth. So, the both of us have no grudges towards each other, right?"

Actually, Strong Rat was terrified while looking at Qin Fang. Who had ever seen a person who could still stand up and exercise after getting stabbed? Only those who were fearless could be unperturbed after witnessing such a bizarre scene, and Strong Rat was definitely not fearless.

"No grudges? So you know we had no grudges..."

Yet, Qin Fang only replied with a cold smile, and cornered Strong Rat and his cronies step by step. Qin Fang's gaze was also extremely fierce. This Strong Rat was really forgetful. Just now, he had already been beaten up for trying to harass a lady, but now, as if forgetting that happened, wanted to trample on another lady again.

"Boss...!"

The two lackeys also had goosebumps. However, Qin Fang was in the end, still one person. The reason they suffered such a loss just now was because they were not prepared for Qin Fang's ambush. Now that it was 3 vs 1, and they were even in plain sight of each other, it was obvious who had the advantage. If the three of them could not even beat Qin Fang with such an overwhelming advantage now, then they can just quit being gangsters already.

"His injuries..."

Strong Rat was also hesitating. Getting stabbed in the waist was by no means a small injury. If Qin Fang was to lose lots of blood again, then he would really die.

smack

But, Qin Fang didn't even give them the choice of running away. A stone the size of a quail egg suddenly flew out from Qin Fang's hand, and directly hit Strong Rat's forehead. Instantly, blood started flowing...

<[Sneak Attack] skill activated, target is afflicted with [Dizzy] status>

[Sneak Attack] successfully activating surprised him, and the fact that the low probability [Dizzy] status debuff being applied surprised him further. This immediately made Qin Fang happy, and he took advantage of the fact that Strong Rat was unable to conduct his lackeys due to being in a [Dizzy] state to give Strong Rat's chest a hard kick.

bam!

A deep and low sound resounded, and Strong Rat's thin body actually flew because of Qin Fang's kick. His whole body took the shape of '<' and flew backward. Then, his body collided with the pole of the streetlights with great force, and showed no signs of

moving.

“Boss!...Damn you! Die!”

The two lackeys were hesitating and couldn't decide whether to fight or take flight. But now that Strong Rat was wasted by Qin Fang in an instant, they didn't dare to hesitate anymore and immediately swung their fists at Qin Fang.

Qin Fang naturally didn't want to show any weakness, and also swung his fists at the two, showing no fear of being outnumbered at all.

smack! smack! smack!

Qin Fang and the two gangsters threw their fists that were lacking in technique at each other. With the mentality of 'if you hit me once, I will hit you twice', they continued fighting. The girl called Little Xue was worrying about Qin Fang at the side, but she couldn't think of any ways to help him.

Fighting was, to the two gangsters, as natural as eating. But to Qin Fang who had just graduated from high school, fighting was almost completely foreign to him.

Fists and kicks continued to rain down on Qin Fang. If it were some other ordinary person in Qin Fang's place, they would have collapsed a long time ago. But Qin Fang was completely fine, and took the gangsters' hit head-on, while taking advantage of

openings to counter them too.

Even after getting smashed by a hard folding chair, Qin Fang only lost 4 HP. Compared to that, the gangster's fist was nothing.

After getting hit by so long, Qin Fang had only lost 1 HP. On the contrary, Qin Fang's retaliation was extremely strong, and almost all his retaliations caused the gangsters to reel back.

Time slowly passed, and the two gangsters were a little tired from all the fighting. Their opponent, Qin Fang, was also showing dulled movements, and they were certain of their victory.

But, just as they thought that they were going to win, Qin Fang suddenly rushed into one of the gangsters using his body, and used the momentum to break out of the encirclement. He then quickly took out dumplings from his pockets, and starting eating them.

The two gangsters were instantly slack-jawed. Who eats dumplings when they were fighting?

But, in the time where the two gangsters were stunned, Qin Fang had already eaten three dumplings. His formerly weary expression immediately vanished, and Qin Fang was once again invigorated. His punches also became sharper.

“Hehe...With dumplings in my hands, who can match me in a fight!”

Chapter 21: If You Can't Call Him Up, Then Beat Him Up (Pun Intended)

With the assistance of the dumplings, Qin Fang's HP was constantly maintained in a safe margin. Furthermore, every single dumpling had a 'Physical Ability +7%' property, which allowed Qin Fang to quickly recover the energy lost from fighting.

As Qin Fang's HP went up and down, though the two gangsters were the aggressors all the time, the problem was that after hitting Qin Fang for such a long time, they had become exhausted. On the other hand, Qin Fang was still up and jumping about after eating the dumplings.

“Sto-Stop!”

In the end, the two gangsters were utterly exhausted, being barely able to breathe now and yet Qin Fang was still full of energy. The two gangsters knew that they would not be a match for Qin Fang after seeing the disparity in their conditions. Thus, while wrapping their heads with their hands to protect themselves, they called for a time out.

“Stop?”

Qin Fang couldn't help but laugh coldly.

“What were you guys doing, only asking me to stop now? Weren't you guys having fun beating me up just now?”

While Qin Fang was mocking them, the strength he used to beat them didn't decrease at all. All of his hits greeted the gangsters' body, and his kicks made them cry out in pain.

smack smack smack

The battle flow immediately changed. Just now, it was them surrounding and beating Qin Fang. But now, it was Qin Fang chasing and beating them.

If this was an ordinary situation, even if the two gangsters couldn't defeat Qin Fang, they would still be able to escape. Escaping was the ultimate skill of gangsters after all. But the problem was that just now all they cared about was beating Qin Fang up, which used all their energy. Now, even if they wanted to run, they just didn't have the energy to do so anymore. The only option left to them now was using the most basic tactic of splitting up and escaping.

On the other hand, Qin Fang's physical condition was quite good. Though the plan thought up by the gangsters were quite good, they really did not have the energy to do anything anymore. Qin Fang first went to chase one of them, and while giving him a good beating, started leading the gangster back to the original battle zone like a shepherd rounding sheep.

He even gave Little Xue who was completely slack-jawed a wooden rod, and tasked her with keeping watch on the dead-beat gangster. He also clearly told her that if the gangster dared to

move, she must give him a good whack.

At the start, the gangster wanted to bully Little Xue as he thought that she was a weak young lady, and didn't dare to beat people. However, he didn't think that Little Xue, perhaps frightened by the fact that she almost got XXXXed, didn't hold back on her blows at all. The moment the gangster showed signs of movements, he immediately started getting whacked on the head, causing him enough pain to want to cry out for his father and call for his mom. After that whack, the gangster didn't dare to do anything anymore, and focused on protecting his body.

As for Qin Fang, he naturally used the same tactic he used just now, and chased after the last gangster. The gangster thought he would be able to escape safely, but didn't expect to be blocked by Qin Fang before he could even reach the street exit. Of course, he wasn't spared from a violent beat down, and the second sheep was led back by the shepherd.

When Qin Fang came back, he saw the scene of Little Xue beating the gangster. As if she was beating the gangster with her eyes closed, she beat the gangster to the point of being half-dead.

“Okay, that's enough! You are going to beat him to death!”

Qin Fang quickly went up to stop Little Xue. If she continued her whackings, then the gangster would really die. Qin Fang and Little Xue would be in hot soup if that happened.

“Die? Ah!”

The girl called Little Xue didn't react at first, but when she heard the word 'die' from Qin Fang, she was immediately frightened. With a yelp, she threw away the rod in her hands, as if it was a murder weapon.

"It's fine, it's fine..."

Seeing that the girl was considerably frightened, Qin Fang quickly grabbed the slightly agitated girl and gently consoled her.

Perhaps Qin Fang's words really had a soothing effect, as the girl actually really calmed down because of Qin Fang's consoling. Now, she was squatting on the floor and while hugging her knees, cried. It showed how frightened she was.

However, Qin Fang didn't say anymore words of consolation. What she needed most now was quietness and time for herself.

"Go over..."

Qin Fang kicked down the gangster who was relatively better off.

"...and get him up!"

Qin Fang commanded while glancing at Strong Rat.

After hearing Qin Fang's command, to save himself from getting

another beating, the gangster didn't dare to do anything funny. Immediately, he ran to Strong Rat's side, and while lightly patting his face, called out 'Boss, Boss!', trying to wake Strong Rat up.

However, Strong Rat remained motionless. This frightened the gangster. If not for the fact that Strong Rat's chest was still moving up and down, the gangster would have thought that Strong Rat really kicked the bucket.

smack!

Qin Fang retrieved the rod Little Xue used, and seeing that the gangster couldn't wake Strong Rat up, gave the gangster a good whack. At the same time, he didn't forget to mercilessly threaten the gangster.

"Did you not eat?! If you can't call him up, then beat him up! Do it mercilessly... I will give you two minutes. If you can't beat him awake, then I will beat you into dreamland instead..."

Qin Fang's methods were really ruthless. This was because he hated the gangsters, especially Strong Rat to the extremes. Not only did they make trouble at his stall, they even dared to harass Tang Fei Fei.

After chasing them away after much difficulty, they came back again to extort money from Fatty Chen. Though that was welcomed by Qin Fang, he didn't think that they were so incorrigible to the point that they wanted to XXXX another young girl after failing to do so with Tang Fei Fei. Qin Fang really

couldn't tolerate their behaviour anymore.

smack smack

“Boss, Boss! Quickly wake up!”

smack smack

“Boss, Boss! Quickly wake up!”

Thus, such a repetitive scene unfolded in front of Qin Fang. The gangster first used slightly more strength to pat Strong Rat's face. But Strong Rat was unperturbed, and remained motionless on the floor.

This obviously made Qin Fang unsatisfied, and he glared at the gangster. Qin Fang's glare made the gangster feel like his soul was going to leave his body from fright, and this caused his next hit to become heavier. After every failed attempt, his hits continued becoming stronger, and now, it was him practically using all his strength to beat Strong Rat's face. At the same time, he incessantly called out to Strong Rat.

Strong Rat's skinny rat-like face became as swollen as a pig's in no time at all. Leaving aside the fact that his two cheeks were bright red and swollen, they were even starting to bleed.

One must admit however that Qin Fang's method of waking an unconscious person up was really effective. After going through such repetitive beatings, perhaps due to his face hurting too much, Strong Rat really awoke.

But, the moment he opened his eyes, he saw a strong slap coming his way. He unconsciously tried to dodge, but his swollen cheeks didn't help his cause. With a slight tilt of his head, one of his swollen cheeks touched a small rock on the floor, and immediately gave Strong Rat torturous pain.

“Don't...Don't hit...Don't hit anymore!”

Strong Rat struggled to squeeze out such words from his throat. His face was in pain and his mouth was swollen, thus he could only make guttural sounds from his throat.

On top of that, the plea was extremely soft. During such a hard beating that made loud smack sounds, the plea became almost unnoticeable. Additionally, the gangster paid attention to Qin Fang the entire time, thus failing to notice that his boss had already awoken.

Chapter 22: Evil Is Defeated By Evil

In such a quiet night, the smack sounds that came from the slaps were very loud and clear. A pity that there was nobody around to witness the scene.

The formerly crying girl had already stopped crying, and turned her face to look at Qin Fang's direction. Her tear-stained but beautiful face that was like raindrops on a pear blossom caused pain in Qin Fang's heart.

Qin Fang knew that the girl was very beautiful, but did not expect her pitiful expression would raise the attack power of her beauty by several times. She was so beautiful that she almost KO'ed Qin Fang who was still a virgin with a single look.

Anyways, though the gangster didn't see it, Qin Fang did notice that Strong Rat had awoken already.

However, he pretended that he didn't know anything, and continued watching the gangster slap the face of Strong Rat that looked more like a pig head than ever before. Only when blood started coming out did he say something.

“Okay, you can stop now.”

When the gangster heard those words, he felt as if he was hearing a voice from heaven. Without even caring about the poisonous gaze Strong Rat was directing at him, the gangster went to a side to start catching his breath. He was already exhausted after the fight

with Qin Fang, and to avoid getting hit, he practically used all his strength to beat Strong Rat up. Now, he really had no strength to even move.

“Brother Strong, I can’t believe we are meeting again so soon...”

Qin Fang said as he lightly brushed the dagger that was stained with blood across Strong Rat’s throat. The icy cold feeling of the dagger against his skin caused his body to tremble, and he didn’t even dare to so much as twitch. He was probably worried that if he did, the dagger would open up a new breathing hole in his throat.

The tone Qin Fang used with Strong Rat was extremely calm, making the conversation seem as if it was between two old friends catching up, and not between a victor and his prisoner that was under his mercy.

“Bro-Brother...no, Big Brother! Please be magnanimous and let me off like letting out gas!”

Strong Rat was really able to stand tall against the weak and bow down and submit against the strong. The situation in front of him was already very clear. He and his two lackeys combined together couldn’t do anything to Qin Fang, and even resulted in one being beaten to the verge of death, and another being tired to the point of being unable to move. The last one was him, who was already on the verge of wetting his pants.

“Let you off?”

Qin Fang couldn't help but laugh coldly. These small-time gangsters were all like that. When they had the advantage, they would act arrogantly and domineering, and couldn't wait to make life a living hell for others. But when they were at a disadvantage, they would be more cowardly than cowards, and couldn't wait to lick your feet.

Pointing at the wound on his waist, the blood had already stopped, but the scar was still there. It was approximately the length of half a finger, and it was very clear.

“If I let you off just like that, then what did I get stabbed for?”

Talking about getting stabbed by a knife just now, Qin Fang was actually really scared. He was scared that he would really die just like that. Unexpectedly, though there was pain, the knife didn't hit his vitals. Blood loss was severe, but it was not to the point where it would cause him to die. All these factors allowed him to keep his life despite getting stabbed.

But precisely because of the near-death experience, Qin Fang felt like he had just walked past death's door. His back was ice cold from the fear too. That's exactly why he wouldn't let Strong Rat off so easily.

“I will pay, I will pay your medical fees, okay?”

Strong Rat looked at the wound, and also had goosebumps.

He fought frequently, and had also seen people getting stabbed before. Injuries that were as severe as Qin Fang's now had been seen once or twice by him before. But which of the stabbed didn't start crying and shouting about going to the hospital after getting stabbed? Only Qin Fang was able to somehow stop the blood loss, but the wound...

Qin Fang had the initiative now. Strong Rat understood, that if he didn't lose something here, he wouldn't be able to leave. Luckily, he had extorted \$10k plus from Fatty Chen, and thus he took the stack of money out from his pocket again.

“Boss, this money is meant as a present for you...”

Strong Rat at this time could be considered to have taken a stance already. Escaping was impossible, and he didn't have the energy to fight. Thus, he could only use money to avert this trial. His face was trying its best to make a pitiable and scared expression, hoping that it would allow Qin Fang to stop pursuing this matter.

According to his calculations, Qin Fang was but a street stall owner. Even if his business was good, it would not be able to generate \$10k plus profit in one month. He threw this money at Qin Fang, hoping it would make Qin Fang dizzy with excitement and let him go.

“Since it's Brother Strong's gift, then I wouldn't be courteous...”

Qin Fang's eyes flashed abnormally, then his face had a dazzling smile plastered onto it. When he took the \$10k plus from Strong

Rat's hands, he also thanked Strong Rat.

“You...”

However, Qin Fang's display was seen differently in the girl called Little Xue's eyes. The girl opened her mouth as if wanting to say something, but just as she was about to say it, she swallowed it back again.

The money was her uncle's and was even delivered personally by her. But yet, the gangsters were giving the money to Qin Fang like [presenting the Buddha with borrowed flowers](#). She couldn't help but be unable to accept such a situation.

(T/N: 'presenting the Buddha with borrowed flowers' – figurative to say to win favor or influence using somebody else's property)

However, when she recalled Fatty Chen's heartlessness, and the fact that Qin Fang had saved her, protected her purity and even get stabbed for her, the girl's heart immediately stopped her desire to speak. She even thought that the money should be Qin Fang's in the first place.

“Take it and quickly go back.”

However, just as when the girl was still thinking about why Qin Fang deserved the money, Qin Fang had already thrown the stack of money to Little Xue. Furthermore, he said one simple sentence while doing so, and was trying to chase her away.

“Are you giving it to me?”

The girl instantly blanked out, and was befuddled by Qin Fang’s strange and unexpected actions.

But Qin Fang didn’t even want to dilly-dally with her, and had already turned his head to face Strong Rat.

“I have properly received your present. Now we should talk about how much medical fees you should pay me...”

“Pfft!”

Strong Rat was just in the midst of praising himself for making such a good decision. He didn’t expect that Qin Fang would give such a backhand blow when he hadn’t even celebrated for a minute yet. If he could really vomit blood now, then he would definitely vomit it all over Qin Fang’s face.

“Bo-Boss... this is not how you play with people!”

Strong Rat’s swollen face was all squeezed together, and looked even more vulgar. At the same time, he even tried to up his pitiful expression and pleaded while looking at Qin Fang.

“Play? I have never played with people before...You said it yourself, the money just now was a present for me. I gave you face, and I accepted it. But I can’t get stabbed for nothing, right? Medical fees must be paid... If you don’t pay, however, I don’t

mind injuring you too. Then we would be equal.”

Qin Fang had a very gentle smile on his face, and while slowly saying such words, he also used the blood-stained dagger to lift up Strong Rat’s shirt. Qin Fang slid the dagger along Strong Rat’s waist, and he also checked Strong Rat’s waist with his own from time to time. He also softly muttered words along the lines of ‘I think it was here...’.

“Don’t, don’t! I will pay, I will pay okay?!”

The dagger was as cold as usual, and the yet to be dry blood on it stained Strong Rat’s waist. The fresh blood trail gave Strong Rat an extremely strong visual shock, and washed away his unwillingness to pay the medical fees completely. While trying to dodge wholeheartedly, Strong Rat also agreed to pay.

“Evil is defeated by evil...Ah! He wasn’t a bad guy, right?”

Not far away, the girl who was still shocked from receiving the money saw with her own eyes what happened. She couldn’t help but think of the phrase ‘Evil is defeated by Evil’, but immediately thought that the phrase was not really appropriate. She was instantly sorry, and her pretty face was immediately flushed red, further accentuating her beauty.

Chapter 23: [Secret Sauce Recipe]

“But...I don't have anymore money!”

Strong Rat dug into his left pocket, then his right pocket, but he could only find small changes that amounted to around \$30.

Gangsters like him naturally didn't work, and without work, he naturally did not have a stable income as well. His daily expenses were settled by collecting 'protection' fees, and he didn't even bring money when going to eat.

Furthermore, he was a leader of some gangsters and loved having face too. The moment he got some money, he would go have a blast at clubs with his lackeys, causing his money to vanish in a flash. Sometimes, he even got ousted out of clubs after spending more money than he had there.

He originally had \$5000, which was the money he got from Fatty Chen in exchange for him dealing with Qin Fang. But, before he went to deal with Qin Fang, he had spent a lot of the money playing around already. Then, he got beaten up by Qin Fang, and had to spend money again on hospital fees. Thus, that was why he only had a measly \$30 now.

Qin Fang looked at the meager amount of money Strong Rat held in his hands. One \$20 bill, one \$10 bill, and some coins. Qin Fang immediately smiled and said.

“So my getting stabbed is worth \$30...Hey, why not we do this? I

will give you \$300, and then you let stab you 10 times, okay?” (T/L: This line is put in my ‘What I want to say at least once’ list XD)

As he threatened Strong Rat, the dagger in his hands were also sliding along Strong Rat’s skin, as if trying to search for the most suitable spot to stab him.

“N-No!”

Strong Rat was going to cry already.

“I will give you more, I will give you more!”

“Give? What are you going to give? The head that is on top of your body?”

But Qin Fang was unrelenting, and continued threatening Strong Rat. There was nothing valuable on Strong Rat’s body anymore and Qin Fang knew that. He was deliberately giving Strong Rat a hard time now.

“IOU, how about I write you an IOU?”

“IOU?”

Qin Fang was slightly startled. He didn’t think that there was such a way too. But when he slightly glanced at Strong Rat, he noticed that Strong Rat’s eyes were rolling all around in its socket.

He instantly gave a cold smile.

“Don’t mess around with me! IOU? With your shitty morals, you won’t even pay back money you owe, right?... Forget it then, I will just stab you instead!”

As he said so, his hands had also started moving, and the dagger had already shifted to the surface of Strong Rat’s thigh. There was more meat there and that was why Qin Fang decided to lightly stab there. During such a hot summer, Strong Rat only wore short beach shorts. Thus, his thigh was exposed out in the open, making it much easier for Qin Fang to stab him.

“Ssss! Do-Don’t stab!”

When Qin Fang brought the knife down, though there was no blood coming out yet, the skin had already been pierced through. If Qin Fang brought the knife down any further, then blood would really start coming out. Furthermore, the pain of his skin getting pierced was vividly felt, and that caused Strong Rat to really panic. He didn’t think that Qin Fang would really dare to stab him!

“Big Brother, esteemed Big Brother! Don’t stab, please don’t stab no matter what! How about I give you something in exchange?”

Strong Rat used both of his hands to tightly hold onto Qin Fang’s two hands. But Strong Rat really did not have energy now, and could only manage to prevent Qin Fang from stabbing any deeper.

“Oh? Let me hear about it then!”

Qin Fang didn't give a damn, taking it as Strong Rat trying to buy time, and used slightly more strength to stab the knife down. Instantly, blood started flowing from the insertion point.

“Ouch ouch ouch! Big Brother, Boss! You sell ramen, right? When my old pops was alive, he also sold ramen. Business then was really very good, and that was because our sauce was more delicious than others! As long as you let me off, I can tell you the secret sauce recipe!”

Strong Rat was obviously throwing all caution to the wind now. But when Qin Fang heard what Strong Rat said, he was skeptical. If the sauce was really so good, then Strong Rat wouldn't have become a gangster and live life so sloppily in the first place.

“Big Brother, I'm speaking the truth! It's just that I, being such a lazy person, always sneaked out to play when my old pops forced me to learn back in those days...”

Seeing Qin Fang sending him a suspicious look, Strong Rat said so embarrassedly.

“But, I do know the secret recipe! As long as you follow what I say, then you will definitely be able to make the sauce.”

“Speaking as if it is the truth, but who will believe?”

Qin Fang naturally couldn't just wholeheartedly believe Strong Rat. He had shown from the very start that he was not a good person at all. To escape, he really could come up with anything and do anything.

“Everything I said is true! It's really true! Lackey 3, if you don't believe, ask Lackey 3! He was my neighbour since young. He knows about my father's business...”

Strong Rat gave a bitter smile, and his eyes were wide open. He then pointed at the lackey who was beating him up just now.

“It's true, what he said was all true!”

When Qin Fang turned his head to him, the lackey immediately licked his smiling, vulgar face and nodded his head vigorously. He just witnessed with his own eyes Qin Fang's cruelty. He didn't want to end up in the same situation as Strong Rat, and thus he hurriedly replied without wasting a second.

”Really? Then tell me about it.”

Qin Fang was in fact really tempted. His noodle business was good, but that was mainly due to the noodles he made being extremely good. His sauce, however, was average. Many customers had said so too, but Qin Fang really did not have a way to improve the sauce.

“Then promise me. As long as I tell you the recipe, then you

won't come and find trouble with me anymore!"

Strong Rat was really left with no choice now. But he didn't want to release the eagle before seeing the rabbit. Thus, he instead started negotiating with Qin Fang.

(T/L Note: 'release the eagle before seeing the rabbit' figurative to say not showing his hands until benefits are seen/confirmed.)

"You can rest assured. Though I'm not that old, I'm not as lowly as you. As long as you don't lie to me, then I won't make life difficult for you. But if you do, then...hmph!"

After contemplating for awhile, Qin Fang decided that believing what Strong Rat said was true was better. After all, even if Strong Rat lied, there won't be any losses for Qin Fang. Thus, he immediately promised. Naturally, he didn't forget about using the stick after the carrot, and the dagger in his hands immediately went down towards the direction of Strong Rat's 'little bro'.

"Ssss!"

Strong Rat's beach shorts had a hole punctured in it, and the icy cold dagger was practically touching Strong Rat's 'little bro'. It was so close that if Qin Fang had deviated by a little bit, then his 'little bro' would be invalidated.

"I'll talk, I'll talk!"

With that stab, any strange ideas that Strong Rat still had

immediately collapsed. His face was filled with fear. Though he was scared of getting stabbed, he only needed to be hospitalised for awhile in the end. But if his ‘little bro’ was to get stabbed...

He didn’t dare to think anymore, and replied in a hurry.

“Talk.”

Qin Fang nodded his head and only put away the dagger after scaring the living daylights out of Strong Rat. He then put his ears close to Strong Rat’s mouth and listened to him telling him about a recipe of questionable credibility.

<[Secret Sauce Recipe] acquired!>

Qin Fang waited for Strong Rat to painstakingly dig out little by little details about the recipe from the deep recesses of his brain. He intermittently talked and recalled, and was finally finished after some time.

Almost at the same time when Strong Rat finished his recalling, a voice resounded in Qin Fang’s head. Obviously, the secret sauce recipe Strong Rat spoke of was real, and was even a quite complete version. As for the property the sauce possessed, that will have to wait until Qin Fang made the sauce.

Chapter 24: I Will Go Home With You!

“Boss, I’ve already told you the secret recipe, so you can let me off now right?”

Strong Rat was worried when he saw that Qin Fang was contemplating about something, and had no choice but to cautiously ask Qin Fang if he could go.

“Go, go...”

Qin Fang also didn’t have the mind to make things difficult for the gangster trio, and immediately shooed them away while waving his hands.

“Thank you, thank you!”

Strong Rat’s back already had the chills since a long time ago, and was waiting for Qin Fang’s words all along. When he heard that he could go, he felt like his death sentence had just been revoked, and immediately struggled to get up. But the moment he moved his body, his face started throbbing with pain, causing him to grit his teeth. However, he didn’t dare to show Qin Fang that he was in pain, fearing that it might annoy him, so he had no choice but to endure it silently.

The other lackeys also cautiously went over to Strong Rat to help him up, and the both of them then once again cautiously carried away the lackey who was beaten till he was half-dead.

“Why are you not going home yet?”

When the dust had settled, Qin Fang slapped off the dust on his hands, and was preparing to go home. However, he noticed that the girl called Little Xue was still standing at the alley entrance looking at him. Thus, he couldn't help but to ask her that question.

“I don't want to go home...”

The girl replied with an agonised face while shaking her head.

Fatty Chen was no matter what her uncle, but he almost single-handedly pushed her down the fire pits, while he himself escaped safely. Furthermore, from the time Fatty Chen escaped till now, one hour had already passed. Yet, nobody was sent to save her. She was really hurt by this fact.

“sigh... It's already quite late, I will guide you to a hotel for you to stay for one night then.”

Qin Fang sighed. He had personally witnessed what happened just now, and knew what the girl was thinking about right now. But, he was just an outsider, and was not in a place to say anything.

“No, I won't go...”

The girl however shook her head resolutely and refused.

“Is there space for one more at your house? I will go home with you...”

Qin Fang was instantly flabbergasted, and both his eyes were staring the girl whose age was similar to his. He really could not accept her proposal.

“This... We are not close, and it’s not convenient.”

Undeniably, Qin Fang had the urge to accept the proposal. In the end, he was just a 18 years old male who was in the spring of his youth now, and had at least some fantasies about things. Furthermore, the girl was very pretty. If she dressed up properly, she definitely would not lose to Tang Feifei.

Only, the proposal came too suddenly, and the girl was excessively direct. He really could not accept it in such a short time.

The girl didn’t say anything else afterwards, and only looked at Qin Fang silently. Her eyes flashed with an odd gleam, making Qin Fang once again scream in his heart ‘you can’t accept!’.

“She can’t possibly be trying to repay her thanks by devoting herself to me, right?”

While showing a cold exterior, in Qin Fang’s heart, delusions passionately popped out, and he couldn’t help but to think of that

possibility. However, if it was during the ancient times, heroic acts such as saving a damsel in distress could really win the heart of the beautiful damsel. But it was already the 21st century now! Who still believed in such things?

In society now, you can frequently see people standing up for others voluntarily out of kindness, but the victim would be gone without a trace. Instead, the kind person would be the one getting beaten up, without any words of thanks from the victim.

“It’s really inconvenient there. I live in a small room, with the two of us... it’s just not suitable.”

Qin Fang had no choice but to lay out the facts. If his place was bigger, he really would have agreed. But with only a small room, with only a small bed, if one put a boy and a girl there, then there won’t even be place to sleep.

“I don’t mind...”

The girl’s resolution made Qin Fang collapse a little. His words and intentions were already so direct and clear, but he did not expect he would get this type of answer.

“But...”

Qin Fang still wanted to continue rejecting the proposal, but was directly cut off by the girl.

“There are no ‘buts’. I know that you are a good person.”

Great, directly giving him the ‘good person’ label.

Qin Fang could only give a bitter smile.

“Fine, you can come home with me. But, let me say something first. If... Forget it. I won’t scare you anymore.”

Qin Fang had wanted to continue scaring the girl and let her give up. But looking at the girl’s weird gaze, he swallowed his words in the end, eliciting a smile that was quite forced given what she just experienced.

Of course, even if the smile was forced, it was equally sweet, and further emphasised her beauty.

“I’m called Qin Fang. What about you?”

In the end, the girl still followed Qin Fang back to his small room. While walking, the two were very quiet, and looked as if they didn’t like talking. Without a choice, Qin Fang had to start talking first.

“I know. I’m called Xiao Muxue”

The girl lightly nodded and replied.

“Err... good name.”

Qin Fang was slightly embarrassed. He seemed to have said his name, but he didn't have much impression of him doing that, causing an awkward situation to unfold. Thus, to alleviate the awkward mood, he changed the topic and complimented her name.

“Thank you, it was given by my father...”

The girl was gentle and quiet all the while, but when she talked about her father, her feelings suddenly became low, causing Qin Fang to be unable to make head or tails of the situation.

However, he could vaguely feel that the girl didn't like talking about her family. Qin Fang felt that it was probably due to Fatty Chen giving her too much of a shock, and didn't bring up that topic anymore.

“What do you plan to do from now on?”

Though she would be staying at his room tonight, it was obviously not possible forever.

“I don't know either...”

Xiao Muxue lowered her head. Qin Fang couldn't see her expression, but it must be a very perplexed one. After all, she was living in her relative Fatty Chen's house. Now that she couldn't

return, she would naturally be at a loss about what to do.

“I heard that you run your own noodle stall?”

Xiao Muxue stayed silent for awhile before asking curiously.

“En, my family’s situation is not that good. Luckily, I know how to make noodles, so I partnered with someone to run a stall to earn my school fees and cover my living expenses.

Qin Fang didn’t hide anything. The exchange between Strong Rat and him just now was all seen by Xiao Mu Xue. If he said that he didn’t run a noodle stall now, it would be too fake.

“Then...can I work for you?”

Xiao Mu Xue cautiously asked.

“I can do anything. I don’t want to get paid, as long as you provide me with three meals and a place to stay... I don’t want to go back.”

Listening to Xiao Muxue’s request, Qin Fang’s expression got really weird.

Honestly, Xiao Muxue’s request was not really unreasonable. His stall’s business was quite good, so with just him and Tang Fei Fei working, even with the occasional help from Big Sis Pan who ate

for free, manpower was still lacking.

Qin Fang did want to hire someone to help. But in his heart he clearly knew, that his stall won't be open for long. After school starts, he basically would have no time. Additionally, hiring another person would mean having to pay another person. He really did not have enough excess money to do that.

Xiao Muxue's request was really like sending hot charcoal to Qin Fang on a cold, snowy day. However... Qin Fang thought that her request was not easy to accomplish (morally), giving him a hard time deciding whether to accept or not.

Chapter 25: Bringing A Beauty Home To Stay The Night

“I think that...this matter...is best if you discuss about it with Boss Chen first...”

Towards Xiao Muxue's request, even if he was tempted, after thinking for awhile, Qin Fang still felt that it was not really suitable. In the end, he could only think of this roundabout way to reject her again.

“I'm not going back.”

However Xiao Muxue's stand was still fairly firm, and she refused without hesitation.

Towards her rejection, Qin Fang could only be speechless. Fatty Chen was indeed shameless just now. Not only did he push his own niece into a fire pit, he even ran away when she was in danger. If Fatty Chen was standing in front of Qin Fang now, he would have probably swung a brick at him already.

However, after thinking a bit more, Xiao Muxue had Fatty Chen's \$10k plus on her now. Even in a big city like Tranquil Sea City, if the money was spent thriftily, she could still survive for a year. This fact made Qin Fang considerably less worried for Xiao Mu Xue.

“If you don't want to go back then don't go back then. Stay at my

place first tonight. Tomorrow, whether you rent a house or live in a hotel is up to you.”

After thinking things through, Qin Fang waved his hands and stopped caring. Xiao Muxue and him were neither family nor relatives. He saved her today only because the measly amount of sense of justice he had in him acted up. He did not expect that doing so would bring a small trouble onto him.

“En.”

Xiao Muxue obediently nodded her head. Due to her head being lowered, and the sky being slightly dark, Qin Fang did not notice that there was a tinge of red on Xiao Muxue’s face.

With little effort, they had already arrived at the yard of the apartment where Qin Fang lived. Just as they entered the apartment, they saw the figure of Big Sis Pan who was sleepy-eyed and wearing pajamas. She probably just went to the toilet, and they had coincidentally met.

Big Sis Pan at first didn’t care, and was preparing to go back to her room to sleep. However, just as when she took a step, she suddenly stopped. Qin Fang was actually observing Big Sis Pan’s reaction all along. The moment he saw her stopping, Qin Fang immediately said ‘Shit!’ in his heart.

“Little Qin...”

As expected, Big Sis Pan turned her face over.

“Big Sis Pan, you haven’t slept yet?”

Qin Fang bitterly smiled, but still greeted Big Sis Pan.

After looking at Qin Fang who was being a little awkward, and then looking at Xiao Muxue who had her head down beside Qin Fang, Big Sis Pan opened her mouth.

“I’m going to sleep immediately. The lady is...?”

Obviously, Qin Fang’s ‘acting like nothing is wrong’ technique failed in front of the experienced Big Sis Pan. Big Sis Pan immediately took the initiative to inquire about the girl Qin Fang brought along. Big Sis Pan was a woman herself, and though Xiao Muxue had her head lowered, looking at her shy demeanour, Big Sis Pan immediately felt that something was fishy.

During this past half a month, she ate free meals at Qin Fang’s noodle stall every day. Thus, Big Sis Pan’s relationship with Tang Fei Fei was extremely good. If not for her being older than Tang Feifei by more than a decade, they would have become sworn siblings already.

As for Qin Fang’s and Tang Feifei’s relationship, it was a little unclear. She was an outsider and did not want to meddle, but Qin Fang was now bringing a pretty girl home in the middle of the night. This showed that they were obviously going to stay the

night together... and this was not a small matter.

“She is...”

Qin Fang smiled bitterly. Just as he was about to explain Xiao Muxue’s identity and circumstances, Xiao Muxue who did not talk much all along unexpectedly opened her mouth first.

“Big Sis, my name is Xiao Muxue. I’m Qin Fang’s...friend.”

Perhaps due to her not deciding what her relationship with Qin Fang was yet, Xiao Muxue hesitated for awhile, before using the word ‘friend’.

Of course, this was what Qin Fang thought by himself. As for whether Xiao Muxue really thought like that, or whether Big Sis Pan would believe, that was hard to say.

“Oh, girlfriend right? Little Qin, you’ve hidden her quite well!”

Hearing what Xiao Muxue said, Big Sis Pan made a face as if she suddenly understood something, and didn’t become angry or anything. Instead, she happily teased Qin Fang.

“No...!”

Qin Fang was really panicking now. If Big Sis Pan misunderstood now, even jumping into Yellow River can’t get him clean. Thus, he

quickly tried to deny Big Sis Pan's claim.

“Okay, okay! Don't explain already! I, your Big Sis, understand! It's already quite late, and I'm also tired. I'm going to sleep now~...”

Who was Big Sis Pan? She was vicious in word exchanges, and the moment she saw that Qin Fang was trying to deny her claim, she immediately waved her hands and made the false relationship true. Then, she turned around and went back to sleep.

“I'm finished...”

Seeing Big Sis Pan's figure disappear behind the door, Qin Fang smiled bitterly for the umpteenth time today.

Those who lived nearby all knew Big Sis Pan's personality. Other than loving to take small advantage of others, she was also known as a loose-mouthed person. Qin Fang bringing back a young lady to stay overnight would probably be known by everyone nearby tomorrow.

“I'm sorry...”

Xiao Muxue was obviously a smart girl, and seeing Qin Fang's expression, she knew that she had brought him trouble. Her already lowered head lowered even more, and her shoulders slightly trembled, as if she was going to cry already.

Qin Fang sighed.

“ “Don’t cry, don’t cry!...This is not your fault, it’s mine.”

When had Qin Fang ever faced a situation where a girl was going to cry? He who already had very little interactions with females had even less experience with girls crying. The moment he saw that Xiao Muxue was going to cry, he immediately panicked.

“I’m sorry...”

Seeing Qin Fang’s nervous figure, Xiao Mu Xue held back the tears in her eyes, faced Qin Fang who was really starting to have a nervous breakdown, and apologised once again.

“Forget it. Let’s go in quickly. If I get seen by another person again, I—”

Qin Fang felt some helplessness. As he talked, he also quickly took out his keys and started opening the door. But before he could finish his words, another person started talking again.

“Hey, Little Qin! Why are you coming back so late?”

Obviously, the voice was not Xiao Mu Xue’s, but Qin Fang’s neighbour’s.

“Yeah, Uncle Wang. I had something to do tonight that’s why I

came back late.”

“Hoho! You little rascal...En! Not bad.”

Uncle Wang only slightly glanced at Xiao Mu Xue, and didn't inquire about the details like Big Sis Pan. He only gave Qin Fang an 'if you know what I mean (͡° ͜ʖ ͡°)' face, and went to do his own things afterward, leaving Qin Fang who had a face as bitter as bitter gourds behind.

“I'm sorry...”

Qin Fang really didn't think that today all the situations he feared would all come true. On the other hand, Xiao Muxue apologised once again.

“Haaaa, let's go in...”

Qin Fang could only sigh. Since the room's door was already open, he led Xiao Mu Xue into the room. As for what sorts of rumor will spread, that was not what Qin Fang could control.

Qin Fang's room was really very small. Except for a bed, and a small table at a corner, there was only a small area for people to stand.

“The place is a little bit small, hope you don't mind. You sleep on the bed, while I get a mattress...”

Qin Fang was considered quite generous. Since he had already brought the person back, he would never mistreat the girl. Thus, he pulled out a mattress and laid it on the floor, while taking his blanket from his bed too. He then found a new set of bed sheet and changed his bed. Though it was quite simple, but luckily, it was summer now so one wouldn't have to worry about catching a cold.

This arrangement was already the best Qin Fang could think of. He couldn't possibly... arrange for the two of them to sleep in the same bed, right?

Chapter 26: Protrusions, Underwear

“Okay.”

Regarding Qin Fang’s arrangement, Xiao Muxue naturally nodded her head and assented. Even though she was still nervous as this was her first time living together with a boy in the same room.

Qin Fang laid out the mattress, and while laying out his blanket, heard Xiao Muxue say something.

“I want to shower...”

“The bathroom is outside on your left. It’s very easy to find...”

Qin Fang was busy, and did not think much about her request. He simply gave her directions to find the bathroom. After all, it was not weird for her to make such a request as during this type of hot weather. If you don’t bathe everyday, there was no way you could sleep. However, he quickly found out that Xiao Muxue didn’t move, and so Qin Fang unconsciously lifted his head.

Xiao Muxue’s face was red, and made her look very cute. With just a glance, it made Qin Fang slightly dazed. Luckily, Qin Fang reacted quite quickly and immediately asked what was wrong awkwardly.

“What is it?”

“I...didn’t bring clothes.”

Xiao Muxue pinched the small and thin blouse she was wearing, and her face was bright red. She replied to Qin Fang’s question in embarrassment, and her voice was so small that it could practically only be heard clearly by her.

“Urk!...”

Fortunately, the house was really too small, and with only two of them inside, though Xiao Muxue’s voice was small, Qin Fang could still hear it. But, he was shocked when he heard what she said.

Xiao Muxue’s dress up was the same as before. With a small floral-patterned blouse, a pair of long jeans, and a pair of very normal slippers.

The blouse she wore was now a little dirty, and her jeans even changed colour due to the fight just now. All of them needed washing, but Xiao Mu Xue only came to Qin Fang’s house because she had no choice, and did not plan beforehand at all. Naturally, she did not bring a single piece of clothing with her too.

“This...”

Qin Fang was instantly stumped. He was a male, so how do you expect him to find female clothes for Xiao Muxue?

“Why not go find Big Sis Pan?”

Such an idea floated up in Qin Fang’s brain, but he immediately rejected it. Big Sis Pan’s body was really big. If her clothes were worn on Xiao Muxue’s slender body, then it would be more exaggerating than wearing clothes for pregnant women.

“I really don’t have girl’s clothes. Why not do this? I have a T-shirt that should be able to cover the important parts when you wear it...”

As Qin Fang was talking, he easily found a white T-shirt from his wardrobe. This was given during some event when he was attending his high school. A pity that it was too big, so he had never worn it before. However, now it had some use.

“Okay, thank you...”

Xiao Muxue hesitated for awhile, but after comparing her current blouse to the T-shirt, the T-shirt was definitely more comfortable. Thus, she could only nod her head. Tonight she could be considered to have been sheltered by Qin Fang. If she became picky, then that would really be acting really out of line and shameless. Furthermore, she was not that sort of person too.

Just like that, the red-faced Xiao Muxue walked into the bathroom with Qin Fang as her escort. She then had a comfortable hot shower, while Qin Fang continued to tidy up his mattress and made the place clean. After all, with a girl staying here, he couldn’t be too untidy.

Now long after, while Qin Fang was still busy, the door to the house was pushed opened. Qin Fang didn't even turn his head back and said

“Have you finished? Then it's time for me to go...”

But just as when he was about to turn around and go to take a shower, he coincidentally came face to face with Xiao Muxue.

With shoulder-length raven-black hair which still had some water droplets on it and pretty face which became even prettier after a shower. Coupled with the fact that the big T-shirt covered only her upper body, and exposed a pair of white slender legs, Qin Fang couldn't help but feel something hot rising from his body.

As if that wasn't enough, because Xiao Muxue had just finished taking a shower, there were some water droplets that had not been wiped off yet, which caused the big T-shirt to become damp. This caused the T-shirt to stick to her body, further emphasising some very important parts of her body...

Especially a pair of protrusions, which had another protrusion on each of it, that showed a slightly different colour...

The feeling that was rising up in Qin Fang, especially after seeing the two protrusions, almost could not be contained. He even felt that his nose was getting moist, and was very likely to have a nosebleed at any moment. At the same time, his lower body couldn't help but react, and swelled up.

“I will go and shower...”

Qin Fang was but a virgin, so how could he take this type of temptation? He quickly called out to Xiao Muxue, and lifted up the small basket containing shampoo, soap, and other things used for showering. He then rushed out of the house with abnormal speed. However, when he was escaping, the figure of him holding onto a certain vital body part was really unbecoming...

Pft~

With such a display, even Xiao Muxue could not help but laugh. Instantly, it was like a beautiful flower had just bloomed.

“Ah! My clothes...”

However, Xiao Muxue obviously got happy too quickly. Only when Qin Fang left the house did Xiao Mu Xue realise. She had placed her underwear in the small basket, and was planning to wash it. She did not think that before she could even take it out, Qin Fang would take the small basket out, along with her underwear.

Xiao Mu Xue was now very embarrassed. A girl's underwear was her most private belonging. Other than one's own husband or boyfriend who are allowed to see, other people...

“Should I go take it back?”

Xiao Muxue unconsciously wanted to do so. But if she really did so, then the two of them would really get even more awkward. By her estimation, the awkwardness level would be so high to the point where she would not be able to sleep in peace here anymore.

“Let’s hope he doesn’t see it...”

Though she gave up the notion of retrieving her underwear, she still could not help but have such a hope.

“Phew~ Finally escaped! You really are too easy, aren’t you?”

Qin Fang heavily slammed the bathroom’s door, and slumped against it. He then breathed heavily, and even berated a certain part of his body

“This is...”

As he looked at the basket, Qin Fang naturally noticed the foreign object pressed under the shampoo and soap. The basket of things belonged to him, and he knew that the foreign object was not one of his belongings. Driven by curiosity, he stretched a finger and lifted the object up, and immediately blushed.

If he did not see, he would not have known. But once he saw it, he realised that the white object on his fingers was Tang Muxue’s

—— bra. As for the other object that was below the bra that had the same white colour, Qin Fang knew what it was without needing to think. His face got even redder when he realised that.

“This Xiao Mu Xue is really...her changed clothes...”

Qin Fang couldn't help but complain. But after thinking for awhile, he quickly realised that it was because of him snatching away the basket without giving Xiao Mu Xue time to remove her articles that this situation arose.

“I hope she doesn't misunderstand...”

Qin Fang gave a helpless, umpteenth bitter smile. If he really got misunderstood as a pervert because of this, it would really not be worth it.

Chapter 27: Boy And Girl Alone

Looking at the underwear inside the small basket, Qin Fang can imagine that Xiao Muxue now was naturally wearing nothing underneath. As a virgin male in the spring of his youth, Qin Fang couldn't repress the evil thoughts rising up in his heart.

Icy cold water showered upon Qin Fang's body. He was seemingly trying to use the icy water to put out the desires in his heart, even if the effects were almost negligible. The moment Qin Fang thought about Xiao Mu Xue's slender body, and the two peaks he saw, he felt like evil thoughts would grow on their own, and he couldn't shoo them away.

In his brain, it was like two small persons were fighting. One was called Justice, the other Evil.

Evil was constantly inciting Qin Fang to push Xiao Mu Xue down, while Justice was constantly reminding Qin Fang that he must never take advantage of other people's weakness.

With the two fighting, it made Qin Fang even more indecisive.

As time passed by slowly by the seconds, reasoning still won over desires in the end. Qin Fang knew that even if he had the urge, he didn't have the courage nor was he willing to do it. If he did, wasn't he no different than despicable gangsters like Strong Rat?

When Qin Fang returned, half an hour had already passed. To suppress the desire in his heart, the gentlemanly him doused

himself with cold water for a full half an hour.

Xiao Muxue was already covered in the thin blanket, which also covered her slender body. Thus, Qin Fang couldn't see anything, and Qin Fang's big T-shirt was nowhere to be seen either. Obviously, Xiao Muxue was still wearing it. Furthermore, her back was facing Qin Fang, and she was seemingly asleep and was unaware that Qin Fang had returned.

“This is also good...”

Qin Fang secretly steeled his will. He cautiously tidied up his things, turned off the lights, and laid down on his tidied up mattress.

In the night sky outside, the stars were sparkling, and the bright moon had already passed the middle of the sky a long time ago. However, the location where it was now had just the right angle for it to shine into Qin Fang's house through a small window. This allowed Qin Fang to admire the view of the moon.

On the bed beside him lies a young, beautiful girl. This was an experience that Qin Fang never had before in his eighteen years of life. Furthermore, his feelings now were very complicated, and looking at the night sky outside the window, he felt extremely melancholic.

Obviously, he couldn't sleep.

What happened today was too sudden, and too out of the ordinary. Even if Qin Fang had already mentally prepared himself already, he still could not accept it in such a short time. He could only slowly organise his thoughts bit by bit. (T/N: Referring to getting stabbed and stabbing people. Unless that's not strange for you and you are a yandere who randomly stabs people...)

Another thing was Xiao Muxue's appearance, which also caused Qin Fang to be at a loss on what to do. His interactions with girls could be counted on one hand. He only had a slightly better relationship with Tang Feifei, whom he opened a noodle stall with. But compared to Tang Feifei who was an active and cute girl, Xiao Muxue was a gentle and quiet girl instead. Both of them were girls with completely different personalities, and they both left a deep impression in Qin Fang's mind.

This night, was destined to be sleepless.

Other than Qin Fang, there was the girl whose body was facing the wall, Xiao Muxue. How could she sleep too?

She was only a very ordinary girl, and was staying in her relative's house till now. She didn't think that everything would change tonight. The only relative she could rely on in this city was her uncle, and he abandoned her while fully knowing she was going to get attacked by the three gangsters. He even didn't send help or come back to save her to the very end.

From that moment on, Xiao Muxue had decided to leave the relative's house that would bring her sorrow, and towards the uncle she was already not close to in the first place, she didn't

think about him anymore.

Begging Qin Fang to bring her home to stay was really a very big risk. But she did it while fully knowing the risks. After all, Qin Fang knew that he might not be a match for three gangsters, but he still voluntarily came to save her. This already showed Qin Fang's character already.

She was an ordinary girl, and had also dreamed before. She dreamed that one day, a prince riding on a white horse would ride on the rainbows to save her, should she be in trouble. (T/N: Dafuq? Rainbows?)

Though the way Qin Fang saved her was far from her dreams, the figure of him holding a brick and fearlessly coming to save her still left a very deep impression in Xiao Muxue. She believed that she would not forget that figure in her whole life.

“Qin Fang, are you sleeping?”

After a very long time, Xiao Muxue still could not sleep. When she slightly turned her body, she could see Qin Fang tossing and turning with the help of the moonlight. Seeing that, she couldn't resist the urge, and asked Qin Fang if he was awake.

“Not yet...”

Qin Fang stayed silent for awhile, before replying in the end.

“Me too...Can we talk?”

Xiao Mu Xue asked carefully.

“Sure. What do you want to talk about?”

“Of course, about you! I see that you are quite capable. You can defeat three people alone, and you even know how to make noodles...”

Xiao Mu Xue said jovially.

“I was also a victim of circumstances. My family was too poor. I didn’t want my mother to toil so hard, and so I came to Tranquil Sea City to work. Who would’ve known that...”

Qin Fang proceeded to summarise what happened between Li Feng and him.

“Luckily, there was always hope in life. I have a specialty, and though running a stall is quite tiring, I’m passing my days quite substantially.”

“How envious.”

Xiao Muxue smiled. Though the house was quite dark, Qin Fang could still imagine the expression Xiao Muxue was making now.

“Oh, right! Your injuries...”

Only now did Xiao Muxue remember that Qin Fang had gotten stabbed in the waist just now. Yet, he didn't go to the hospital for treatment. That was very dangerous, as if the treatment was not prompt, there would be repercussions later.

“No problems. My body is different from others. As long as you don't stab me to death immediately, regardless of how heavy the injury is, it will slowly recover. Don't worry!”

Qin Fang smiled and said. Though the wound was still there, but the pain was long gone. The blood flow had also stopped completely too. Now, the wound was slowly closing, and perhaps when he wakes up tomorrow there would be no trace of a wound at all.

“I'm sorry, it was because of me that you got dragged into the mess.”

Xiao Muxue's voice was very low, and she was in a gloomy mood too. Qin Fang guessed that she must have thought of Fatty Chen – who had left her in the lurch – again.

“Don't overthink things. Who has never met difficulties and injuries before? It will all get better with time...”

“Thank you.”

“What is there to thank me for? Let’s talk about you. You don’t seem like you are a native of Tranquil Sea City...”

Qin Fang said cheerfully.

“You are so perceptive! I’m from Xu Zhou, and just like you, I’m going to Tranquil Sea University this year. In my hometown, there is only my grandmother and grandfather. To ensure that I can study in a conducive environment, they moved into an old folk’s home of their own accord. Thus, I had no choice but to come to Tranquil Sea City first. I had planned to work in my uncle’s stall, but...”

Xiao Muxue introduced her background in a succinct manner. Her financial situation was about the same as Qin Fang, but at least Qin Fang had his mum, while Xiao Mu Xue’s parents perished in a car accident. If not for the insurance payout that was quite substantial, Xiao Mu Xue would have already dropped out of school, and married someone already.

“Don’t think too much. The worst will come to an end someday...”

Qin Fang said in a faint manner. Xiao Muxue was gentle and quiet and did not like to talk too, but she had a sanguine personality. At least, while Qin Fang was still hung up over the fact that he had never met his father even once before, Xiao Muxue had already gotten over the pain of losing both parents at once. Now, she was fully devoted to living her life to the fullest.

“What I requested of you just now, do you agree?”

Xiao Muxue went silent for awhile, and then asked Qin Fang with a small voice.

“What request?”

Qin Fang was slightly taken aback, and couldn't recall what she was talking about.

“About me going to your stall to work! Just give me lodging and food, I don't need to get paid...”

Xiao Muxue hurriedly said, showing how concerned she was with this matter.

“This...it's really inconvenient. Your uncle's stall is right beside mine.”

Qin Fang said with a bitter face. Unfortunately, due to the light being too dim, Xiao Muxue obviously could not see his face.

“There is no need to care about that. I already have no relationship with him anymore...”

Though Xiao Muxue was gentle and quiet in bearing, she had a resolute personality too. She declared her ties with her uncle to be broken with finality. What Fatty Chen had done had already

thoroughly hurt her, and thus she had no need to be courteous with him too.

“Fine...we can try.”

Qin Fang thought for a moment, and still agreed in the end. He did need more help, and in the first place he and Fatty Chen were already enemies like fire and water. Since Fatty Chen had already tried to sabotage him, then Qin Fang naturally won't show mercy.

Since they were destined to fight, why not attack more viciously?

By putting Xiao Muxue at his stall to work, even if she didn't help, just the fact that she was there was enough to drive Fatty Chen to the grave from embarrassment and shame. Furthermore, Xiao Muxue was so pretty, and should be able to improve business somewhat by being the second poster girl.

Chapter 28: Caught Cheating By Tang Feifei?!

As the two talked, it slowly got later, and they also became sleepy. Without knowing who slept first, both of them fell to sleep.

knock knock knock knock

When morning came, just as Qin Fang was in a half conscious state, a series of knocks on the door could be heard. The knocking sound was very, very light, and since Qin Fang was not fully awake, he thought that it was somebody else's door that was knocked.

Then, he vaguely felt something pass by his eyes. His eyes were still half-closed, and after slightly looking at the shadow, saw what it was. But, his brain was still down, so he proceeded to sleep again.

“Shit!”

But, before Qin Fang fell back asleep, his eyes became wide-opened. He immediately recalled that in this house, other than him, there was still Xiao Muxue. Furthermore, the knocking also seemed to be coming from his own door.

The door opened.

“Qin Fang, it’s so late already, why have you not gotten out of —”

Tang Feifei was puzzled about why Qin Fang who had always woken up earlier had not woke up. Thus, she immediately went to Qin Fang’s house to ask him the reason. But when the door was opened, a young girl who was wearing a big white T-shirt, whose nipples could be slightly seen under it, appeared in front of her. That made her words stop immediately, as she froze.

“Did you come to find Qin Fang? He’s not up yet...”

Xiao Muxue looked at the girl in front of her who was as pretty as a fairy with surprise. Her age was not much different from her own, but her attire was obviously better. Seeing that she was calling Qin Fang’s name, she immediately said with a slight smile.

“Who are you? Why are you in Qin Fang’s house?”

Unlike Xiao Mu fe who was smiling, Tang Fei Fei’s face immediately darkened. Her tone also underwent a major change. Though a shadow flashed past her heart, she still forced herself to be calm and asked.

A young and pretty girl, wearing only a male’s big T-shirt. At the same time, Tang Feifei could easily see that the girl was not wearing anything underneath, and from the looks of things, was staying the night at Qin Fang’s. All these showed that something was definitely fishy.

“I’m...”

Just as she was about to say something, Xiao Muxue heard noise from behind. Knowing that Qin Fang had already awoken, she stopped her words.

“That...I’m awake now.”

How could Qin Fang dare to sleep now? The moment he realised that Xiao Muxue was going to open the door, he knew that shit was about to hit the fan. Thus, he immediately got up, and while showing his face from behind Xiao Muxue, said awkwardly.

Seeing that Qin Fang was awake, Xiao Muxue smiled at Tang Feifei, and then entered the house. She looked like she was going to tidy up her bed.

“Qin Fang, you...shameless!”

Seeing such a display that looked like Xiao Muxue indeed stayed at Qin Fang, Tang Feifei’s heart became even more uncomfortable. She glared at Qin Fang, and really wanted to give Qin Fang a tight slap. When she scolded Qin Fang, she couldn’t even say vulgarities because of her proper upbringing.

“It’s not like that, Tang...”

Seeing Tang Feifei’s expression, Qin Fang knew immediately that she had misunderstood him. Seeing that Tang Feifei was turning

around to leave, Qin Fang unconsciously stretched out his hands to try and pull her back so that she could hear his explanation.

slap

Tang Feifei whose heart was burning with rage now didn't even think much and slapped Qin Fang when she saw Qin Fang reaching his hands towards her. The slap sound was crisp, and Qin Fang's face instantly had a handprint on it. The area even started swelling.

“I...”

The slap was purely unintentional, and seeing Qin Fang's face swell, Tang Feifei became worried. Just as she was about to explain, her gaze coincidentally slid past Qin Fang and landed on Xiao Muxue. Xiao Muxue now was just bending down to do something, and from where Tang Feifei was, she could see past the collar of the T-shirt and see something white and round.

“...hmph!”

With just that look, what little of Tang Feifei's worry vanished completely, and she glared at Qin Fang again. After that, she turned her head away and walked outside.

Qin Fang only felt that his face was burning because of the slap. Tang Feifei's slap was quite ruthless. It was not something that a person who didn't like to exercise much like Qin Fang could bear

without flinching.

“Tang Fei Fei, wait!”

However, seeing that Tang Fei Fei was walking away while fuming with anger, and had already exited the yard, Qin Fang panicked. This misunderstanding cannot come to be, and he immediately hurried after Tang Fei Fei.

Luckily, Qin Fang had taken note that there was a girl in his house while sleeping, and though it will be hotter, still wore T-shirt and pants. If not, if he had worn less, then it would be impossible to explain. Even chasing after Tang Fei Fei will be delayed as he had to put on clothes.

“That jerk, jerk, jerk!”

Tang Fei Fei was fuming, and while walking quickly, she was also angrily muttering the best curse words she could at Qin Fang. She didn't know why, but she felt that her heart was sour, and even her eye sockets got moist.

“Tang Feifei, wait for me!”

Though Qin Fang was wearing slippers, his running speed was at least faster than Tang Feifei's. Not long after, Qin Fang caught up. Without turning back her head, Tang Fei Fei could hear Qin Fang's slippers making 'ta ta ta' sounds, and Qin Fang obviously did not forget to call out to Tang Fei Fei.

At almost the same time that Qin Fang finished calling Tang Feifei, Tang Feifei could feel a big hand pulling her arms. When the arm passed through her armpits, it accidentally rubbed against an ample body part, and her face immediately went red with embarrassment.

“Let go.”

But when she thought about what (she thought) Qin Fang did, Tang Fei Fei’s face got red with anger instead. She swung her arms, trying to shake Qin Fang’s hands off.

“I’m not letting go, listen to my explanation first!”

Qin Fang didn’t dare to back off now. Though his methods were quite shameless, dragging a girl back and all, but that was his only option.

“I saw with my own eyes already, what is there to explain? Who would have thought? Our handsome Qin Fang is quite the romantic, huh? Directly bringing a pretty girl home to stay the night.”

Tang Feifei’s heart was sour, and her mouth was also like a cannon, exploding with sharp words.

Qin Fang did not think such a display from Tang Feifei strange. Tang Feifei had always been the cute and active type, and if you

went further, you could say that she was a little aggressively assertive, like the way she was acting now.

“Things are not what you think it is...”

Qin Fang pulled Tang Fei Fei's arm and refused to let go, while Tang Fei Fei continued to struggle. While doing so, Tang Fei Fei couldn't help but accidentally let Qin Fang's hand lightly brush against her bulges. Qin Fang himself may not have noticed, but as the person who was brushed against, Tang Fei Fei couldn't ignore the weird feeling that came from the light brushings. Thus, her face became thoroughly red.

However, Tang Fei Fei's change was not seen as an important matter in Qin Fang's eyes. He only thought that Tang Fei Fei's red was becoming redder due to anger, and he became even more panicked. Regardless, he himself didn't know why, but he had a feeling, a weird feeling that if he let go now, something would be lost.....

Chapter 29: 'Girlfriend'

“I’ve already seen...”

Tang Feifei still wanted to retort, but after seeing Qin Fang looking at her sincerely, she hesitated to complete her sentence. Thinking back to the few years she had known Qin Fang, she also felt that Qin Fang was not the type to do this type of things. If he was, then the first person he would lay his hands on would not be the girl she had not seen before, but Tang Feifei herself.

“Fine, explain. I hope you don’t make me too disappointed...”

After contemplating, Tang Feifei decided to give Qin Fang a chance to explain himself.

“Come, sit here first. This matter is quite complicated, let me slowly tell you about it...”

Seeing that Tang Feifei was finally moved by his actions, Qin Fang leaked out a small smile. He then pulled Tang Feifei’s hands, and brought her to a bench by the road that was not far away. He attentively used his arms to wipe the bench that was quite dirty, and even specially used his shorts to make it extra clean. He did all that as he was worried that the dust will make Tang Fei Fei’s white short skirt dirty.

Tang Fei Fei quietly watched Qin Fang working hard on cleaning the bench, and felt that he was quite silly. However...

“His silliness is quite cute.” She muttered.

“Why are you cleaning it so hard? If you have something to say, then say it. If not, then I will go already...”

However, the moment she remembered that girl whose appearance was not inferior to hers living in Qin Fang’s house without wearing anything underneath, Tang Fei Fei’s heart started burning with anger a little. Thus, Qin Fang’s cute gestures were immediately covered by the anger she felt.

“Okay, I will talk, I will talk.”

At this time, Qin Fang had already almost finished wiping the bench. He immediately set Tang Feifei on the bench, and then started talking about what happened last night.

“To talk about this matter, you have to start from the beginning. It was after I closed stall and went home... blah blah blah... and like that, Xiao Muxue came back with me. However, as you can see, my house is so small, so ...blah blah blah...”

Qin Fang told Tang Feifei about everything that happened last night. As for secrets like eating dumplings to recover HP, he naturally glossed over it, and said that even though he was stabbed, it was not very serious, and only bled a little.

“Things are like that for the most part. Nothing happened

between Xiao Muxue and I, really!”

“Nothing happened, really?”

“Nothing happened, really. You see! I have been injured already and the wound is still here...”

Qin Fang laughed bitterly, and after hesitating for a while, he lifted up a corner of his T-shirt. Among the skin exposed after lifting his shirt, was the wound which was already forming a scab.

“Okay, I will believe in you!”

After listening to Qin Fang’s narrative, Tang Feifei had felt that what he said should be true. She then looked at the wound on Qin Fang’s waist. Though it had already formed a scab, it was a long wound, and evidently quite a recent one. Thus, Tang Feifei completely believed Qin Fang’s story now.

“I didn’t expect that Xiao Muxue is also quite pitiful...”

Women were mysterious creatures. She was obviously hateful just now, and hated Xiao Muxue so much her heart might have even been scolding Xiao Muxue as a thieving vixen. But in the time taken to roll one’s eyes, Tang Fei Fei now thought that Xiao Muxue was pitiful. Now, she hated, she hated the fact that she couldn’t hug her and care for her like a baby right now.

“I was thinking last night that I should discuss this with you

today. Xiao Muxue living at my home is definitely not suitable after all...”

Qin Fang unexpectedly wasn't as dense as a black hole, and said such a sentence at an appropriate time. His words instantly made Tang Fei Fei feel important and any dissatisfactions she had completely vanished.

“Definitely not suitable. Fatty Chen is so bad, so we must never let her go back, but living in your house is not suitable. Why not this? I will go talk to Big Sis Pan and let Xiao Muxue live with Big Sis Pan. Or we could find another place for her to stay if that doesn't work. As for the matter regarding Xiao Muxue working for us...since our stall was lacking manpower in the first place, why not let her help? We can even take the chance to shame Fatty Chen! Hehe, am I not evil?”

Forgiving Xiao Muxue's sudden appearance, and even understanding her tragic life, all this was because Tang Feifei overflowed with compassion. And her compassion solved all of Qin Fang's problems in a go. She was especially cute at the end when talking about Fatty Chen. As if noticing that words like that shouldn't come out of a prim and proper girl, she gave a very cute smile to Qin Fang, like those manga characters doing a 'tee hee!'.

“Not evil, not evil, you are not evil at all! You are a very good person!”

Qin Fang nodded his head like a chick eating grains, and gave his 100% consent to Tang Feifei's proposed arrangement.

“Now that we have finished talking, I can go back now, right? I haven’t even wash my face and brush my teeth yet...”

Tang Fei Fei was finally coaxed, and only now did Qin Fang say with a bitter face.

“Hmmm? If you didn’t say, I wouldn’t have noticed! Who is this dirty person in front of me?!”

Tang Feifei went along with Qin Fang’s pace and joked about him. After that, she didn’t say anything anymore and went back with Qin Fang.

Perhaps due to the misunderstanding Tang Feifei had, without anyone knowing, the relationship between the two of them seemed to have gotten closer after the misunderstanding was resolved. They were no longer reserved and whatever misgivings towards each other they had was gone. Instead, they got even familiar with each other. So much so that the fact that Tang Feifei’s hand was held by Qin Fang all along was not noticed.

On the way back to the house, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei were talking and laughing merrily. When they returned, they coincidentally saw Xiao Muxue washing clothes. Probably due to the misunderstanding just now, Xiao Muxue didn’t care about the hot weather and actually went to wear Qin Fang’s uniform which he had not worn for a long time. Now that she was wearing Qin Fang’s uniform, at least she wouldn’t be considered to be walking around almost naked. Even if such a get up still made Qin Fang

quite awkward.

When she almost finished washing the clothes in the bucket, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei came back. Looking at the two's actions and mood, and realising that they were looking at her, Xiao Muxue's face turned slightly red, showing that she was quite embarrassed.

The clothes in the bucket were all Xiao Muxue's, but there was one particular article that Qin Fang found quite familiar. It looked like...his underwear?! Qin Fang's face immediately changed. Now not only did he feel awkward and was bitterly smiling, he was also speechless.

"I was washing my clothes, and just happened to see your pile of clothes. Since they were all dirty, I helped you to wash them..."

Noticing the change in Qin Fang's eyes, Xiao Muxue said shyly. In the end, she had lived for a night at Qin Fang's and Qin Fang had even saved her before. Though marrying him for this was not really possible, but helping Qin Fang wash some clothing was definitely possible.

"Sis Muxue, I'm called Tang Feifei. I'm Qin Fang's... girlfriend. Thanks for washing Qin Fang's clothes. He's always like that, waiting for the clothes to pile up to become a small mountain before washing them."

Actually, Tang Feifei's face did indeed slightly change when she saw Xiao Mu Xue washing Qin Fang's clothes. However, when she saw Xiao Muxue's expression, Tang Fei Fei an idea suddenly

popped up in her head. She was originally already holding Qin Fang's hands, so she directly hugged Qin Fang's arm and said those words to Xiao Muxue. At the same time, her eyes were constantly observing Xiao Muxue.

“Qin Fang helped me so much, so washing some of his clothing is nothing at all.”

Xiao Mu Xue showed a very calm reaction, as if she was totally unperturbed, which indicated that Qin Fang and her were complete strangers.

However, when Tang Fei Fei said that Qin Fang was her boyfriend, Tang Fei Fei picked up the faint detail of Xiao Mu Xue freezing for a very short while. Even if she recovered very quickly, Tang Fei Fei was sure that the reaction she saw was not her seeing things.

And precisely because of that little freeze, Tang Fei Fei's attitude towards Xiao Mu Xue changed from pure sympathy to have a little caution in it too. However, it was a friendly attitude overall.

Only Qin Fang was still standing at the side slack-jawed while the two pretty girls secretly exchanged blows. At the same time, he was thinking, ‘When did Tang Feifei become my girlfriend?...”

“But, if so...En, quite good!”

One has to say that Qin Fang was hoping that it was really true.

Chapter 30: Fei Fei's Invitation

“Sis Muxue, let me wash Qin Fang's clothes instead!”

What made Qin Fang feel happy was not only that Tang Fei Fei said he was her boyfriend, but also the fact that she was actually snatching the right to wash his clothes. Especially when there were some of his underwear among the clothes. If this was known by his classmates who knew them, who knew how many would madly scream “A top grade cabbage was given to a pig!”

Tang Fei Fei was without a doubt the fresh, fresh ‘top grade cabbage’ in many people's eyes. But Qin Fang knew that he was not that ‘pig’. Even if he was a little hopeful, he knew that being her boyfriend in name was the first step in a thousand mile conquest.

“No need for that. I'm almost finished already. You all can go and do your own things.”

Xiao Muxue smiled, and stopped Tang Feifei who was preparing to come over with those kind words.

“En, that's fine too. Then I will talk with you instead...”

Tang Feifei was only pretending. If you really asked her to wash Qin Fang's clothes, she wouldn't be willing to. She immediately squatted beside Xiao Muxue cheerfully, and the two started talking. Noticing that Qin Fang was standing there in a daze, Tang Feifei hmped again.

“Didn’t you say that you were going to wash your face and brush your teeth? Don’t tell me that you want to go out like that.”

Of course, what accompanied her words was a disdainful roll of the eyes.

“I’m going, I’m going now!”

Qin Fang was like the follower of a rich young lady, and the moment the lady gave an order, he carried it out subserviently.

When Qin Fang finished washing himself up and came back, the two pretty ladies who were still a little hostile towards each other just now was now as close as real sisters. The house was filled with the sounds of talking and laughter. As for Qin Fang’s clothes, they were already hung up to dry outside.

“These two beauties, it’s already quite late. We should go and open up our stall already...”

Looking at the colour of the sky, it should be around eight in the morning, and quite some time had passed since the start of breakfast rush hour. They really could not drag out their opening time anymore.

“Open stall? Open what stall? Could it be that I didn’t tell you that we are not opening stall today?”

Tang Feifei asked with a very shocked tone. Her facial expression became strange, and then she looked at Qin Fang. His face looked like he was at a loss. She then started murmuring in doubt.

“Did I really not tell him?”

“It’s all your fault! You made me angry, causing me to forget about the important matters...”

In the end, Tang Feifei confirmed that she did not say anything, and then rolled her eyes at Qin Fang while scolding him jokingly. Towards Tang Feifei’s accusation, Qin Fang could only laugh helplessly, and couldn’t say anything back.

“Okay, don’t be angry already. Let’s talk about the important matters first. I came here so early to ask you to accompany me to a gathering...”

Tang Feifei only blamed Qin Fang in jest, and didn’t really mean it in her heart. She immediately smiled at Qin Fang and stated her real objective.

“Gathering...”

After hearing that word, Qin Fang’s face became dark.

Even if his age was not big, but after attending a few gatherings, he already knew the purpose of it. If not a place for showing off their girlfriends/boyfriends, then it was a place to show off one’s

wealth. Hearing Tang Feifei inviting him to go, his heart was instantly reluctant.

Regarding his own worth and place, Qin Fang knew in his heart how low it was. He really did not like such pointless gatherings.

“Don’t think wrongly! The gathering will only have Li Yao, Fang Min, and a few other female classmates. Summer holiday is almost ending, and we are going to go our separate ways soon. Those girls are going to universities outside of this city, so we decided to gather before we go off on our respective roads. We are going to White Jade Mountain to have a BBQ party.”

Seeing that Qin Fang’s face was dark, Tang Feifei added with a smile. However, her eyes that were fixed on Qin Fang told another story. Her eyes conveyed the message that if Qin Fang rejected her invitation, she would pounce on and literally bite Qin Fang.

“So it’s like this... okay...”

The girls Tang Feifei mentioned were their classmates in high school, and their relationship with Tang Feifei was quite good. Qin Fang accepted because he knew that at least the girls Tang Feifei mentioned were not bad people.

“Yay! This is great!”

Seeing that Qin Fang agreed, Tang Feifei immediately made a double ‘V’ sign, and started laughing loudly.

Actually, Tang Feifei didn't say that the girls asked her out not only to BBQ and go swimming. They had an extra condition, and it was to bring a male companion along.

Tang Feifei was very pretty and cute, and naturally had a lot of suitors. A pity that Tang Feifei did not fancy those people, and only had a slightly better relationship with Qin Fang. Additionally, Qin Fang was not the type to take advantage of girls, and that was why she made him a replacement. Last but not least, since she had already somehow become Qin Fang's 'girlfriend' in name, it became even more natural.

"Then you better quickly change your clothes. We are going immediately..."

Due to resolving the misunderstanding taking up quite some time, Tang Feifei was in quite the rush. Thus, she pulled Qin Fang away to ask him to change his clothes. However, the moment she said 'change clothes' she noticed Xiao Muxue who was awkwardly standing at the side.

"Sorry, Sis Muxue. I forgot about you..."

Xiao Muxue was now wearing Qin Fang's clothes. If they were to go, not only would Xiao Muxue not have clothes to wear, even getting something to eat was a problem.

"Why not Qin Fang and I go buy some clothes you like for you?"

The impish Tang Feifei's heart was actually quite good, and understood that Xiao Muxue was in an awkward situation. Thus she took the initiative to offer a suggestion.

“No need, you guys can go and play. The weather is so hot, so the clothes would quickly dry. I will buy the clothes myself later.”

Xiao Muxue smiled, and pointed at the clothes that were drying.

“We better...”

Though what Xiao Muxue said was logical, Tang Feifei still felt quite sorry, and wanted to continue to persuade her. However, just as she was about to, she saw a sleepy Big Sis Pan walking out of the room.

“Hmmm? Little Qin, Feifei, why are you not at the stall when it is so late already?”

Big Sis Pan had a shop at South Gate Market, but usually didn't go very early. She always directly went to eat breakfast at Qin Fang's stall after they opened. She didn't think that today Qin Fang and Tang Feifei would be at home, and did not open stall. She couldn't help but mutter in her heart, “sigh, looks like I have to spend my own money for breakfast today...”

Qin Fang didn't know about the thoughts in Big Sis Pan's heart, but after hearing her words, he suddenly realised. He realised that

Tang Feifei, Xiao Muxue and himself all haven't eaten breakfast. In fact, he was really a little hungry.

“Big Sis Pan, Feifei and I have something to do today, so we are not running the stall. You two must be hungry, right? I will go and make some noodles for you!”

Currying the favour of the pretty girls at an opportune time was obviously not forgotten by Qin Fang. He immediately offered to make food for the two ladies with a smile. When he saw Big Sis Pan stopping, he noticed her expression, and added another sentence.

“Big Sis Pan, I will make a bowl for you too. You should be hungry too, right?”

Though he wasn't going to open the stall, but the difficulty of making noodles was only in making the noodle strands. Other parts were relatively easier, and could easily be accomplished in a normal household kitchen.

“I'm only left with a little more EXP to raise the [Noodle Making] skill to Intermediate...”

Looking at the skill page, the EXP for the Beginner skill had almost reached the full 100%.

Chapter 31: Skill Upgrade, Evolving To [Main Skill]

After reaching the kitchen, Qin Fang started preparing the girls' breakfast. Though making noodles was simple, Qin Fang still made it meticulously.

The flour were all there for the taking. Since Qin Fang was running a noodle stall, he naturally could not make do without basic ingredients such as flour, and had an abundance of them in the kitchen. He quickly made the flour into dough proficiently, and started pulling noodles.

The EXP of the skill had already reached Beginner 100%. All he needed was to take another step, and he could raise the skill to Intermediate. Qin Fang couldn't help but hold expectations toward an [Intermediate Noodle Making] skill.

pa pa pa

A lump of dough was carefully kneaded in Qin Fang's hands a few times, and then he started pulling the noodles. As he moved both his hands, lots of 'whoosh' sounds could be heard, and the noodles would from time to time have an intimate encounter with the kitchen table, making the 'pa pa pa' sounds.

<[Noodle Making] skill proficiency 100%, Skill level upgraded to Intermediate>

<Due to [Noodle Making] skill undergoing an upgrade, it has evolved to a [Main Skill], [Culinary Art]>

[Culinary Art]

Skill proficiency: Intermediate

EXP: 0%

<Feature to evolve skills to [Main Skill] unlocked. Please search for more [Main Skill] on your own.>

Qin Fang didn't even finish pulling his noodles, and yet a series of words resounded in his head. This immediately made Qin Fang dumbstruck, and he even forgot about pulling the almost finished noodles in his hands.

“[Main Skill]? [Culinary Art]?”

Qin Fang's brain was slightly puzzled. The [Culinary Art] skill was self-explanatory, and could easily be understood. However, the thing about skills evolving to [Main Skill] was what made Qin Fang puzzled.

“Could it be that [Noodle Making] is considered as a part of [Culinary Art], which is equivalent to a sub-skill in a game? And [Culinary Art] is a [Main] skill that covers more skills? En, it should be like that...”

Even if the [Main Skill] was acquired suddenly, Qin Fang was still very happy in his heart. Unconsciously, he opened up his skill page, and saw that in the skills listed there really was a [Culinary Art] written there. At the same time, there were a few branches from [Culinary Art], but because Qin Fang had not learned other sub-skills yet, only [Noodle Making] was able to be used among all of them.

[Main Skill]: [Culinary Art]

Skill proficiency: Intermediate

Description: Can cook all sorts of delicious food, Deliciousness+5

Though the content of the description of the [Main] skill was very little, it made Qin Fang very happy. This [Main Skill] [Culinary Art] actually directly started from Intermediate! This skipped the whole Beginner stage, which saved Qin Fang a lot of trouble.

As for the ‘Deliciousness +5’, it was yet another new type of property. For now, Qin Fang could not determine its effects

accurately. However, deducing from the word's meaning, its effect should be making food he made even more delicious.

“Qin Fang, is the noodle ready? We are all hungry already...”

Just when Qin Fang was feeling light-headed from joy, Tang Feifei's voice came from outside. At the same time, the laughter of three girls could be heard.

“It's almost ready already!”

Qin Fang immediately replied loudly, and took another lump of dough to start pulling noodles again.

After the [Noodle Making] skill advanced to Intermediate, there was a glaring difference between when it was still at Beginner proficiency. The best thing about the skill advancement was that Qin Fang felt that the process of making noodle was much easier now. His hands moved even faster, and his actions became even smoother.

Pulling noodles, putting it into the pot, taking it out of the pot... in between, Qin Fang even had time to prepare the seasonings.

Perhaps due to the effects of the [Main Skill] [Culinary Art], even the way Qin Fang prepared the seasonings became more precise and fast. In his brain, there was a soft voice directly telling Qin Fang what type of seasonings and how much of it was needed to make the dish more delicious.

Even if Qin Fang had already tried his best to season as the voice told him, in the end, he still had only recently acquired this skill. He couldn't add the exact amount the voice told him to, and still added a little more or a little less.

With an increased speed and smoother movements, the three bowls of noodles were quickly completed. He immediately put the bowls onto a tray and brought it out for the three outside.

“Noodle’s coming!”

Of course, when Qin Fang tried to be funny and called out a phrase that waiters in TV dramas would shout, it immediately caused the three girls to laugh out loud.

Laughing was laughing, but the three girls would not let their stomach make any more noises. They immediately sat down and started eating.

“Ah~ so hungry! I will start eating first!”

As Qin Fang’s ‘girlfriend’, Tang Feifei naturally started eating first. Without even caring about the other two, she directly used her chopsticks to send the noodles into her mouth.

Xiao Muxue and Big Sis Pan naturally won’t be willing to wait anymore too. Starving was not a pleasant experience after all.

Only, before they could even start eating, they realised that Tang Feifei's face was very strange, or more specifically, frozen.

“What is it? Is the noodle not nice?”

Before Big Sis Pan said anything, Xiao Muxue who was already on very close terms with Tang Feifei casually asked. She then unconsciously ate a mouth of noodles, and her eyes went wide.

“It's so delicious...!”

Big Sis Pan was a little suspicious. Though Qin Fang's noodles were not bad, she had already eaten it for so many days, and had at least gotten used to it somewhat already. Tang Feifei even more so, as she was eating it everyday. However, Big Sis Pan had never seen Tang Feifei making the face she was now after eating Qin Fang's noodles before.

As for Xiao Muxue, she didn't really mind her reaction. After all, it was her first time eating Qin Fang's noodles, and most people would be surprised when it was their first time trying it. She only thought that Xiao Muxue was exaggerating.

She shook her head, while criticising Xiao Muxue in her mind that she didn't have much experience. After that, she lowered her head, and sent a mouth of noodles into her mouth without minding it much.

“En, the flavour's quite good! There's improvement...”

During the first taste, Big Sis Pan didn't really notice anything, and only felt that the flavour of the soup had improved considerably. But before she could finish her thoughts, the noodles went into her stomach, and the flavour of it finally came out. Thus, her face also froze like Tang Feifei's too.

“Qin Fang, what drug did you put into the soup?”

“Qin Fang, you didn't put any drugs into the soup, right?”

Tang Feifei and Big Sis Pan said at almost the same time, and directly glared at him while asking menacingly.

Both of them ate Qin Fang's noodles every day. However, the flavour of yesterday's noodles compared to today's noodles was completely different, like it was made by two different people. In other words, today's noodles didn't taste like one made by Qin Fang at all. After all, today's noodles was really too awesome.

“This... is it really that good?”

Being asked so fiercely by the two, even Qin Fang got a little scared. These three bowls of noodles were made just after his [Noodle Making] skill advanced to Intermediate. He himself did not even know what it tasted like.

“It's delicious.”

“It’s very delicious.”

“It’s extremely delicious!”

The three girls looked at each other, and nodded their heads at the same. They then each gave their unbiased opinion on his noodles, making Qin Fang scared of their praise.

Though he knew that advancing the skill to Intermediate would show an improvement in the taste, he did not think that the improvement would be that big. Even Tang Feifei and Bis Sis Pan felt that the noodle wasn’t made by Qin Fang at all.

“Oh yeah, this must be the doing of the ‘Deliciousness +5’...”

Just as when Qin Fang was befuddled, he suddenly thought that the change in taste wasn’t simply due to the [Noodle Making] skill advancing to the Intermediate level. There was also another skill that he acquired, which was the [Main Skill] [Culinary Art]. And [Culinary Art] had a property, which was ‘Deliciousness +5’.

The three girls having such a big reaction was without a doubt due to the dish becoming ridiculously more delicious. Isn’t this due to the ‘Deliciousness +5’?

“This... I just learned a new secret recipe for the seasoning, so...”

Seeing the three girls who were looking at him with sharp gazes, Qin Fang simply held his head, and said so embarrassedly.

“Oh, so that’s it...”

Slurp!

The three girls said the same thing at the same time, and after looking at each other, lowered their heads at the same time yet again and started attacking their noodles.

Big Sis Pan was still okay, as she was older and had a more rough demeanour, with a slightly rougher eating habit. She was always the type to make sounds when eating. However, even Tang Feifei who was a prim and proper girl and Xiao Muxue who was a gentle and quiet girl ate roughly like Big Sis Pan. The scene of the girls wolfing down their food with no grace at all made black lines appear over Qin Fang’s head.

Chapter 32: The Power Of 'Deliciousness +5'

The fact that the three girls didn't find pursue the matter anymore after he used the 'I used a secret sauce' excuse made Qin Fang happy.

Big Sis Pan didn't pursue the matter as the matter didn't concern her at all. She was only Passerby A who was freeloading her meals, and her opinion was not of any importance. Thus, she naturally was lazy to ask the real reason. After all, even if she did, Qin Fang probably won't say anything anyways.

For Xia Muxue, it was because she had seen with her own eyes the exchange between Qin Fang and Strong Rat. She heard with her very own ears Strong Rat telling a secret sauce recipe to Qin Fang. Thus, she naturally thought that Qin Fang's noodles being so delicious was due to the secret sauce he spoke of.

As for Tang Feifei, it was because she was a girl who never had to worry about clothing and food. In other words, she was inexperienced in life. Thus, being quite simple minded, coupled with the identity of being Qin Fang's 'girlfriend' and business partner, she was the happiest when Qin Fang showed such great improvement. Also, she had heard from Qin Fang something about the secret recipe too, though it was just a single sentence summary.

She didn't think much of it when Qin Fang first told her, and now that she thought of it, she thought that the noodles being so delicious was a given now.

After convincing the girls that he didn't put anything weird in the noodles thereby coaxing them, Qin Fang looked at the three girls wolfing down his noodles. He was obviously very happy, especially when looking at the Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue, the two pretty girls, eating. Though their way of eating was not elegant, it gave a sense of wildness instead.

rumble rumble rumble

As Qin Fang looked at the girls eating in a daze, his stomach started grumbling. Due to being happy, he actually forgot he himself had not eaten breakfast yet!

“Give me another bowl...”

“Me too!”

“This... I also want another bowl too!”

But the moment he turned around to go make food for himself, the girls behind him had already vanquished the noodles. They then started shouting out to him for more, almost making Qin Fang trip and fall.

For Big Sis Pan, knowing that she was quite a big eater – which caused her to get fat in the first place – Qin Fang had already given her extra noodles. It was definitely enough for even a big man to be half full.

For Tang Feifei, she wanted to keep her sexy body, and thus was very strict about her food intake. She never allowed herself to binge, and Qin Fang was used to her consumption habits already. Thus, he who had already grasped how much Tang Feifei ate for every meal gave her exactly how much she will eat usually.

For Xiao Muxue however, Qin Fang really didn't know how much she ate. But, looking at her body figure, though she was a little bigger than Tang Feifei in one particular area, it was still around the same. Thus, Qin Fang gave her about as much as Tang Feifei's portion.

That was why the result was so surprising for Qin Fang. Not only did they finish enough noodles to make them full in practically an instant, they even wanted more...

“Errr... are you guys sure?”

Fearing that he had heard wrongly, the doubtful Qin Fang asked them again for confirmation.

“Quickly go!”

And the three girls shouted out in unison. Against their power, Qin Fang had no choice but to endure his hunger and go and make noodles for them again.

Not long after, another three bowls of noodles were ready. The portion this time was not much different from the first batch, but

Qin Fang estimated it should be enough to stuff the three girls.

This time, Qin Fang didn't stupidly stand around and look at them eat anymore. After serving the noodles, he ran back to the kitchen to make a big bowl of noodles for himself. The portion was substantial, and at the same time, he noticed the properties of the noodles.

<[Very Delicious Ramen]—The taste is superb, the seasoning exquisite. Your cooking has improved!>

Qin Fang first looked at the evaluation. It was definitely much better than his first bowl of noodles which was evaluated as a [Simply Made Noodle].

He then looked at the item description.

[Very Delicious Ramen]

Consumption will increase HP +4, Physical Abilities +30%, Happiness +10%

The properties at the front didn't differ much from the old bowls of ramen. However, at the end, there was another 'Happiness +10%'. The value of the stat was two times that of the special dumplings made by Uncle Wang. And the special dumpling was

definitely better than normal dumplings by a lot, with just a Happiness +5%.

“From the looks of things, my business have no choice but to be flaming hot, huh?”

After seeing the description, Qin Fang naturally first thought of how his business would be affected. His ramen were quite good, but its sauce was ordinary. If not, he wouldn't have mind about Strong Rat's secret sauce recipe so much.

He did not think that before he could even research the [Secret Sauce Recipe] he got, he would get a [Main Skill], which even gave him 'Deliciousness +5' stat. This immediately raised his ramen's standards to a whole new level.

Just from the three girl's reaction, Qin Fang did not need to think to know that his business would also raise to a whole new level too.

“Should I just give up on school, and focus on doing business?”

Qin Fang's couldn't help but think about his mother who was still toiling hard at home. He really hoped that she could live a better life.

“No, no I can't. Mother worked so hard just for me. For me to be able to have a bright future. I can't disappoint her!”

Qin Fang quickly rejected the plan to dropout from school.

So what if his noodle business became extremely good? All he could do was expand his business, and upgrade to become a noodle restaurant, and that was the limit. Could he earn enough money to own big businesses like hotels through selling noodles? No!

Why was his ramen so good? Was it not because he could gain and raise the level of skills? Furthermore, this was an ability no one but him had. He could not possibly be a chef for his whole life, right? This was obviously not his goal. This, his conclusion was...

“Skills. I want to learn more skills.”

Qin Fang this time was really for of expectation towards the mysterious skills. He firmly believed that with this ability, he would definitely be able to earn a lot of money to let his mother retire in peace and stop working so hard.

“tsk tsk, the taste is as expected, quite good!”

After tasting his first bowl of ramen that was made with his new skills, Qin Fang was instantly tempted to swallow the noodles whole to the point of swallowing his tongue too. Luckily, he was still quite rational, and ate like a normal person.

When Qin Fang quickly finished his noodles, the three girls had also finished their second bowl too. Now, they were patting their belly and groaning.

“I’m stuffed!... burp”

No need to say, this was Big Sis Pan. As always, she behaved like a man, and even her burps were so shockingly loud.

“So full...”

This was Xiao Muxue. Even though she was very full, she was still quite reserved till the very end.

“My slimming diet... Qin Fang! Give me back my broken diet! % # & @ ! * % !”

That was... obviously Tang Feifei. Qin Fang did know that she had a diet going on, and... she obviously completely broke it today. By herself too.

“What!? These three beauties, I did ask if you are sure you wanted more beforehand...”

Facing the fierce gazes of the three girls, Qin Fang could only stretch his friends in front of him, and made a helpless look.

“You still dare retort?! ... It’s all your fault, it’s all your fault! I want to punish you, I will punish you!”

The other two wasn’t that mad, but Tang Feifei was infuriated.

She incessantly complained to Qin Fang while thinking up of all sorts of ways to punish Qin Fang. Suddenly, she caught sight of an old second-hand bicycle in the yard. Her eyes lit up, and she immediately had an idea.

“Yes! This is it! We won’t ride a car to White Jade Mountain. You will use the bicycle to get me there!”

“Ummm... please, no...”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s punishment, Qin Fang immediately felt his legs tremblings. He started begging for mercy, and his face really looked like a small puppy begging for forgiveness after pooping in the house. However, in his heart, he was screaming, “WTF?! The distance between here and White Jade Mountain is at least 20km!”

“No can do. You have to use the bicycle to send me there. Hehe, are you gonna do it, or not?”

However, facing Qin Fang’s plead for mercy, Tang Feifei used a hand gesture that looked very much like what a sadism queen would do to reject his pleadings. She then looked at Qin Fang with a very sadistic face, and looked really like a little fox.

“Fine! You win!”

Under the coercion of Queen Tang Feifei’s sinister threat, Qin Fang gritted his teeth and agreed. However, when his eyes passed by the bicycle, a smile rose on his lips without him knowing. After

all, the bicycle was on the smaller side. If two people were to ride on it, the person behind would either have to pull on or hug the person in front to stay on it.

Obviously, the one in front pedaling would be Qin Fang, and Tang Feifei would be the person behind. With that arrangement... let's just say it will be a blessed situation.

Chapter 33: Skill: [Riding]

“Dear Tang Feifei, please think about it once more properly. Going to White Jade Mountain is not a short trip. Going by car is definitely more comfortable than riding this bicycle there...”

When the punishment was decided, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei proceeded to go to White Jade Mountain. When Qin Fang pushed the bicycle onto the road, he couldn't help but try to struggle out of this situation once more. He still had to think about his poor legs after all.

“Don't think about escaping! I'm sitting on the bicycle! Haha~”

Tang Feifei was like a wily little fox, and thought that this was the worst punishment possible for Qin Fang she can administer him. A pity that even if Qin Fang was punished severely, her belly was still quite round, and her diet was definitely broken already.

“Fine, let's go then...”

Though 20km was definitely not a short distance, if he could cycle that distance while being so close to someone as pretty as Tang Feifei, then Qin Fang thought it would be worth it to suffer for awhile. It was why he agreed to this punishment in the first place, instead of struggling vehemently.

After wiping the bicycle clean, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei said goodbye to Xiao Muxue who was watching the house and went on their way.

“Get on, Tang Feifei.”

After stabilising the bicycle, Qin Fang asked Tang Feifei to get on first. The expression on his face was as serious as ever, and had a hint of unwillingness. However, if you looked into his eyes, you could see some happiness in it.

Tang Feifei lifted up the edges of her skirt, and sat sideways on the back seat of the bicycle. The sitting position was quite good, not exposing anything at all, but Qin Fang accidentally saw some of Tang Feifei's skin when she lifted her skirt up. His breathing immediately got rough from the unexpected eye candy.

Inhale Exhale Inhale Exhale

After secretly taking some deep breaths, he finally calmed down the urges a virgin male would have upon seeing that scene. Qin Fang then got onto the bicycle himself. He then suddenly stepped really hard on the pedal, and instantly, a great force propelled the bicycle forward. The acceleration of the bike due to Qin Fang's actions was fast, and sudden.

Though his pedaling seemed like nothing, Tang Feifei who was behind was immediately destabilised by Qin Fang's sudden pedaling and started shaking. Almost instinctively, she curled her arms around Qin Fang's waist to finally stabilise herself again.

Only, the position the two were in now looked really close. Especially during such a hot summer day, all the clothes they were

wearing were really thin. Tang Feifei could clearly feel through her palms Qin Fang's body temperature. What she felt even more, however, was the packs of abdominal muscles that were slightly protruding at Qin Fang's abdomens.

"I didn't think that Qin Fang, who looks so thin, would have abs!"

Maybe all girls who were reserved and pure had a little naughtiness in them, like how girls who were more naughty and open unexpectedly had their pure sides too. Akin to how Yin had a little Yang in them and vice versa... Anyways, what Tang Feifei first thought in her heart when she touched Qin Fang was not shame and thinking that this situation couldn't be helped, but about Qin Fang's abs instead.

"Ah! How shameless..."

However, Tang Feifei recovered quickly, and immediately felt she did something indecent. She couldn't resist the urge to scold herself in her heart, and her white skin immediately got red. She also lowered her head in shame, and was almost hiding behind Qin Fang's back already. However, her hand continued to stay on Qin Fang's abs, not willing to leave even after a long while.

Qin Fang should be happy for being able to be in such close contact with a beauty like Tang Feifei. The hand on his abs were actually slightly moving, and should it move down even a little further, then...

However, what he was thinking about was not about the intimate contact, but...

<Skill acquired: [Riding]>

[Riding]

Skill Proficiency: Beginner

EXP: 0%

Description: Riding on a mount can raise movement speed by a set amount. The movement speed increased is determined by skill proficiency and EXP, and also by the quality of the mount.

Qin Fang didn't think that with just a single step, he would be able to acquire a new skill, which he had been trying to do for so long, but to no avail. Even if the skill was [Riding], something that looked really simple and useless.

“Are you fucking kidding me?!”

Seeing such a skill, Qin Fang really felt like gritting his teeth.

Recently, he has been trying all sorts of way to acquire more skills, but had never been successful. He didn't think that after such difficulties, the way in which he acquired the skill and the skill he would acquire would be one that rendered people speechless.

“[Riding], [Riding]... why didn't you give me [Driving]?!”

Qin Fang felt helpless. He really couldn't figure out what was the logic behind skill acquisition, and could only give a powerless retort.

“What is it, Qin Fang?”

When Qin Fang got depressed, he didn't even notice when Tang Feifei asked him what was wrong. Only when Tang Feifei pinched his abs did he recover due to surprise.

“It's nothing, I'm just preparing myself for the long, arduous journey ahead. It's over 20 kilometres! A truly perilous and long journey indeed...”

Qin Fang turned his head back and gave a bright smile while making some jokes. However, his legs didn't stop moving nor did it slow down. Though the EXP of the [Riding] skill was indeed rising, it didn't rise as fast as [Noodle Making] which increased by 0.1% every time a noodle was made, much less as terrifyingly fast as [Sneak Attack] which raised by 1% for a successful sneak attack. However, it won in the fact that a bicycle was continuously pedaled, so the sheer number of times the action was completed

caused the overall EXP rise to be slightly faster than both skills.

“Why not... we take a car instead?”

Seeing Qin Fang’s state, Tang Feifei’s heart couldn’t help but soften. Thus, she asked as such. Even if she was still bitter about Qin Fang causing(?) her diet to be broken. (T/N: As I said, diets are not meant to be broken.)

“No need for that Tang Feifei. Actually, riding a bicycle is quite good. There won’t be traffic jams, and there will be a gentle breeze while we ride too. On top of that, I can even train my body, so it’s really not bad!”

Qin Fang was quite optimistic about this matter. There really were quite a few benefits to riding a bicycle, and most importantly... he wanted to raise the EXP of the [Riding] skill!

“Since you said so, thanks for your trouble!”

A pretty smile immediately appeared on Tang Feifei’s face. When she was still excited, her body slightly touched Qin Fang’s back, and her breasts obviously touched his back too. The sensation caused Qin Fang mind to go wild.

“Oh yeah! Qin Fang, you don’t need to call me Tang Feifei anymore, just call me Feifei from now on.”

As her relationship with Qin Fang got closer, Tang Feifei also

became more open. She even allowed Qin Fang to call her in a way she didn't really like boys to call her by. This was Tang Feifei's acknowledgment of Qin Fang in disguise, but Qin Fang didn't know...

White Jade Mountain was located in the south-western region of Tranquil sea City and being next to a river, was a place with great sceneries. At the foot of the mountain, there was White Jade Lake which was not that big. However, with its clear water and scenery that looks like it was from a painting, it was suitable for BBQ, camping, and sightseeing. Especially when there was a resort beside it, White Jade Lake Resort, which scale and class was not bad at all. In fact, White Jade Lake Resort was one of the top class resorts in Tranquil Sea City. (T/N: The title 'Resort With The Most Original Name' belongs to... White Jade Lake Resort!)

White Jade Lake Resort, situated between White Jade Mountain and White Jade Lake. With very complete facilities, and a small-scale open BBQ area, it was a place where many people would go for camping and BBQ during weekends and holidays.

At the same time, White Jade Lake was a natural water play area. Swimming, touring the lake, diving, you could do almost anything water-related there.

And that was the place Qin Fang and Tang Feifei were going now. That was the place the classmates who were going to leave the city to further their studies planned their farewell party.

Chapter 34: Meeting Li Feng Again

Traveling for 20km on a bicycle only was really a savage punishment. However, to enjoy having close contact with a beauty, especially with Tang Feifei whose ample chest would occasionally brush against Qin Fang's back and give a soft sensation, Qin Fang felt that it was worth it no matter how laborious it was.

Of course, Qin Fang was not an idiot without a brain. Coincidentally, one needs to pass by South Gate Market to go to White Jade Mountain. Thus, Qin Fang bought 20+ secret dumplings from Uncle Wang's stall without reserve.

Towards Qin Fang's purchase, Tang Feifei only smiled and teased Qin Fang about having a humongous appetite. After all, after witnessing him eat three big bowls of ramen yesterday, 20+ dumplings were really nothing.

Qin Fang could only smile bitterly, and didn't explain his actions. As long as he himself knew what he was doing, it was okay.

Anyways, one must admit that the rate of gain of EXP for the [Riding] skill when cycling was not normal. Qin Fang estimated that for every kilometre cycled, the EXP will rise around 1%~2%. From that estimation, when Qin Fang reaches White Jade Mountain, Beginner [Riding]'s EXP should be able to reach at least 20% or more.

However, cycling 20+km is an arduous task for Qin Fang who was

a fresh high school graduate who only knew how to study. On top of that, he was even cycling with a beauty that was 40+kg on the backseat. This was like laying frost on top of a person already covered in snow. If he didn't train a little bit in his free time, he would be dead after cycling 5km, but 20km was still a long distance.

Yet, Qin Fang was not afraid of the 20km trip at all and accepted the punishment as it wasn't one at all to him. After all, he had an ace up his sleeve. Every time his Stamina fell from his peak of 100% to below 50%, Qin Fang would stop and take a break. Tang Feifei would be resting by the roadside, but Qin Fang would be holding dumplings in his hands and eating it with gusto.

Every dumpling could recover Stamina by 7%, and though it was not much, after eating 6, 7 dumplings, combined with the little amount of Stamina recovered while resting, Qin Fang can start cycling again in practically peak condition after every rest.

On the other hand, Tang Feifei unexpectedly openly showed her caring side. Seeing Qin Fang sweating so much till his clothes were sticking to him like his second skin, Tang Feifei wanted to persuade Qin Fang to stop several times. However, she couldn't win over Qin Fang's stubbornness, and had no choice but to allow him to continue cycling. However, she still secretly scolded herself in her heart for behaving so unreasonably just now. Thus, she took the initiative to occasionally take out some tissue during break time and help Qin Fang to wipe off his sweat.

Towards Tang Feifei's gestures, Qin Fang just sat back and enjoyed the faint fragrance she gave off and the rare sight of Tang

Feifei being so openly gentle.

Cycle, rest, cycle, rest... after repeating the routine two times, the 20 odd kilometres was finally conquered by Qin Fang. He and Tang Feifei successfully reached their destination — White Jade Resort. And he still had 10 dumplings remaining too!

“Hehe, from the looks of things, even if I cycled back again, there would be no problems...”

Qin Fang couldn't help but have such a plan. The moment he thought about Tang Feifei's soft chest, Qin Fang felt his body getting hot, and had a slight urge to do something.

“Feifei, we are here!”

Only, Qin Fang's fantasies were quickly interrupted by a girl's voice. Turning towards the source, he saw a pretty girl who was wearing a mini skirt. The girl was standing at the entrance of the resort and waving her hands towards Qin Fang and Tang Feifei.

Qin Fang naturally recognised the girl. She was his high school classmate Li Yao, and was one of Tang Feifei's very close friends. She was also one of the girls who planned this event.

“I'm coming, Yao Yao!”

Seeing Li Yao, Tang Feifei was also quite happy. She immediately waved back, and then turned around to say something to Qin Fang.

“Qin Fang, I’m going over to where Yao Yao is. You go and park the bicycle first, and come by yourself later.”

“En, go on.”

Qin Fang nodded his head. This was a high-class resort. There were parking lots for cars, but searching for a parking lot for the bicycle was not that easy. Furthermore, it was quite sunny today, and Tang Feifei had already been under the sun with him for the whole journey. He didn’t want a beauty like Tang Feifei to damage her skin from prolonged exposure to the sun, and immediately let Tang Feifei go. He then went to find a bicycle lot by himself.

“Feifei, who was that handsome guy just now? Riding a bicycle here, is he trying to show his sincerity and coolness? Ufufu... Feifei, this is not like you! Did you finally fall in love already?”

About Li Yao, she was actually quite a pretty girl, and had quite a good character. However, she had quite a loquacious nature, and was actually a [fujoshi](#).

A [female otaku](#) who enjoys anime and manga featuring [handsome men engaged in homoerotic relationships](#). The main difference between a Yaoi Fangirl and [Guy-on-Guy Is Hot](#) is that the former are interested in homoromantic/homoerotic fiction and/or [fanfiction](#) and/or [Shipping](#), whereas the latter enjoy watching men make out. You can pretty much assume that all yaoi fangirls think [Guy-on-Guy Is Hot](#), but not all women who think [Guy-on-Guy Is Hot](#) are yaoi fangirls.

The Japanese name for Yaoi Fangirl is [Fujoshi](#) (a pun that translates loosely as "rotten girl"). Sexually active fujoshi fantasize about having a [threesome](#) with two bisexual men and in all likelihood, prefer bisexual guys over straight guys as partners while voyeur fujoshi prefer to watch gay porn. The word is often misused to mean "female [Otaku](#)," causing female otaku who are not fujoshi (and know the meaning of the word) to write interminable blog posts. The male equivalent is called a [Fudanshi](#) (loosely, "rotten man"), but oddly enough, a lot of [Fudanshis](#) are straight or bi. Actual gay men are more likely to be into [Bara](#). In any case, Yaoi Fanboys are vanishingly rare in fiction. ^{note}

Yaoi Fangirls are somewhat infamous due to the subsets that think [Het Is Ew](#) and engage in [Wimpification](#). In series where Yaoi Fangirls are seen, at least one joke will be made that involves the Yaoi fangirl's [dirty imagination](#) and at least one of the male characters. This often goes hand in hand with said yaoi fangirl having a (usually rare for females) [nosebleed](#).

Obviously [Truth in Television](#), particularly in [Japan](#), though this character type is less common in anime than the [Cosplay Otaku Girl](#), due to this character type having less appeal to male anime fans.

See also [Slash Fic](#), [Most Fanfic Writers Are Girls](#), [Guy-on-Guy Is Hot](#). Compare [Yuri Fan](#) and [Girl-on-Girl Is Hot](#) for the female-on-female equivalents. Related to the [Fag Hag](#).

Ever since they filled in their university of choice, both of them had never met. Thus, now that they met after much difficulty, they immediately started talking and laughing.

When girls talked together, it was almost always about clothes, makeup, or handsome guys. Thus, Li Yao naturally started asking Tang Feifei about the guy she brought along. Li Yao had recognised only Tang Feifei from afar. She didn't have much impression of Qin Fang, and thus could not recognise him immediately.

Talking about guys riding bicycles, there was a funny post detailing girl's reaction to different types of guys doing different things.

Among the many things written in it, there was one about guys riding bicycles. If a handsome guy were to do it, he would be called super handsome; if a normal guy rode bicycles, then he would be seen as just following the trend; if a NEET did it, then he would be seen as acting cool...

Li Yao and Tang Feifei were very close. Thus, Li Yao knew Tang Feifei's background, and also knew that most of the guys she knew were either sons of rich people, or sons of influential people. With people like that willing to send her here on a bicycle, Tang Feifei was really living the life.

"It's not like that! You know him..."

After getting teased by Li Yao, Tang Feifei immediately got embarrassed. Her white face now had a tinge of red on it. Perhaps due to the glaring sun, it was not that noticeable. Yet, it didn't go unnoticed by a guy passing by. A pity that he already had a girl beside him, and couldn't just shamelessly go and try to hit on Tang

Feifei.

“I know him? Oh, then I know already! It’s Li Feng, right?”

Li Yao was first startled by the fact that the guy was someone she knew, but immediately arrived at her own conclusion and smiled.

“You guys finally got together, huh? That Li Feng had been pining for you for a long time already. Now that you guys are together, he could be considered to have his wish come true! Later, I must properly take advantage of him! I had planned to pay for this party, but now we don’t need to anymore. We can even enjoy first-class service with Li Feng paying!”

“Urk!...”

Now it was Tang Feifei’s turn to be startled by the conclusion Li Yao had arrived at. Her eyes were filled with doubt, and in her heart, she was thinking how did Li Feng even get brought up in this talk.

“The guy wasn’t...”

“Feifei, this is for you.”

But, just as Tang Feifei was preparing to refute Li Yao’s guess, Li Feng coincidentally really appeared. On top of that, in his hands was a bouquet of rosy red roses, and he offered it to Tang Feifei with a sincere face and passionate voice.

“Wow~ So romantic!”

Li Yao was also surprised by Li Feng’s sudden appearance, and her eyes were only on the big bouquet of roses. Her mind didn’t even register the fact that even from afar, Qin Fang’s figure that she saw just now was vastly different from Li Feng’s.

“I’m sorry, I can’t accept...”

Tang Feifei’s face was not happy at all. She knew Li Feng a long time ago, but did not have a good impression of him. Though they were long-time classmates, she had no feelings for him at all. Now that such a misunderstanding had arisen, she was immediately unhappy.

“Li Feng.”

At that time, a slightly cold voice suddenly came from behind Tang Feifei. The voice wasn’t loud, but the amount of hate in it was extremely dense.

“Qin Fang?”

Li Feng’s vision went past the bouquet of roses and Tang Feifei’s shoulders, and noticed Qin Fang who was walking here. His face was that of extreme surprise.

Chapter 35: Trolling A Little

“Qin Fang...”

Tang Feifei was slightly surprised by Qin Fang’s attitude, but her eye suddenly brightened.

“Li Feng, my boyfriend has arrived already. I can’t accept your flowers.”

Taking the opportunity, Tang Feifei slightly turned her body towards Qin Fang and hugged his arm. After that, she very politely rejected the bouquet of pretty roses Li Feng was offering her.

“Urk...”

Tang Feifei’s rejection was within Li Feng’s expectations. After all, this was not the first time such a situation has played out. What really surprised Li Feng was the fact that Tang Feifei was hugging Qin Fang’s arms, showing that they were really close. She even directly said that Qin Fang was her boyfriend, shocking Li Feng.

However, he understood Tang Feifei very well, and deduced that Tang Feifei was only using Qin Fang as a shield, and was not really serious when she said that Qin Fang was her boyfriend.

“I see... It was I who was too presumptuous. Li Yao, I will give you this bouquet of flowers then...”

Unexpectedly, Li Feng had calmness unbefitting of his age. Even if shock and rage flashed past his eyes, his face didn't show much change. He only politely apologised, and gave the flower to Li Yao instead.

“Errr... This... I've also brought a boyfriend, so I don't want the flowers. I'm afraid that he will misunderstand.”

However, hiccups happen in plans sometimes. He thought that Li Yao would willingly help to abate this awkward situation. He didn't think that Li Yao would kick a person while he was down and make his bearing even more awkward instead.

“Forget it then.”

Li Feng's face was slightly dark, and if not for the fact that he was in front of Tang Feifei and can't flip out, he would really have cursed. He then wanted to throw the bouquet of flowers that were by no means cheap to the nearby dustbin.

“Wait!”

However, just as he was about to do that, Qin Fang started talking.

“Li Feng, if you don't mind, can you give me the bouquet of flowers?”

“What do you want the flowers for?”

Tang Feifei was also startled. Even if only in name, Qin Fang was her boyfriend, and his actions now brought Tang Feifei some shame.

“I will give it to you then...”

Li Feng was sinister. He just threw the bouquet at Qin Fang, and the way he did that and the attitude he assumed while doing so was just like giving something to beggars. This caused the face of the two girls beside him to change slightly, and they despised Li Feng in their heart for being so petty.

However, Qin Fang seemed unaffected, and happily took the bouquet of flower. He held the bouquet with one his hands, and quickly picked out some roses from the bouquet. After that, he threw the remaining roses into the dustbin, and the eleven most beautiful roses he picked out was wrapped up simply. He then presented the new ‘bouquet’ in front of Tang Feifei.

“Feifei, we came in a hurry, so I forgot to prepare. I will borrow these eleven roses and give it to you as a present, and wish that you are happy every day!”

Qin Fang presented the eleven roses in front of Tang Feifei with sincerity.

“Thank you...”

Tang Feifei was befuddled by Qin Fang's sudden course of actions. However, she quickly recovered from her confusion, and shyly received the flowers from Qin Fang. She even gave Qin Fang a lot of face and gave him a hug too.

Li Feng's handsome face instantly became green. He thought that he would be able to make fun of Qin Fang, but didn't think that he would get trolled so hard by him instead.

All the while, Qin Fang was quite dense and didn't know how to maneuver well in social situations. But, facing his enemy Li Feng, it was as if he had just awoken his hidden talent! Not only did he hide his hate and make a joke out of Li Feng, he even got a hug from Tang Feifei! He really got a lot of things from this one move.

“Err, it's quite late already, let's quickly go in!”

Seeing that Li Feng was about to explode from anger, Li Yao suitably stepped in and changed the topic. This way, they somehow managed to avoid showing an ugly spectacle in public.

“En, let's go in.”

Tang Feifei by this time had already escaped from Qin Fang's embrace, and her face was quite red. Just now, due to a sudden impulse, her actions become quite out of character. Naturally, she was embarrassed by how daring she was, and as if escaping, pulled Li Yao's hand and went into the resort.

“Qin Fang, after not seeing each other for half a month, you seem to be living quite the life, eh?”

Qin Fang and Li Feng naturally walked behind, and Li Feng who was suppressing his anger talked to Qin Fang with a tone that was neither hot nor cold.

“It’s all thanks to you Li Feng! I, Qin Fang, will definitely repay this debt, with interest too...”

Without Tang Feifei around, Qin Fang also didn’t hide his hate anymore. With a cold face, he replied Li Feng with sarcasm, and from now on, the conflict between the two became completely mutual.

“Let’s wait and see... I hope that you will be as lucky next time...”

Towards Qin Fang’s hostility, Li Feng only gave a cold laugh. What background did Li Feng have, and what background did Qin Fang have? The difference in background between the two of them was as big as the distance between heaven and earth. Li Feng felt that killing Qin Fang was as easy as extending his fingers and squashing ants. Yet such an insignificant character wanted to fight back?

“What a joke.”

This was the evaluation Li Feng gave to Qin Fang for being so

arrogant.

This was the first fight between the two. Though Qin Fang was still at a disadvantage, he still won a little this time.

Li Yao booked a place at the BBQ field, and just beside it was the White Jade Lake and its crystal clear water. On the surface of the lake, there were a few small boats, and on one of them, was a couple that was being lovey dovey.

“Fang Min, Zhang Ting, it has been a long time since we met!”

When Qin Fang and Li Feng rushed over, Tang Feifei and Li Yao were already sitting with a group of people. Qin Fang also knew the two girls, and immediately gave a polite greeting. After that, he sat beside Tang Feifei.

Luckily, Li Yao had already explained the relationship between Tang Feifei and Qin Fang when she arrived. Thus, the two girls did not show too much surprise.

However, Li Feng's appearance made the girls uncomfortable. After all, they knew that Li Feng had always wooing Tang Feifei. Yet, Tang Feifei chose the poor pauper Qin Fang in the end, and didn't even give a damn to the rich Li Feng. This fact surprised the girls.

Other than the girls, there were also the girls' respective

boyfriends. Their age was not much different from Qin Fang's and thus they could still mingle around.

A simple introduction of the new mob characters~ Li Yao's boyfriend was called Sun Shu, and is currently a student at Yangcheng University. He was quite talkative. Li Yao and Sun Shu knew each other from a long time ago, and since Li Yao was going to Yangcheng University too, Sun Shu could be considered to be here to escort Li Yao back.

Fang Min and Zhang Ting's boyfriend were all born in Tranquil Sea City, and their boyfriend's name was Pan Chen and Tang Ming respectively. However, they didn't accompany their girlfriends to go to other places to further their studies. They both went to universities in Tranquil Sea City. They were sons of officials with a little authority only, and thus didn't have the arrogance those sons of high-ranking officials did. This made communication with Qin Fang easy, and they even boasted to Qin Fang and asked him to ask them for help should he ever need it

Of course, they were only saying such things. If Qin Fang really approached them for help, then Qin Fang would either have to pay a huge price for it, or get all sorts of excuses in return. Qin Fang at least knew that.

With four girls and their respective boyfriends, the group all had pairs. Only Li Feng was all by his lonesome self. It could be due to his status being incomparable to the others in the group, coupled with the pride he had, that it was inevitable that he was isolated. This made Li Feng's face really dark, and only when the BBQ waiters came over and ask him for his orders did he gain some

existence.

Chapter 36: Putting On Airs

“Greetings, dear customers. Are you ready to order your meal? In our resort, we can provide you with pork, beef, mutton, chicken, duck, fish, crab, and other fresh meat. We also have all sorts of vegetable suitable for grilling, such as blah blah blah, and much more. Dear customers can freely pick and mix anything, and all grilling tools are provided for free.”

“Of course, if these beauties don’t want their clothes or skin to be dirtied by the oil and smoke, you can get our professional BBQ masters to do it for you. These masters’ skills are extraordinary, and among them, there is even Chef Effendi, who had won the Tranquil Sea Gourmet Festival BBQ Competition for three straight years.

“Here is the menu, please choose anything you want from it. If you want professionals to do the grilling for you, you can tell me first, and I will prepare accordingly.”

The waitress was quite devoted to her work, and gave a very polite and detailed introduction of the BBQ service to the group when she came over. Her vivid description immediately made the group excited to start BBQing.

Among the group, other than Qin Fang, the rest all grew up in the big city. They had eaten BBQ before, but doing the grilling themselves... they obviously haven’t done it yet. Thus, they were really interested in doing it, and the guys even started to volunteer to do the grilling to show off to their girlfriends.

The girls were also really looking forward to their boyfriend's display, and even Tang Feifei was not an exception. She actually started looking at Qin Fang with eyes full of expectations.

“Miss, go call the manager over”

However, before the girls who were the planners of the party could start ordering, Li Feng who was isolated at the side suddenly ordered the waitress arrogantly.

The group's face immediately stiffened. Li Feng was not showing them respect by doing what he did. However, they could only curl their lips, and could not say anything about his rudeness.

“Dear customer, if you have any requests, you can just convey it to me.”

The pretty waitress was very polite and passionate about her job, and even towards Li Feng's rude display, she still gave a very polite reply.

“If I asked you to ask Effendi to grill things for me, can you do it?”

Li Feng only gave the waitress a side glance, and said so with dissatisfaction.

“This BBQ place is managed by Li Xiaorong, right? Go and call him.”

Now, the waitress was put in a difficult situation. People who could directly say the manager's name was little in numbers, and judging from his attitude, one could tell without thinking that he was the son of some bigwigs. On top of that, Effendi was one of the pillars of the BBQ place, and was not someone a small waitress such as herself can order around.

“Please prepare your orders while I go. I will come back shortly.”

With no choice left, the waitress could only inform Qin Fang's group of her departure, and hurriedly went to call the manager. The movements of her round behinds were quite sexy, and immediately caused the angry Li Feng to be slightly aroused.

“En, I will ask that Li Xiaorong to send that girl to my room tonight...”

Li Feng secretly had such a plan.

Not long after, the waitress led a middle-aged man who looked weak and fat to the group. He was obviously the manager. However, when he was around 20m-30m away from Qin Fang's group, he noticed the figure of Li Feng sitting there, and immediately hastened his pace to rush there.

“Young Master Feng, why did you not tell me when you came here? I can personally service you!”

The manager was a tactful person. The moment he saw that Li Feng was seemingly isolated in the group, he naturally praised Li Feng to the high heavens, and immediately made the face of a servant serving his master.

“There is no need for that. Coincidentally, I met with a few classmates today. So we went to play together. There is something you can do for me though. Get that who? Effendi? Yeah, get him over to grill the food for me.

Since someone was bootlicking him so much, Li Feng naturally accepted it and immediately gave Fatty Li a string of orders. Fatty Li also nodded his head vigorously, and was ready to complete whatever orders Li Feng gave him. He understood clearly, that if he won the favour of Li Feng, his promotion will be imminent.

“My family has some shares in this resort, so... my ex-classmates, you can call whatever you want to eat, my treat. Feifei, if you want anything, just tell me. There is no need to be reserved.”

After he finished giving Fatty Li orders, Li Feng turned his face over and said so to the group. He especially gave Qin Fang a condescending look, before happily trying to win the favour of Tang Feifei.

“No need. You can just treat them. As for me and Feifei, please put what we eat on a separate bill. We will pay for ourselves.”

However, not everyone will unconditionally give Li Feng face. At least Qin Fang wouldn't. Before Tang Feifei could reject the offer

by herself, Qin Fang had already done so. He even spoke in place of Tang Feifei too.

“Is that so? I heard that the expenditure here is not cheap, can you afford it? You couldn’t be planning to let Feifei pay, right?”

Qin Fang’s rejection was akin to giving Li Feng a tight slap. No matter how well Li Feng could control himself, he still became a little angry from the humiliation. His face now had a condescending smile, and his tone also became cold.

However, the moment he said that, though Li Feng was planning to humiliate Qin Fang, he still offended the others in the group. After all, since they accepted the Li Feng’s treat, doesn’t it mean they are admitting they can’t afford the food here?

Pan Chen and Tang Min were sons of officials. Their fathers were involved in political strifes, and knew that Li Feng could not be offended. Though unhappy, they had no choice but to endure it, and pulled back their girlfriends too.

“If the esteemed Young Master Li is so graciously offering to treat us, I by right shouldn’t reject. However, I still have my pride as a man to keep in front of my girlfriend, so let me pay by myself.”

However, since Sun Shu was not a citizen of Tranquil Sea City, he didn’t need to abide by Li Feng’s whims. On the contrary, Sun Shu was impressed by Qin Fang’s character, and decided to help Qin Fang humiliate Li Feng too. Though Li Yao was offending Li Feng by supporting her boyfriend’s actions, she still silently supported

Sun Shu's actions.

As for Tang Feifei, she naturally followed Qin Fang's wish. Without even saying anything, she slightly moved her body closer to Qin Fang, showing her stand in this matter already.

“This Li Feng... is really, really petty.”

At the same time, Tang Feifei's evaluation of Li Feng which was not good in the first place lowered even more. She then looked at Qin Fang. Though his family background was not good, but after interacting with him for so long, other than his background which was incomparable to Li Feng's, Qin Fang was better than Li Feng in everything else.

Every young girl would at least have a person they like. At Tang Feifei's age, that was especially true.

She did indeed make Qin Fang her 'boyfriend' to block out her suitors. But now that she looked at him, Qin Fang now was indeed a little worthy to be her boyfriend. A little.

Thinking back to what the series of event that happened from morning till now, getting slapped, cooking delicious ramen for her, sending her here on a bicycle, helping her block Li Feng's advances... After recalling what Qin Fang did, Tang Feifei actually felt a little blessed.

“Forget it. Let's go for a walk... and you should learn how to BBQ

too. You can't let me lose face in front of my clique!"

As they say, don't talk if you are going to fight. The fact that Qin Fang and Li Feng are enemies can be seen by anyone. Tang Feifei was worried that Qin Fang would be put at a disadvantage – after all, this place was Li Feng's territory – thus she pulled Qin Fang aside for a walk.

"You go and prepare first."

This further humiliated Li Feng, and made him hate Qin Fang even more. Since flipping out wasn't an option, he just waved his hands at Fatty Li and asked him to prepare.

"Qin Fang, let's wait and see..."

Li Feng's heart was burning with rage, and his eyes were constantly rolling in their sockets, showing that he was thinking of despicable methods to deal with Qin Fang again.

Chapter 37: Intermediate [Barbecuing] Skill

Qin Fang was also extremely happy that he didn't need to see Li Feng's face anymore. Though Li Feng had a handsome appearance, he was rotten to the core inside. Back then when Qin Fang lost his job, and even almost lost his life, it was all caused by Li Feng.

However, now that we are talking about this topic, Qin Fang was actually quite thankful towards Li Feng. He being able to acquire skills was seemingly after he got injured by Li Feng's hired gun. However, they still have to fight in the end. After all, even if Qin Fang didn't go and find Li Feng for trouble, Li Feng himself would definitely still try to make Qin Fang's life a living hell.

Qin Fang and Tang Feifei held hands and walked off, and really looked like a couple. This made Li Feng who was already burning with anger want to just take a gun and bang bang bang Qin Fang dead.

“Hey, handsome, can you teach us how to barbeque?”

Tang Feifei unexpectedly didn't mind holding hands with Qin Fang at all. She just felt getting her hands held by Qin Fang like that made her feel really warm and comfortable. She was even a little reluctant to pull her hands away.

The two walked, and came beside a young and handsome guy who looked quite proficient in barbecuing. At this time, Tang Feifei showed her killer move, and gave a sweet smile to the guy. She even gently blinked her eyes a few times, immediately KOing

the handsome guy's reasoning.

“That's simple... Come, I will teach you...”

The little rascal also thought he was quite handsome himself. Even if his friends didn't think so. Now that an extremely beautiful girl was complimenting him with a smile, he immediately felt light-headed, and his pair of lecherous eyes were squeezed until they were practically a slit. He also seemed like he wanted to squeeze beside Tang Feifei, directly ignoring Qin Fang's existence.

Qin Fang's face slightly changed, and thought in his heart that the rascal's eyes were no good. Just as he was about to put him back in place, Qin Fang's hand was pulled by Tang Feifei. Qin Fang took her lead, and took a step to come in front of Tang Feifei. Concurrently, Tang Feifei leaned her face against Qin Fang's arm. Tang Feifei then said something to the rascal who was quite perverted.

“Handsome, you got it wrong! How can a beauty like me get dirty from all the oil from barbecuing? That will damage my skin... This is my boyfriend. You only need to teach him.”

KO! Though Tang Feifei's age was not big, she was still quite proficient in dealing with perverts like this. The rascal's plan was toppled by Tang Feifei in just a few sentences, and the rascal could only look at Qin Fang with a bitter face. If he said no now, he would be humiliating himself. But even if he agreed, he wouldn't be able to have close contact with a beauty. Truly a lose-lose situation.

“Come... See properly...”

Without any other choice, the rascal could only give Qin Fang a hateful glare, and reluctantly walk back to his BBQ pit. He then started teaching Qin Fang the basics of BBQing.

Actually, BBQing was quite simple. All the ingredients have already been prepared by the BBQ place, and one simply needed to place the ingredients on the fire to grill. The rascal was obviously already an expert, and while telling Qin Fang the basics, he also used his actions to show what he was talking about.

When to brush butter, how to brush butter, to what degree must it be cooked before you flip it... Anyways, when he finished his lessons, he had already told everything he knew about BBQing to Qin Fang once already.

“Understand?”

When a stick of chicken wing was grilled till it was golden-brown and emitting a wonderful aroma, the rascal asked Qin Fang if he understood without any motivation. He then took the stick of chicken wing and walked to the front of Tang Feifei.

“Pretty girl, this is for you! Smell it, heavenly, isn’t it?”

From the rascal’s perspective, a beauty like Tang Feifei was not befitting of Qin Fang who wasn’t handsome, muscular, and rich.

Only a handsome guy like himself made a perfect pair with a beauty like Tang Feifei.

<New skill learned: [Barbecuing], Skill Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%. It is one of the sub-skills of [Culinary Arts]>

<As you have Intermediate [Culinary Arts], [Barbecuing] skill automatically advances to Intermediate. EXP: 0%, new option added, 'Barbecued food will have Deliciousness +5 stat'>

Qin Fang didn't care about the young man who was a little narcissistic, and only cared about the notices that appeared in his brain.

Learning a new skill naturally made Qin Fang happy. When he and Li Feng flipped out just now, he was worried that he would shame Tang Feifei later. He didn't expect that just like a pillow suddenly appearing when he dozed off, he would learn the [Barbecuing] skill.

What he didn't expect more was that [Barbecuing], due to being a sub-skill of the [Main Skill] [Culinary Arts], would be able to have the same proficiency as [Culinary Art]. Without even moving his hands, Qin Fang now had an Intermediate [Barbecuing] skill.

“How is it? Do you know how to BBQ now?”

Tang Feifei didn't accept the rascal's chicken wings. Instead, she was looking at Qin Fang all along. When Qin Fang fell into deep thought for a moment, his brows were slightly creased. Only when Qin Fang relaxed his brows and directed his gaze at Tang Feifei did Tang Feifei ask him with some concern.

“En, I know how to now. I will definitely shock you!”

Qin Fang nodded his head, and replied with supreme confidence.

“En, then that's good.”

She didn't know why, but when Tang Feifei saw Qin Fang's confident smile, she didn't doubt Qin Fang's words at all. She then turned her face towards the rascal who was still holding the aromatic chicken wings, and smiled.

“Thanks for you chicken wings, but I still wish to eat one that is barbecued by my boyfriend.”

After saying that, Tang Feifei turned around and walked towards the group's BBQ pit. After all, she saw that Li Yao had already finished ordering the food, and was even delivered here already. Li Yao and the other girls were also beckoning Tang Feifei to come right now.

“Thanks, brother!”

Even after Tang Feifei left, the rascal was still standing there

shocked, with the chicken wings on his hands. Only Qin Fang patted his shoulders and gave his thanks, and as if to run salt onto injuries, took the chicken wings away before going too.

“If you don’t mind, give it to me to eat!”

“I...”

Seeing the fading figure of Tang Feifei, looking at the boyfriend who (in his eyes) was not attractive at all, and looking at his empty hands, the rascal suddenly felt like crying. After giving Tang Feifei and Qin Fang everything they wanted, he himself gained nothing...

Though Li Feng was quite arrogant, one has to admit that with him around, the service they received was several times better compared to others. The manager of the BBQ place personally served them, and ordered the workers to prepare all the equipment and ingredients properly.

Looking at the ingredients, almost all of them was extremely fresh, and the other customers beside the group were complaining in their heart about the difference in treatment. But looking at the attitude of the manager, they didn’t dare to stir up trouble.

At the same time, a thirty odd year-old man wearing an Uyghur ethnic hat was standing in front of the BBQ pit. The man was arranging the BBQ equipment, and checking if all the ingredient was prepared. From his actions and attitude, you could tell he was

really serious and professional. Qin Fang guessed that the man was Chef Effendi that the pretty waitress had mentioned before.

Only, other than the hat he wore on his head, Chef Effendi did not look like an Uyghur person at all. All his clothes were very trendy, and his way of dressing looked like a person who had lived in the big town in the east for his whole life.

Chapter 38: Testing The [Barbecuing] Skill

Qin Fang couldn't be bothered with the Effendi guy though. That guy was in the end, on Li Feng's side. Obviously, they wouldn't be allies too. Qin Fang had already learned [Barbecuing], and didn't need others to barbeque for him anymore.

“Wow, Qin Fang! You didn't even go out for long, and you managed to smooch off a chicken wing already? I didn't know that you had such a talent for smooching off people despite being talentless in everything else! No wonder you could cheat Feifei into dating you...”

Qin Fang was holding a chicken wing in his hands, and since he was quite hungry, started eating it. He didn't think that this would give Li Feng a chance to snide him.

And Li Feng wasn't even subtle with his insults. Anybody could tell he was insulting Qin Fang, and the last sentence even implied him as a person who cheated people!

“Li Feng!...”

Tang Feifei couldn't endure it anymore, and wanted to face off with Li Feng.

She could see that Li Feng was constantly picking on Qin Fang. At first, she thought that it was because she used Qin Fang to halt his advances towards her, but as things progressed, she felt that things were not that simple. It was as if Qin Fang and Li Feng had already

hated each other a long time ago, and she was only the catalyst for their hate intensifying.

“Feifei.”

Only, Qin Fang pulled Tang Feifei to stop her. He then shook his head, and opened his mouth.

“Woe is me for not being born into a rich family, and be a young master who needs his attendants even for things like eating...”

Pfft~

When the girls heard what Qin Fang said, they were first surprised by Qin Fang’s complains. However, they suddenly realised the hidden meaning in his words, and they all couldn’t help but laugh.

Li Feng didn’t find anything weird with Qin Fang’s words at first, but seeing that all the girls were laughing, and that the guys all had weird faces, he started to contemplate about Qin Fang’s words more. When he did, the prideful expression on his face instantly turned ugly.

Li Feng at the start thought that Qin Fang was saying that he was a young master who didn’t need to worry about food and clothing, and even had countless attendants. This was naturally something to take pride in, and he even wanted to point at Qin Fang and say words along the lines of ‘you are so poor!’. However, now that he

thought about the choice of words Qin Fang used more deeply, he found out the hidden meaning.

Who was someone who needed attendants even for things like eating?

Those without hands, those who are paralysed in bed... Both obviously not a good description for him, as he was very healthy, and had all four limbs intact.

Qin Fang's insult this time was really subtle this time. Even Li Feng didn't know he got trolled immediately. Luckily, he didn't accept the insult as praise and humiliate himself.

“That's enough, Qin Fang. All the things are prepared already, so go on and busy yourself with barbecuing! I am still waiting to eat the things you have barbecued!”

Seeing that Li Feng's expression was becoming even more ugly, Tang Feifei interjected at a suitable time. She then dispatched Qin Fang to barbeque duties to avoid the two from really fighting now. Li Feng was the boss here, and Qin Fang was obviously not a match for Li Feng now.

She also looked at a built young man not far away who was wearing casual clothes and seemingly doing nothing. Tang Feifei knew that man, as he was Li Feng's bodyguard. He could fight quite well, and if Qin Fang faced him, Tang Feifei estimated that the bodyguard would be able to destroy Qin Fang with just simple punches.

Qin Fang also knew that this was the limit he could anger Li Feng without him taking drastic measures to kill him off.

“I’m going now. Watch me closely, I definitely won’t let you down!”

“Young Master Feng, do you want to...”

Looking at Qin Fang who was walking towards the BBQ pit, Fatty Li who was beside Li Feng quietly asked. He was an outsider, but could see the situation most clearly. As a dog of Li Feng’s family, he knew that if he bootlicked correctly, he would be able to get promoted quickly.

“This is my family’s property, and also a high-class resort. You are not allowed to make a mess here.”

However, Li Feng’s face hardened, and he softly scolded Fatty Li.

“Yes, yes, I understand, I understand...”

Fatty Li nodded his head immediately. Li Feng may seem like he is scolding Fatty Li, but Fatty Li could read between the lines. If you are not allowed to make a mess ‘here’, then what about outside ‘here’?

“Go. Get that Effendi guy over here.”

Looking at Qin Fang who was preparing the tools for barbecuing in front of the pit, Li Feng's eyes flashed with maliciousness.

Fatty Li naturally obeyed, and immediately called Chef Effendi who looked really trendy over. Perhaps due to living in a modern place and working in the resort for so long, Effendi knew about bootlicking and how to be subservient now.

As one of the pillars of this BBQ place, Effendi rarely barbeques for people personally now. He only does that for VIPs. When he heard from Fatty Li that the son of the real boss of the resort has come, and even have something to ask from him, he immediately went over to get his orders.

“Listen properly. Immediately...blah blah blah... like that ... blah blah blah... do you understand?”

Li Feng simply conveyed to Effendi what he needed to do.

“Understood, Young Master Feng. Prepare for the good show.”

Effendi subserviently replied, and the sound of him slapping his chest resounded.

Qin Fang anyhow arranged the tools. Perhaps due to Li Feng's presence, all the tools were obviously new, and was even the best

kind. Even if Qin Fang couldn't wait to tear Li Feng apart, he still had to live under his mercy, for now.

The heating source for BBQ was charcoal, and they were all burning already, emitting spirals of smoke. Now, it was ready for barbecuing.

Taking a few sticks of chicken wings, Qin Fang immediately started BBQing them. This was his first time barbecuing. Naturally, he had to start from the ingredient he was most familiar with. Why chicken wings? Ask that rascal why he chose to use chicken wings for demonstration.

While brushing butter on the chicken wings, as if there were advices coming from Qin Fang's mind, Qin Fang brushed the butter in a way such that the chicken can absorb almost all the butter into the meat. After brushing evenly, Qin Fang immediately placed the chicken wings above the burning charcoal to cook it.

Zzst Zsst Zsst

The flames and smoke tickled the sticks of chicken wings. The oil from the chicken would occasionally drip down on the charcoal, giving out zzst sounds, making the cooking process more interesting. At the same time, the colour of the chicken wings started changing.

When the colour was perfect, Qin Fang immediately flipped all the chicken wings, and also peppered some seasoning on the chicken. He was starting to give the chicken flavour now...

Everything proceeded orderly and neatly. Qin Fang's actions were not too slow, nor was it too fast. It was simply just right. Qin Fang demanded every step to be without a flaw, and perfect to the finest details.

Under Qin Fang's hands, the fresh white chicken slowly turned golden-brown, and the oil on it started glistening. At the same time, a captivating aroma started spreading from the chicken...

Chapter 39: Qin Fang's First BBQ Dish

When Qin Fang was busy, Effendi who was beside him was not doing nothing either. He had already given his boss' son Li Feng his guarantee, so how could he be slacking off now?

One has to admit that we wasn't a three-time BBQ champion for nothing. He prepared eight dishes at once, and his actions were all very smooth. As expected of an expert who has been in this trade for years.

On the other hand, Qin Fang was there slowly and methodologically BBQing. Effendi looked at Qin Fang when he had the time, and saw that Qin Fang was not accustomed to BBQing, and was obviously a first-timer. He couldn't help but curl his lips, and think in his heart that sending him to deal with such a beginner is such a condescending task.

But what could he do? He must do whatever the boss' son asks him to do, or else he will lose his job that had quite a nice pay. If that happens, he will have to set up a small BBQ stall again. However, if you ask him to go back to that lifestyle after getting accustomed to the luxurious one he was living now, Effendi would definitely not accept it.

Effendi started BBQing later than Qin Fang, but his speed was faster than Qin Fang by a little. On top of that, he mostly prepared vegetable that got cooked faster, and not long after, he placed a few BBQed items on a clean plate and respectfully served it to Li Feng.

“Young Master Feng, it’s done already. Please taste it.”

The plate of food had a delicious smell, and even the colour was beautiful. There was not even a tinge of burnt smell, unlike what unskilled BBQ chefs would serve.

“Wow, smells heavenly...”

When the dish was brought to the group, everybody could smell the alluring food aroma. Even if the girls didn’t like Li Feng, they still gave a fair evaluation for the food.

“En, I will taste it first...”

Li Feng moved his mouth, and wanted to ask Tang Feifei to try too. However, Tang Feifei coincidentally turned her face to look at Qin Fang who was still busy, so Li Feng ended up swallowing his words. He then took a kebab and tasted it.

Li Feng was born with a silver spoon in his mouth, and God knows how much luxurious food he had eaten already. However, the kebab, before even entering his mouth was emitting a nice smell. When it went in, he immediately felt that the flavour was good. Just from the taste alone, the kebab won’t lose to the dish made by chefs in 5-star hotels.

“En, not bad, not bad at all.”

Li Feng leaked a smile, and praised the dish while nodding his

head.

“Everybody, no need to be reserved, and eat to your heart’s content. Feifei, this is your favourite chicken wing. It really is good, try it.”

While entertaining the other girls, he naturally still paid the most attention to Tang Feifei.

“No need. I will wait for Qin Fang.”

However, Tang Feifei shook her head and rejected it. Even if the chicken wing Li Feng presented to her really smelled nice, she knew Li Feng’s ulterior motive, and won’t even give him a chance.

“Feifei, since Li Feng is being so generous, you should at least try it. Then you can at least compare it with Qin Fang’s one later. If Qin Fang’s one is no good, you can ask him to go work on his cooking more!”

Who knows what Fang Min and Zhang Ting’s boyfriend said to them, but the girls who didn’t give Li Feng any respect just now was now persuading Tang Feifei to give Li Feng face.

“There really is no ne-Fine, I will try it...”

Tang Feifei still wanted to refuse, but if she did that, her close friends won’t stop trying to persuade her. Thus, she to save her friends’ face, she had no choice but to eat the chicken wings.

However, she didn't take the one in Li Feng's hand, and took a new one from the plate instead. This instantly made Li Feng who was still holding out the chicken wing awkward.

However, Li Feng already knew he had been humiliated a lot today, and didn't care about a little more humiliation. At least Tang Feifei accepted his request, and that was a small victory for him. Even if Tang Feifei didn't accept because of him at all.

Shaking his hands as if to shake off the awkwardness, Li Feng put the chicken wing into his mouth. Looking at Tang Feifei who was also eating her chicken wing, Li Feng started fantasizing that the chicken wing Tang Feifei was eating was his...

A narcissist is always full of himself. He directly ignored the help Fang Min and Zhang Ting gave him. Of the group, other than Tang Feifei, Li Feng really didn't care about anyone else. Even if he was helped by them. Fortunately, Tang Feifei was not privy to the vulgar thoughts Li Feng were having, or else she really would have given him a tight slap.

“Shameless guy who doesn't know kindness even if he was staring right at it!”

The girls kindly helped Li Feng, but was directly ignored by him. Fang Min and Zhang Ting instantly became unhappy, and glared at their respective boyfriends. They didn't say anything anymore, but in their heart they started hating Li Feng.

“Feifei, how is it? Is it to your likings? Do you want another

one?”

A single chicken wing didn't have much meat, and in no time at all, the chicken wing was finished by Tang Feifei. Noticing that Tang Feifei had finished, Li Feng naturally started currying for favour again.

“No need, I've had enough.”

Just now, Tang Feifei was only saving face for Fang Min and Zhang Ting, her close friends. Now... she really didn't want to give Li Feng face.

After getting rejected by Tang Feifei, Li Feng had no other choice, and once again directed his gaze at Fang Min and Zhang Ting. His gaze was quite arrogant, and was as if he was asking his servants to work. Fang Min and Zhang Ting were already spiteful, and now he wanted them to help again? Not a chance.

“Feifei, I've finished grilling the chicken wings. Want a taste?”

At this time, when the atmosphere of the group was getting bad, Qin Fang's voice suddenly resounded. He also brought along a few chicken wings that he had already finished cooking.

“Feifei, you definitely must not eat that! Look at that chicken wing, its exterior is already burnt! We don't even know if the inside is well-cooked or not. Listen to me, though BBQ looks like a simple thing, BBQing a delicious dish is impossible without years

of practice. Effendi is the BBQ champion of our city for three years, and his dish is definitely...”

Seeing Qin Fang bringing his chicken wings over, though he did smell something nice, compared to Effendi’s, the appearance of the dish was really appalling. On top of that, he noticed that Qin Fang was not really familiar with BBQing, and knew that he was a newbie. How could he give up this chance to disparage Qin Fang?

“En, let me try!”

Hearing Li Feng talking on and on about how Qin Fang’s dish was trash, Tang Feifei’s face darkened, and she furrowed her eyebrows. Obviously, she was unhappy that Li Feng was talking about Qin Fang like that.

However, after seeing Qin Fang’s confident smile and apathy to Li Feng’s disparage, Tang Feifei immediately smiled and took a chicken wing from Qin Fang’s hand to eat.

“Tang Feifei, please don’t!”

Seeing that Tang Feifei didn’t listen to his advice, and wanted to eat Qin Fang’s chicken no matter what, Li Feng pretended to call out in shock.

Though he was calling out in mock shock, he really got shocked by Tang Feifei’s actions. When Tang Feifei put the chicken wing into her mouth, her formerly pretty smile froze.

Everybody's eyes were on Tang Feifei's face, and seeing her expression now, everyone gave Qin Fang a weird look. The look in their eyes expressed all they wanted to say.

Especially Li Feng. He was not angry that Tang Feifei was fed with uncooked food. In fact, he was really happy that she did. This gave him more reasons to denigrate Qin Fang, and make himself look better in comparison."

"Feifei, if it is not cooked, quickly spit it out. If your stomach turns bad because of this, it won't be good..."

Li Feng said in a smug tone. From his actions, he looked as if he couldn't wait to depreciate Qin Fang's worth till it was less than dirt.

Chapter 40: Better Than A BBQ Champion

“How is it?”

Qin Fang didn't give a damn to Li Feng, and asked Tang Feifei a little nervously.

Over the whole process, Qin Fang could be said to have been very meticulous, and strictly adhered to proper procedures. He didn't dare to make the slightest mistake. However, it was still his first BBQ dish in the end, and though it didn't look that nice, it smelled nice. But the taste... Qin Fang had to see Tang Feifei's reaction to find out.

“It's too delicious...”

Everybody's gaze was centered on Tang Feifei, and they were all waiting for her evaluation. Especially Li Feng, he had already prepared the words to say to depreciate Qin Fang's worth. However, Tang Feifei exclaimed with words of praise instead.

“Urk...”

Everybody's expression stiffened. The surrounding girls and their boyfriend looked shocked, and Li Feng looked as if he choked on something, and even breathing was difficult for him.

“Feifei, don't exaggerate so much...”

Li Yao felt that the atmosphere was not good, and softly reminded Tang Feifei who was not behaving quite improperly.

“Yao Yao, I’m not exaggerating! It’s true that it’s too delicious...”

Tang Feifei immediately tried to stand up for Qin Fang. However, she licked her lips to confirm the taste first. Once again, she could taste Qin Fang’s chicken which taste lingered on the tongue. It was definitely a little better than Effendi’s chicken.

“This...”

Li Yao obviously did not believe Tang Feifei. She had just ate what Effendi barbecued, and its taste and appearance was without a fault. She then looked at what Qin Fang barbecued. The appearance was severely lacking, and it didn’t smell as good as Effendi’s either.

“I’m telling the truth! Qin Fang, give Yao Yao one to try. Let her see if I’m lying or not.”

Seeing that her close friend actually did not believe her, Tang Feifei was a little angry. Though she was on Qin Fang’s side, it was a matter of fact that Qin Fang’s chicken wings are better than Effendi’s.

“No thanks...”

Li Yao was still skeptical. Tang Feifei was Qin Fang’s girlfriend,

and could eat the ‘uncooked’ chicken for Qin Fang’s sake. However, Li Yao’s relationship with Qin Fang was ordinary, and she didn’t want to eat raw food for Qin Fang’s sake.

“Let me try...”

Just as Li Yao was hesitating, Sun Shu who was sitting beside her suddenly offered to try. He then took a chicken wing from Qin Fang, and started eating it.

This time, everyone’s gaze was fixed on Sun Shu. Even Li Feng was not an exception. Though he didn’t really like Sun Shu, but if he had to choose between Sun Shu and Tang Feifei, he will believe Sun Shu.

When the chicken wing entered his mouth, Sun Shu’s expression also slightly froze, and looked similar to Tang Feifei’s face just now.

“How is it, Sun Shu?”

Li Yao asked with concern. She didn’t wish for Sun Shu to suffer after all.

Only, Sun Shu didn’t reply, and didn’t give others a chance to talk either. He directly finished the chicken wing in two to three bites, and all that was left of the chicken wing was its bones. Sun Shu even smacked his lips, as if he still wanted more.

“En, not bad!”

After recalling the taste for awhile, Sun Shu gave the chicken wing an apropos evaluation.

“Sun Shu, you don’t have a basis for comparison yet. If you compare it to Effendi’s, then you will know that there are more delicious things out there.”

Li Feng formerly trusted Sun Shu, but after thinking about what Sun Shu did just now, Li Feng felt that Sun Shu might be helping Qin Fang out now. Thus, he curled his lips, and pointed at the plate of freshly barbecued food Effendi was bringing over now. While doing so, he didn’t forget to give Qin Fang a condescending look.

Qin Fang was unaffected. Even if he was one of the chefs that were being judged, as he hadn’t tasted Effendi’s nor his own food yet, he had the least amount of speaking right.

“Okay then, I will try the chef’s one...”

Sun Shu then tried the food Effendi brought over. He chose a chicken wing to try too, and whether it was the appearance or the smell, it was without a flaw.

He then put the chicken wing into his mouth, but when he did, his face turned strange, and he also creased his eyebrows. He then stopped eating.

“There is no need to try anymore. These chicken wings cooked by the chef is quite good whether be it its appearance, smell, or taste. If I didn’t guess wrongly, this chef must have his secret recipe. However, compared to Qin Fang’s, it is still a little lacking.

Sun Shu put down the chicken wing in his hands, and said so calmly.

“That’s impossible!”

Li Feng didn’t even say anything yet, and only had a black face. Instead, it was Effendi who was immediately enraged.

“I started barbecuing since I was 12, and had studied under 12 of the top barbeque chefs. And I surpassed them all in the end. I don’t dare to say that there is nobody better than me at barbecuing in the world, but a beginner...”

As a three-time BBQ champion, and as the pillar of this BBQ place, Sun Shu’s words were without a doubt a form of humiliation. It was extreme humiliation.

“He’s right. Qin Fang had only learned how to barbecue just now, and you claim that he barbecues food better than Chef Effendi? What a joke! If it was really like that, then there if no need for Effendi to be here anymore.”

Li Feng obviously won’t show any weakness. What Sun Shu did just now, finishing Qin Fang’s chicken wing but stopping after one

bite for Effendi's, was obviously an act to help Qin Fang. However, in Li Feng's eyes, he felt that the help was too obvious and forced.

“That's right, that's right. Do you think that we will pay such a high price to hire a BBQ chef who can't even beat a beginner? You pretty girls have also tasted Effendi's food, and you know in your heart the taste. Some people... hmph!”

Fatty Li naturally stood on Li Feng's side, and helped him talk,

“Truth will prevail in the end.”

Sun Shu shrugged his shoulders, and calmly said a sentence. He then stood up and faced Qin Fang.

“Brother Qin Fang, let us go. You have whet my appetite, and if you don't fill up my stomach, I'm not letting you go!”

“No!”

“No!”

At almost the same time, two girls' voice resounded. Unexpectedly, it was Tang Feifei and Li Yao.

“Yao Yao, bring your boyfriend Sun Shu away. Qin Fang is my boyfriend, if I haven't had my fill yet, who is he to snatch with me...”

Tang Feifei's face was slightly red, and she slightly nudged Li Yao who was also showing objection.

“Err... is it really that delicious?”

Li Yao was put in quite an awkward situation now. Her thinking was the same as Li Feng's and thought that Sun Shu didn't like Li Feng and that's why he didn't give him face, and support Qin Fang so fervently. But from the look of things, it was not as she imagined.

“En, it's really good! Better than that BBQ champion by alot!”

Tang Feifei's white face was now red. Talking about Qin Fang's chicken wing, she couldn't help but stick out her tongue and lick her lips, as if an alluring taste was still there.

Chapter 41: Challenge

“What did you say?”

The moment those words left Tang Feifei’s mouth, it was as if a barrel of oil was lit up. Li Feng’s face only slightly darkened, but Effendi who was beside him was really unhappy now.

Three-time Tranquil Sea Gourmet BBQ Competition champion. That was an honour Effendi received after decades of hardwork. He really had the ability to be called one of the elite in barbecuing.

So, if food that he had barbecued using the skills he had polished for decades was said to be worse than a beginner, how could he accept it?

Effendi’s face was red with anger, and his already slightly dark face turned purplish black due to the redness. His face now looked vicious, and his eyes seemed as if they will spew out fire at anytime.

“What are you so fierce for? Do you think you are right because you are louder?”

Tang Feifei was quite fierce herself sometimes. Though Effendi’s intimidating looks did indeed scare Tang Feifei, shown by her patting her chest, she got over it after a while. She then stuck her hands on her waist, and shouted back at Effendi with spirit.

“You..!”

Effendi was already fuming with rage, coupled with the fact that he was born from a Chinese hunter tribe, he now could even stab someone in rage. How could he endure further provocation now? He immediately wanted to flip out, and his hands were in the air, ready to strike down at Tang Feifei.

Qin Fang lightly pulled Tang Feifei behind him, and then stepped forward and gave Effendi's waist a kick.

“Stop!”

At almost the same time Qin Fang moved, Li Feng's face also changed, and he immediately called Effendi to stop.

smack!

However, Li Feng obviously reacted too late. Luckily, Qin Fang had already pulled Tang Feifei away, so she was unharmed. But, Qin Fang felt a stinging pain from his back. Effendi's slap that was packed with his hatred was not light at all.

What about Effendi then?

Obviously, he was not much better off than Qin Fang. Qin Fang's kick caused him to retreat by a few steps, and due to the suddenness of the kick, the [Sneak Attack] skill activated. That caused Effendi to be afflicted with [Dizzy] for a very short while.

I will kick you when you are down!

Qin Fang didn't plan to let Effendi off with just a kick in the first place, and taking advantage of the fact that he was [Dizzy], Qin Fang gave another kick to Effendi who had not regained himself yet.

SMACK!

This kick was even more powerful, and Effendi was sent flying for over a metre due to Qin Fang's kick. He then fell onto the floor face-first, and the green grass constantly grazed his face. That woke him up.

“Bastard! I'm gonna kill you!”

When he regained himself, Effendi unconsciously touched his face. Though it was not bleeding, the pain was excruciating. Effendi who was constantly provoked couldn't take it anymore, and instinctively did a draw knife motion. However, he was shocked to find out that there was no knife on his waist.

Ever since he got used to live in the city, he gradually got estranged from his tribe, and integrated himself into the life of modern people. Naturally, his habit to bring a knife around was changed too, and only when he was really angry would he instinctively try to draw a knife.

However, not having a knife didn't mean that there weren't other weapons available to him. For example, equipment that you frequently use in barbeque such as the steel stick you use to poke the food with. Coincidentally, he fell near a place where a person was just barbecuing. He didn't even think and just snatched a steel stick and prepared to duke it out with Qin Fang.

“Stop it!”

Qin Fang didn't mind taking care of Effendi once more, more ruthlessly. He dared to beat Tang Feifei, so Qin Fang dared to break both his arms too. (T/N: Qin Fang got no chill!)

However, Li Feng couldn't take much more. His face already darkened, and Fatty Li who was beside him was sweating profusely, fearing that Effendi would really start a bloodshed. The reason why Li Feng asked Effendi over was obviously to impress the pretty girl beside Qin Fang. But, the clueless Effendi dared to beat Tang Feifei. This was no laughing matter. That was why he shouted for Effendi to stop in a panic.

“Boss Li Feng, I must take care of him today! Why are you sto-”

Effendi was still quite mindful of Fatty Li, but he really could not swallow the fact that Qin Fang humiliated him. As a warrior of his tribe, he must take up arms and fight with his enemy.

smack

“Shut your mouth.”

At this time, Li Feng had already walked over, and gave Effendi a backhanded slap.

“You dare to even touch my woman? Do you believe with just one sentence from me, you will be a floating corpse in the river tomorrow?”

Effendi was instantly dazed. Though Fatty Li was indeed his boss, but since the BBQ place couldn't do without Effendi, he naturally did not need to fear Fatty Li all that much.

However, Li Feng was a whole other story. As the son of the real boss of this resort, he was a person with great authority in this city. Even if he was a tribesman, there were a lot of people who were skilled enough to treat him as an ordinary person. Let's not talk about a sentence. If Li Feng so much as directed a hateful gaze at him, a lot of people would deal with Effendi immediately.

“Didn't you think that Tang Feifei was wrong? I will give you a chance now. Qin Fang is right there, and if you want to prove Tang Feifei wrong, challenge him openly. Then defeat him, and humiliate him.”

As expected of a son from a wealthy family. Even if he was talking about using other people to do his dirty job, his wording made it as if he was in the right.

“If you win, that means you indeed deserve to be called BBQ champion. I can even apologise on Tang Feifei’s behalf, and double your salary. But if you lose, get lost immediately.”

Li Feng was completely angry now. Today was full of mishaps after all. Not only did Tang Feifei not give him face time and time again, she even said the poor Qin Fang was her boyfriend. This made Li Feng hop with anger already. To add fuel to the fire, Qin Fang even started opposing him, and making him lose face. To top it all off, even his own subordinate started waving weapons around despite him asking him to stop. Now he didn’t even know how to show his face to the people who witnessed him getting humiliated so much.

“Okay.”

Seeing Li Feng’s anger and hearing his words, Effendi finally realised how rash the slap he directed at Tang Feifei was. Luckily, he didn’t hit Tang Feifei in the end. If he did, he would really be a corpse floating in the river tomorrow.

Effendi threw away the steel stick he had prepared to attack Qin Fang with. He then walked up to Qin Fang, and looked at Qin Fang before looking at Tang Feifei who was slightly nervous.

“Now, as a warrior of the Uighur group, I challenge you. Since the young lady thinks that your BBQ skills are better than mine, then let us have a fair competition. I will show you the power of a three-time BBQ champion.”

Effendi issued the challenge solemnly. Though his anger hasn't completely subsided yet, Qin Fang knew that Effendi won't fight him anymore. Or should he say, don't dare to fight anymore.

“Qin Fang, accept the challenge!”

Qin Fang was hesitant. He hadn't tasted both his dish and Effendi's dish yet. Without first-hand knowledge of the taste, he really could not make a decision easily. Instead, it was Tang Feifei who was confident, and pushed Qin Fang to accept the challenge.

“Fine, I agree. However, I wish for everyone present to be the judge. After all, I want to prevent a certain someone from cheating”

Obviously, Effendi issuing the challenge was not solely because he wanted to. It was definitely Li Feng who egged him into doing it. According to Qin Fang's understanding of Li Feng, that guy would definitely be up to no good. Thus, Qin Fang decisively foiled Li Feng's plan with a single sentence.

“Okay!”

Effendi was very confident of his skills, and immediately agreed before Li Feng and Fatty Li could even say anything.

Chapter 42: BBQ PK!

The moment Effendi agreed to Qin Fang's conditions, it was hard for Li Feng and Fatty Li to pull off their dirty plans already. Luckily, Fatty Li knew that Effendi's skills were really good. After all, Effendi got the three-time BBQ champion title through his abilities, and not from the backdoor.

Since we are talking about Effendi's skills, Fatty Li being able to be the manager of the BBQ place was not because of his bootlicking either. He had skills, and when he did his work, it was as smooth as flowing water and moving clouds. He did not get his position through connections.

Anyways, when the two agreed on the challenge, Fatty Li immediately sent people to prepare the stage of the battle. After only ten minutes had passed, the BBQ place already had a place prepared for Qin Fang and Effendi to compete. They even called a DJ from a bar to be the MC.

“Ladies and gentlemen, today we are going to hold a brand new competition! The theme of the competition is naturally BBQ, and the judges will be everyone present now!”

The MC first simply introduced the situation, and piqued the interest of the people who had already noticed the conflict happening at Qin Fang's group.

“Firstly, I will introduce the competitors! On my left, the pillar of our BBQ place, also the three-time champion of the Tranquil Sea

Gourmet BBQ Competition, Mr. Effendi!”

Hearing the MC’s introduction, Effendi who had already donned his chef uniform walked up the stage, and stood in front of the prepared BBQ pit. Of course, he didn’t forget to earn the liking of the crowd who were also judges, and said hello to them.

“Go Effendi!”

“I’m rooting for you Effendi!”

Most customers who frequented the BBQ place knew about Effendi, and had tasted his dished before. The taste was definitely good, and there were even some who wanted to learn from Effendi. So, the moment Effendi went up, some people in the crowd started cheering.

“On my right, one of the customer of our BBQ place, Mr. Qin Fang! Though he may be young, his skills in barbecuing are quite amazing! Thus, this competition will definitely be a clash of the titans!”

Qin Fang naturally walked to the front of his BBQ pit too. Tang Feifei also quietly followed Qin Fang, looking like she was going to be Qin Fang’s helper.

“Boo!”

“Wow, a pretty lady!”

“WTF, a top grade cabbage is given to a pig!”

“Brother, I will support you!”

Compared to Effendi, when Qin Fang went up the stage, there were fewer people cheering for him. Instead, the sounds of booing were incessant. At the same time, many people noticed the pretty Tang Feifei being beside Qin Fang, and it could not be helped that some people called out in jealousy.

In other words, not many people favoured Qin Fang.

“I will explain simply the rules of the competition. Everybody present here will receive a piece of card, and that is your voting card. Here, there are two voting boxes. Mr. Qin Fang and chef Effendi will each barbecue some food for you, and leave it up to you to evaluate it. You can then vote for the competitor who made food that was better, and better fit your taste. In the end, the number of votes each competitor gets will determine the winner.”

The rules were simple, and really practical too. The cooking was done immediately, and the voting was done immediately after. There were no chances for anyone to do any background work at all. Furthermore, workers at the resort were forbidden from voting. One of the competitors was Effendi after all.

“Are you satisfied now?”

Before the competition started, Effendi specially came over and asked Qin Fang.

“It’s okay.”

Towards the rules, Qin Fang didn’t have any complaints about it. Even if having this competition caused their small conflict to blow up to something this big.

“I hope that you won’t lose too terribly... Hmph!”

Effendi gave a cold laugh, and said so brusquely. He then returned back to his BBQ pit. By this time, all the ingredients had already been prepared.

“Okay! Now that the two competitors are ready, I announce this competition to be starting, now!”

The ingredients were all prepared by the BBQ place, and all expenses were covered by the BBQ place too. This, Qin Fang didn’t have to worry about his wallet, and immediately started cooking. Effendi obviously won’t slack off, and started too.

The two competitors did have quite a disparity between their popularity, and many people immediately flocked the Effendi’s side. One must know that Effendi was the pillar of the BBQ place, and normal customers really couldn’t eat his food. Now that they had the opportunity to, for free even, many people naturally flocked over to taste his food.

In contrast, Qin Fang's area was quite desolated. There were only a few stray cats wandering around his area. However, Qin Fang didn't mind. He had already noticed some people who weren't able to go to Effendi's place in time coming over here.

The weather was too hot, so if people squeezed each other, one really wouldn't be able to take it. Qin Fang didn't think those people had the willpower to endure the heat for long.

“Qin Fang, I want some chicken wings...”

This was Tang Feifei's request. She didn't eat enough just now, and still wanted more.

“Give your bro a few mutton kebab!”

This was Sun Shu. The chicken wings were nice, but Sun Shu liked eating lamb and drinking cold beer more.

“Hey kid, make some garlic sticks fer me to try...”

An uncle with a noticeable accent said so.

“Hey, handsome, I want to eat barbecued intestines...”

This was said by an aggressive looking girl who had phoenix eyes. After she finished her words, she licked her lips, scaring Qin Fang.

He immediately lowered his head, and worked seriously.

As the say, when you master one part of a whole, you are able to understand the whole more easily. All changes can be traced back to an origin.

From the time he first learned [Barbecuing] to now, not even one hour had passed. And he had only cooked two chicken wings at that time. However, he did not mess anything up when barbecuing other things now. Though the actions were still a little awkward, Qin Fang was not nervous at all, and everything proceeded orderly.

Chicken wings, mutton kebab, pork kebab, barbecued intestines, big garlicks... all sorts of food were cooked by Qin Fang. Furthermore, Qin Fang carried out the whole process as perfectly as possible, and controlled his time properly. Watching the fire also became easier over time.

As his actions got more fluid, Qin Fang's barbecuing speed also rapidly increased. The only pity was that the EXP was increasing really slowly...

“As expected, the EXP increase slows down a lot after it gets to Intermediate.”

Qin Fang couldn't help but lament in his heart. However, his hands didn't stop moving at all.

Chapter 43: Overwhelming Popularity And Wolfing Down Of Food

Skills needing more EXP after upgrading was within Qin Fang's expectations, and the theory was validated now. He didn't dare to slow down his hands, as according to the rules of the competition, the judges have to try both people's dish, before being allowed to vote.

“Wow, not bad! As expected of a master, you are not one for nothing!”

“It's really too good! Unlike mine...”

“You didn't win the competition three times for nothing!”

Qin Fang's side had a cold reaction, but Effendi's side was vastly different. Those who were closer got the food first, and immediately started eating. When they tasted it, they thought that it really was above the rest, and was not stingy with their praises at all. They even started cheering loudly, as if trying to motivate Effendi more.

“Hey, those in front, quickly eat! There are still people waiting behind!”

“Get lost! Don't hog the place.”

“He’s right, stop hogging the spot!”

Only, though the ones in front could taste the food and rave about it, the people behind could only see them eat, and could not taste the food at all. Naturally, they got unhappy, and started clamouring for the people in front to move. Especially when Effendi’s food emitted a really alluring smell, and whet people’s appetite just from smelling it.

On Qin Fang’s side, not even the first batch of food was ready yet. The few customers Qin Fang had were already impatient from the waiting, and glanced at Effendi’s location from time to time. If not for there being so many people at Effendi’s, Qin Fang’s customers would have gone there a long time ago.

“Young Master Feng, looks like we have it in the bag!”

Fatty Li stood beside Li Feng, and looking at the disparity of the two’s popularity, he thought that the outcome was obvious.

“Hmph! That Qin Fang wants to fight me? When he loses later, you better mock him mercilessly!”

Li Feng was quite contented too. He had fought with Qin Fang for half a day, and lost for half a day. He had nowhere to release his anger until Qin Fang agreed to the challenge, which was akin to placing oneself in front of a gun’s barrel. Naturally, Li Feng didn’t let go of this chance to humiliate Qin Fang.

“Rest assured Young Master Feng! I’ve already prepared everything. I had already hired people to take photos of this PK match, and am preparing to make an ad out of it. Then we can post this ad outside our BBQ place next time, and every customer who comes here will see the dispirited Qin Fang after losing. This will make Qin Fang’s name spread far and wide indeed. As a loser that is.”

Fatty Li’s dirty schemes were obviously in abundance, and an ad of Qin Fang losing was a fairly vicious humiliation tactic. Even if Qin Fang wasn’t famous, one couldn’t guarantee that people who knew him wouldn’t come here. With this ad, it will be like a drop black ink on a sheet of white paper on Qin Fang’s record.

“En, not bad. You have a good head. Your future is bright...”

After listening to Fatty Li’s idea, Li Feng naturally nodded happily. This can be counted as using hurting Qin Fang imperceptibly, and was a really evil method too. Not only will it make Qin Fang’s reputation suffer, the worst thing was Qin Fang can’t do anything about it.

“Thank you for your praise!”

Fatty Li was obviously happy because of getting praised. After all, Li Feng’s words can directly cause his promotion. That’s why he worked so hard for Li Feng in the first place.

However, the crowd at Effendi’s place won’t last long. According to the rules, those who have tasted Effendi’s food already must

taste Qin Fang's food next. Now, the first batch of people who had finished Effendi's food was heading to Qin Fang's direction while lamenting the fact that they did not have enough to eat.

“This chef is really not simple. That taste was fantastic!”

“Indeed! If it is compared to our own cooking, ours would be pig food!”

“I will definitely give this vote to chef Effendi later.”

“Yes, yes, yes! Who was that other guy again? I haven't even heard of him before. He's so young, how could he be a match for Effendi who already have decades of experience under his belt?”

As they walked over, they also discussed about who they were going to vote for. The crowd formed groups, and each group seemingly already knew who they were voting for. Some even secretly queued up a second time, preparing to go for the second round.

“Hmm? What is with the situation here...?”

Only, when they almost arrived at Qin Fang's pit, they found something strange.

Qin Fang and Effendi's stage were placed quite far from each other, so one could only roughly see what was happening at the other location. Details were not very clear.

Now, there were at least over a hundred people at Effendi's, and Qin Fang only had a measly eight. Compared to Effendi's crowd, this crowd would be equivalent to nothing. However, the situation here was vastly different. Compared to Effendi's place where one couldn't eat their fill, Qin Fang's place...

"Little Qin! Give uncle a few more sticks! It's really too damn good!"

The uncle with an accent ate almost every single type of food from mutton to vegetables. His appetite was really whet by Qin Fang's food, and his mouth had never stopped before. When Qin Fang just put the prepared food on the plate, it would be snatched away by the uncle.

"If you don't mind me saying, uncle, you really are too much! At least leave me some..."

"Exactly! You are so old already, don't snatch from young ladies like us..."

The others present were unhappy, and immediately worked together to prevent the uncle from reaching the plate. They managed to snatch quite a lot of food from the uncle's monopoly with the power of numbers.

If you talked about who didn't need to worry about not having enough, it would only be Tang Feifei. After almost every batch, Qin Fang would automatically give some to Tang Feifei. Thus,

Tang Feifei didn't need to snatch with people."

"Everyone, can you all don't snatch already? People are coming over already, and if you continue snatching, they won't get a chance to eat..."

Qin Fang smiled helplessly. As the EXP of [Barbecuing] rose, combined with the fact that he himself was getting more familiar with barbecuing, Qin Fang's actions got even smoother. He also realised the power of Intermediate [Barbecuing], and had an even better grasp of the amount of seasonings each ingredient needed. Though the flavour didn't change that much from Qin Fang getting used to the skill, his speed did increase by a lot.

However, even with his increased speed, it could not match the appetite of eight people. Without a choice left, Qin Fang could only politely ask his all too fervent supporters to stop.

"Errr... That is true. Then this uncle won't snatch food anymore... Little Qin! Give me another two more chicken wings, and then I will go and see if that so called champion can barbeque food that is even one tenth as delicious as Little Qin's.

The uncle was very honourable, and didn't eat Qin Fang's food for nothing. Not only did he talk to Qin Fang in a familiar way now, he even looked like Qin Fang's die hard fan, and was preparing to take down Effendi now.

"That uncle is right? If that bullshit champion can have even one tenth of Qin Fang's skill, he can go thank god already."

The remaining people said things along that line too. Everybody was indignant about Qin Fang's treatment. After all, Qin Fang's food was so delicious they didn't even want to leave, and yet is so desolated compared to Effendi's crowd.

At this time, the people that came over from Effendi's also noticed the strange situation. They looked with wide eyes as Qin Fang's freshly made batch of food was snatched away by eight people before he could even plate all of them, and wolfed down by those same people.

“Hey, bro! Is it really that delicious?”

The person who just came was the one who shouted that he wanted to vote for Effendi the most just now. The moment he saw the situation here, he was startled, and pulled back a fan of Qin Fang's who was preparing to snatch Qin Fang's food again.

“Of course it's delicious. So delicious, I can't stop eating. Urk! No more...?! It's all your fault! This is the last batch for us, and you caused me to be unable to get any. What a waste...”

Chapter 44: The Person Who Strikes Later, Has Overwhelming Popularity

“No need to exaggerate so much, right....”

When the person asked one of the fans that question, he had also witnessed the scene of the seven people behaving like hungry ghosts, and rushing over to snatch the food while making battle cries. They didn't even care if beside them was a girl or a boy, and just snatched with reckless abandon.

Those who managed to snatch some naturally got extremely happy, and cheerfully started eating it. Those movements and those attitudes, and various other little details, all of them told of how alluring Qin Fang's food was.

“Impossible! His food must have a little standard only, and they haven't tasted Effendi's food before yet.”

He didn't believe that Qin Fang's food was so delicious that it will make people forget about anything else. He had just eaten Effendi's food, and he was still reminiscing about the taste. Thus, he immediately came up with a reason he thought was correct.

“Comrades! Let us go and defeat that Effendi guy!”

The uncle gave Qin Fang a lot of face, and after finishing the last round of food, he immediately shouted out to the comrade in arms standing on the battlefield with him, and rushed towards

Effendi's side fervently.

Those who knew would know that Qin Fang and Effendi were having a food contest, those who didn't would think that they were having a group war!

After the first batch of die-hard fans left, more people arrived immediately after. Qin Fang didn't have time to take a break at all, and used the fastest speed to prepare another new batch of food, before putting it on the empty plate that was emptied by a certain group...

“Why not try it?”

Those who came after obviously didn't believe that Qin Fang would be that good at such a young age. However, the moment they recalled the eating figure of the group that had just left, they looked at each other, and someone hesitantly muttered to try it.

With that sentence, everyone's hesitation was gone, and they picked the food that they preferred. They then silently walked to a side, and put the food into their mouths. This was because they were scared that if they spit out the food due to it being bad, Qin Fang would act up and do something to them.

But with just a bite, everyone was stunned.

Especially the person who was still an Effendi die hard fan just now, he was shocked silly. Lightly chewing the food caused the

alluring aroma and extraordinary taste to come out, and he swallowed the food along with his saliva down into his stomach. He then felt really comfortable after eating the food.

Just now, fearing that he will have to eat bad food, he chose to eat kebabs, and he took only one. With just a bite, he finished one-third of what he took, and with another two, everything will be gone.

“Good, so effing good!”

The kebab entered his stomach, but the taste and aroma lingered on in his mouth. He lightly sucked his tongue, and still felt that the taste was extraordinary. It really was food that made you want to swallow even your tongue. His heart also called out ‘Good!’ in joy.

This former Effendi die-hard fan was only one of the many who tried. Everyone else had about the same reaction, and their faces all showed their shock at the taste, before their eyes brightened, and they looked at the plate where Qin Fang would put the food with widened eyes.

Those who didn’t leave Qin Fang’s place immediately went to get a spot, and got the location advantage. They had seen how the group with the uncle behaved just now after all. Now they were drowning in regret. If they had came here earlier, they would be able to at least eat until they were half full. Now, they had to wait until there was excess after people had tasted, and occasionally get a few sticks using their location advantage.

In a short span of time, there were quite a lot of people in front of Qin Fang already. And most of them were those who had already tried Qin Fang's food once. The people who came later didn't know the taste, and not many went to try. Just as well for the first batch who tried, as without more competition, whatever Qin Fang cooked would be snatched by those who had already eaten.

Chinese people had a unique quirk, and that was they liked to follow the crowd.

Without caring whether Qin Fang's food was good or not, if there were people queuing up for it, most people would think it was good. Furthermore, the longer the queue, the better the food must be. That was why Effendi had such a crowd at first, while Qin Fang had only eight.

Now that there were more people at Qin Fang's place, and everyone was eating the food like it was really delicious, more people thought that the food must be nice, and started queuing up too.

Now, Qin Fang's place was packed with people. When Effendi's former die-hard fan came back, he realised he had no way to squeeze back anymore.

"Bro, have you tried already? How's the taste? If it is not good, I will go and queue up at Effendi's again..."

Someone who came later coincidentally saw the former guy who was shouting loudly in support of Effendi, and pulled him over and

asked him about Qin Fang's food. The person in question had quite a good spot to take Qin Fang's food.

“Haaa, don't talk about it. It's so bad! I will advise you to quickly go back to Effendi's...”

Seeing that that guy had such a good spot, the former Effendi fan thought of something, and replied with a pained look.

“So bad? Then forget it, I will go back and queue up then...”

The person didn't think much, and after hearing from the Effendi fan that the food was bad, he didn't doubt him and came out from his good spot, preparing to go back to Effendi's.

The moment the guy came out, the former Effendi fan immediately squeezed in with all his might hurriedly, fearing that if he was slow, that spot would be taken away.

“Hey, bro? What are you doing?”

Only, just as the tricked guy was about to leave, he turned his head to find out that the same guy who said the food was bad took up his spot. Thus, the tricked guy immediately patted former Effendi fan's shoulders and asked in shock.

“Hehe, sorry bro... The food is just too good, so I couldn't help it...”

The former Effendi fan said so with an embarrassed face, and didn't forget to apologise for what he did just now.

“Don't worry, you will definitely get a share of whatever I get...”

As he completed his sentence, Qin Fang had a new batch of food ready. The former Effendi fan hurriedly extended his hands to snatch the food, leaving the guy who was cheated of his good spot for nothing standing there dazed. The guy finally recovered after a long time, and realising that he got cheated, he shouted, “Fucking troll!”

“Bro, don't get mad! Try this! This was obtained after I laboriously fought for it. This, this is what you call BBQ! That Effendi's food is literally trash!”

The former Effendi fan unexpectedly was a man of his words(?), and despite exerting much effort to get a few sticks, he still left one stick for the trolled guy.

The trolled guy was not petty, and just took the stick over and ate it. His reaction was the same as those who first tasted it: widened eyes, and licking the lips to recall the taste after finishing it.

“How is it, bro? I didn't lie to you, right?”

The troller said as if trying to get some merits.

“You don’t say! Of course it is delicious! Dammit, why are you still standing there. Quickly go and snatch for more! Quickly give me a spot, I will join in too!”

Therefore, when Qin Fang was producing food like a machine, another die-hard fan joined the ranks of the food snatchers. However, seeing that his food was so well-liked, even if he hadn’t even tried it himself, Qin Fang was still extremely happy.

Chapter 45: Under The Table Manipulations

The contest continued, and people frequently came from Effendi's side. As such, the food snatchers team also gradually expanded. Only after Qin Fang's and Tang Feifei's persuasion, coupled with the fact that the die-hard fans knew that they must let Qin Fang earn more votes, did the die-hard fans reluctantly give up their own spot.

However, though the members changed, the food snatchers team still existed. The front row surrounding Qin Fang was the best spot, and they didn't even care about the smoke and occasional oil splatters from barbecuing.

If not for Qin Fang having Tang Feifei by his side already, some beauties would already have tried to use their charms to get some food.

"Feifei, why not go to the side and rest? It's too hot here..."

In a hot summer day, once there were more people, it got even hotter. Qin Fang saw that Tang Feifei's clothes were already getting wet with sweat, and couldn't help but ask in concern.

"No problems! I can still stand it."

Tang Feifei stubbornly shook her head.

"I believe we will win not long after... Hehe, let's see how they

fight with us!”

As Tang Feifei said, there were more and more people at Qin Fang’s place, while Effendi’s had lesser and lesser. Even the judges that were waiting outside in vain used their connections and asked their friends to help them snatch a few sticks for them.

“Young Master Feng, the situation doesn’t look good!”

The change was quite obvious, and Fatty Li’s head was dripping with sweat. Not because of the hot weather, but cold sweat from the unfavourable situation.

“Send someone to check out the situation...”

Li Feng’s face was not good either. The contest that seemed like it was in the bags was now developing in an unfavourable way for him. Effendi who should have an overwhelming advantage didn’t have that much advantage, and was even starting to be at a disadvantage.

“Yes!”

Fatty Li immediately nodded his head, and arranged for his subordinates to mix into the crowd.

Effendi also felt that the situation wasn’t good. Seeing his popularity drop while Qin Fang’s was red hot, even if he could maintain the status quo for a while more, he could see his defeat

coming if more time passes. Thus, he couldn't help but be curious. Qin Fang was obviously a newbie at barbecuing, so how can he have skills that can be compared to Effendi who had analysed barbecuing for years?

“Go and get a stick for me!”

After ordering the helper beside him, Effendi continued to barbecue with an uneasy heart. His uneasiness affected even his cooking, and the taste became not that good anymore. Only, the ones left behind didn't say anything about it, and after tasting the food quickly, they all rushed to Qin Fang who was surrounded by people.

“Young Master Feng!”

Not long after, as if the crowds were thistles and thorns, Fatty Li's subordinates painstakingly cut through the crowd, and brought along a few sticks of barbecued food that they got after much pain.

Li Feng took the stick over, and looking at the food with a lacking appearance, didn't believe that it will be better than Effendi's. However, to get to the bottom of the matter, he still ate it in the end.

A burst of flavour that could penetrate the heart and gladden it immediately came out. The taste immediately made Li Feng quite drunk. He had already eaten all sorts of delicious food you could ever imagine. But this barbecued food gave him a special feeling.

The deliciousness was only a part of it, but it was as if eating the food could make one feel comfortable and at ease.

“Vote, immediately start the voting!”

After a momentary daze, Li Feng immediately shouted at Fatty Li with an ashen face.

The current situation now was that due to there being too many people snatching Qin Fang’s food, there were really very little people who had really tasted Qin Fang’s food. If the voting was to be held now, then Effendi would have the advantage, and they will have the chance to attain victory.

Fatty Li naturally understood Li Feng’s plan, and immediately called the MC over and gave him the orders strictly. This matter concerned the face of both Li Feng and the BBQ place, so he didn’t dare to hesitate even a bit.

“The contest is over! All judges, please go back to your own places. I announce the voting to start now!”

The MC immediately help up his microphone and shouted out loudly.

“WTF, I haven’t eaten yet!”

“Aren’t they bullying Qin Fang now?”

“What are they trying to do? Under the table manipulations?”

However, with the MC’s announcement, the judges immediately rioted. They clearly said that every judge must taste both Qin Fang’s and Effendi’s food before they could vote. Now, many had only eaten Effendi’s, some not even anything yet, and yet they announce the contest to be over?”

“Everyone, please be quiet. As time is limited, the contest cannot go on indefinitely. Practically all judges have already eaten both competitor’s dish, so we can vote now. Everyone, please put the voting card in your hands into the box of the competitor you wish to vote for. The ballot slips would be called out by professionals, so it is definitely fair and square”

Faced by the crowd’s jeers, the MC remained unphased. He relied on Li Feng for his salary, and no matter how great some customers were, they wouldn’t pay him. So being jeered by them was nothing. As long as he did things properly, he can expect a pay raise already.

“Shameless! Really too shameless!”

“What bullshit fair and square!”

“Under table manipulations for even small contests like this, freaking shameless!”

The jeers continued incessantly, but it did not change anything. These people were jeering not only because they hadn't eaten yet, but also because they felt indignant for Qin Fang.

“Looks like it will be hard for us to win...”

Qin Fang laughed bitterly. Obviously, whoever had the authority had the power. They were competing on Li Feng's turf, so it was unavoidable that they would get taken advantage of if Li Feng wanted to. Qin Fang didn't think that Li Feng would be so shameless as to misuse his powers that much though.

“Hmph! No sense of shame! Qin Fang, we still have many supporters, so we won't necessarily lose!”

Tang Feifei also joined the jeering and hmphed while looking at Li Feng. At the same time, she didn't forget to cheer Qin Fang up.

Since the host of the contest had already said so, the judges had no choice but to group together and wait for their turn to vote. There weren't events to pull for votes as Li Feng wouldn't give Qin Fang a chance to do so.

The voting started, and those who hadn't tried Qin Fang food yet were hesitating. In the end, they still voted for Effendi since they didn't know what Qin Fang's food taste like, and Effendi's food did indeed cause them to have an appetite.

In a few minutes, those who voted for Effendi already numbered

over 20, while those who voted for Qin Fang could be counted on one hand. Most were still hesitating.

“Genius, Young Master Feng, a genius move!”

Seeing this situation, Fatty Li immediately started bootlicking, and Li Feng was also obviously very contented. Looking at Qin Fang standing there helplessly, the smile on his face became brighter and brighter.

However, he then noticed Tang Feifei who was gently consoling Qin Fang. What happiness Li Feng felt instantly vanished without a trace, and what was left in his eyes were the flames of jealousy.....

Chapter 46: World-Shaking Reversal! Great Comeback!

Li Feng himself didn't think that he was good-tempered. Especially on matters concerning women, he didn't allow for even a single flaw. He and Tang Feifei have known each other for quite long, practically acquainted since they were children. Both their families even often said that Tang Feifei was his future wife.

After ten odd years, Li Feng had long since considered Tang Feifei as his personal belonging.

However, the situation suddenly underwent a major change, and all of these changes started because of Qin Fang. During the third year of highschool, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei had many interactions, but most of them were for studies. So after thinking about it, Li Feng ignore it at the end.

It was after the university admission examinations had ended when Tang Feifei suddenly asked a male classmate which was quite close to Qin Fang to give Qin Fang a letter from her. Unfortunately, the letter was intercepted by Li Feng, and that was when Li Feng realised that Tang Feifei seemed to have feelings for Qin Fang, and wanted to ask Qin Fang to go out for an outing.

It was because of this letter's appearance, that Li Feng was completely enraged. He immediately asked for people to find out about Qin Fang, and that was why Qin Fang lost his job in the end. As for the beating, it was to release his pent up anger, and Qin Fang almost dying was an accident.

The voting continued, and the votes belonging to Effendi continued increasing. On the other hand, Qin Fang still had very little votes, and the difference between them continued getting wider, making Qin Fang's situation more and more precarious.

“Why are these people like that? Voting without even trying out food yet...”

Looking at the people who were voting for Effendi, Tang Feifei frowned, and she said so angrily. She even felt like beating all of them up.

“Feifei, don't mind. Losing is but a small matter only.”

Qin Fang was quite optimistic, and was even barbecuing food for himself now. Since he had entered the BBQ place, except for the chicken wings he snatched from the rascal who taught him BBQ, he didn't eat anything else at all. After all that work, he was obviously hungry, and he took the opportunity to start cooking a lot of food and eating them without a care. After all, he didn't need to pay a single cent.

“En, it's good!”

When Qin Fang first tried his BBQ, he was shocked by its deliciousness. He only recovered after a while, and he asked Tang Feifei a question in a small voice.

“Feifei, if we sold BBQ on top of selling ramen, do you think our business would get better?”

His mind now was constantly thinking about how to earn more money. After eating his own BBQ food, he felt that the taste was really very good, and if he were to sell BBQ at his stall, business would definitely get better!

“Do you want to die?!”

However, Tang Feifei frowned after hearing Qin Fang’s suggestion. She started scolding Qin Fang with a slightly fierce voice.

“Didn’t you see how busy we are just by selling ramen? If you want to sell BBQ on top of that, aren’t you trying to forfeit your life?”

“Urk! That is true... Then forget it...”

Qin Fang was startled. After hearing what Tang Feifei said, he did indeed think he was trying to overwork himself, and honestly nodded his head, and abandoned the idea.

“Hmm? Qin Fang, look! It’s uncle and the seven food snatchers!”

Just as Qin Fang was thinking about how to earn money by using his [Barbecuing] skill and yet not tire himself at the same time, something shocking happened at the voting scene.

When everyone already felt that Qin Fang was going to lose without a doubt, the first group of Qin Fang's die-hard fans finally arrived. However, their arrival let people feel something was wrong."

"Brothers and sisters, it's time for us to make our move!"

Following the uncle with an accent's shout, a long queue started forming behind him. Everybody held in their hands the vote they had prepared for a long time already, and even some who were formerly standing at Effendi's line came over too.

"Qin Fang."

"Qin Fang."

"Qin Fang."

...

After the group had gathered, following the uncle who gave the first vote to Qin Fang, those behind him were those who had eaten the most at Qin Fang's. Every one of them put their vote into the box in excitement.

The MC who was responsible for calling out the votes was panicking now. The situation was obviously getting out of hand,

and looking at the queue, it was not lesser than Effendi's one at all. And as these people were all voting for Qin Fang, with every time he called out Qin Fang's name, the number of beads of sweats on his head increased too.

The former gap of a few tens was closed in a matter of three minutes, and Qin Fang had slightly more vote now too.

Not only that, those judges who were still contemplating about who to vote for was suddenly scared by the long queue too.

These people came from all walks of life, and didn't know each other before this. But now, they looked like an organised cult, and formed a group like this of their own volition, instantly vanquishing the overwhelming lead Effendi had.

What does this mean?

This meant that what Qin Fang barbecued was definitely delicious, and obviously more delicious than Effendi's. Thinking about the fishiness of suddenly announcing the end of the competition and the start of voting, everything was clear now.

At this time, probably due to witnessing too many corrupt governments and practices already, everybody got very disappointed when even this competition host was corrupt. With a chance to kick a corrupt person down and humiliate them, these people naturally didn't let it go.

Thus, the formerly hesitating judges immediately knew their choice. They decisively took their voting cards, and joined the long queue at Qin Fang's.

“76, 77... 85... 93!”

The MC shouted out Qin Fang's votes powerlessly. The total number of judges there were was 143. At the start, Effendi had an overwhelming lead of 40+ votes over Qin Fang.

But everything changed after the uncle attacked.

In a short few minutes, Qin Fang's number of vote soared from the single digits, to 93 in the end. And Effendi only had 50.

93 to 50.

The results were out, and Qin Fang came back from a 40+ vote deficit in a single move. Thus, the heaven-shaking reversal was complete, and Qin Fang won with an overwhelming 43 vote lead over Effendi who was a famous three-time BBQ champion.

“Yay! We won, we won!”

From the moment the uncle appeared, Tang Feifei was shocked into a daze. Furthermore, the whole reversal process happened really suddenly, causing Tang Feifei to recover only after the results were announced. She immediately exclaimed in joy, and even hugged Qin Fang involuntarily.

Feeling Tang Feifei's embrace, Qin Fang immediately felt a rush of blood throughout his body. As a virgin who was still really unfamiliar with girls, Qin Fang's little bro shamelessly reacted...

Chapter 47: When The Dust Has Settled

smack

When the result of the competition was announced, Li Feng violently threw his limited edition handphone that was not cheap at all on the stone table.

Even if the phone was fairly durable, but against the stone table, and thrown with such force, the phone naturally went to meet the king of hell dealing with electronics. This action made the back of Fatty Li beside him go cold.

He did bootlick, and the young master was really happy just now. However, they were only able to plan the competition, and couldn't plan the ending of it.

Victory was in their grasp, but a disruption suddenly occurred, directly snatching away the victory that was supposed to fall into their hands. They even won overwhelmingly, which was akin to trampling on and spitting on Li Feng.

Fatty Li was scared, but he was no fool. Talking about the loss, it was not the fault of the uncle with an accent who looked kind and loyal. Effendi lost simply because his skills couldn't compare to Qin Fang. Both Fatty Li and Li Feng had already tasted Qin Fang's food before, and it was indeed on another level compared to Effendi's.

If Effendi's food was better, they wouldn't have endured the jeers of the crowd and did some under table manipulations. A pity, that

man proposes, but god disposes. They instantly got instant karma-ed for their bad deed.

“Young Master Feng...”

Regardless of the fear Fatty Li had now, there were still things that he had to do, and things he had to say. Thus, he braced himself and called out to Li Feng in the end.

“Ask that guy to scram!”

Li Feng now was burning in the flames of anger. However, looking at the crowd surrounding Qin Fang, even if he wanted to off Qin Fang now, he simply couldn't. He then looked at Effendi who was stuck in an idiot-like daze. The sight of Effendi caused his anger to surge again, and Li Feng decided to vent his anger on him instead.

“Yes, yes, yes... I will do it now.”

How could Fatty Li not agree? Firing Effendi was no big deal. After all, the most damage the BBQ place would take was losing a specialty among their many specialties. Furthermore, the moment Effendi lost in this contest, Effendi's title of three-time BBQ champion is of no use already. So Fatty Li can just as well fire Effendi, and find someone else to become the pillar instead.

As long as his own interests were protected, Fatty Li was willing to do anything for this young master.

“Effendi, you have lost this competition. The conditions for this competition has already been set beforehand. Go to the financial sector now, and get your last pay.”

Fatty Li didn't dare to stay near Li Feng who was infuriated, and immediately went to fire Effendi.

“Manager Li...”

Effendi called out to Fatty Li, and his eyes were also very pitiful. He looked like he wanted to ask Fatty Li for help, and wanted to stay on.

Unfortunately, Fatty Li didn't dare to give Effendi any chance. Fatty Li thought in his heart, “If you stay, then I would be the one getting swept out of here with a broom.”

“Say no more, Effendi. We have been working together for a few years, and I have already taken great care of you already....”

Fatty Li lightly patted Effendi's shoulders, and said sincerely.

“...but as you can see, Young Master Feng is now fuming. If you really want to become a corpse in the river tomorrow, then you can go and plead for mercy. Just don't drag me down with you...”

With these words, Effendi was stumped. Fatty Li might seem to

be negotiating with Effendi, but there was finality in his words despite seemingly giving Effendi a choice. And him firing Effendi was the finality.

Effendi was no fool, and he knew his fate already.

On Effendi's side, a desolate and depressing atmosphere was present. On Qin Fang's side, happiness and joy were abound. This disparity instantly caused Effendi to become enraged, and he unconsciously held up a steel stick, his eyes full of hostility and malice.

“Effendi, this is my place. Give me some face, and... not here.”

However, just as he was about to move, Effendi's shoulders were pressed by a fat and big hand. Fatty Li shook his head, and the meaning of his words were clear. You can do whatever you want after you leave this place, but... not here.

“Okay, I understand. Thank you for your care all these years, and I'm going now. If there is a chance next time, I will treat you to a drink.”

Effendi nodded his head, and while talking, he also started to tidy up his things helplessly. This BBQ place could be considered to be a place of sadness for Effendi already. After all, he was asked to scram from here. To a warrior, what type of humiliation was that?”

Thinking here, Effendi looked at Qin Fang from afar with dark eyes, showing his deep hate while doing so. In the end, however, he still held himself back and left the BBQ place.

“Qin Fang, Effendi has left already, but his eyes...”

Coincidentally, Effendi’s gaze was noticed by Tang Feifei, and that caused Tang Feifei to shiver. She then warned Qin Fang of Effendi.

“Oh, okay.”

Qin Fang answered simply, and silently looked at Effendi’s figure fading into the distance. His figure seemed so desolate, and looked a little like a hero who was past his prime.

What Tang Feifei was concerned about, however, was thought of as nothing by Qin Fang. The population of Tranquil Sea City was over 10 million. The probability of them meeting again in the sea of people was really, very small.

The competition ended, and everything became peaceful again. Qin Fang also noticed that Li Feng had already left the BBQ place. After such a din, Tang Feifei and the group was also not that excited anymore, and after getting treated by Qin Fang’s delicious barbecued food, they also gradually left.

However, there were things to take note of. For example, Li Yao’s boyfriend Sun Shu got quite close with Qin Fang, and even left his

contact info with Qin Fang, saying that Qin Fang can call him any time when he goes to Yang Cheng.

Unfortunately, Qin Fang himself didn't have a phone, and naturally couldn't keep Sun Shu's contact info. Thus, he let Tang Feifei record the details in his stead.

“Little Qin, uncle should go too. After raising such a din with you youngsters, I feel like I have gotten younger by 20 years... This is uncle's name card. If yer ever come to Quan Cheng, yer can feel free to ask me for help. Uncle wouldn't eat your food for nothing after all!”

The uncle whose name was still not known by Qin Fang had indeed helped Qin Fang a lot today. If he weren't there leading the group, Qin Fang would not have necessarily won in the end.

Of course, the reason Qin Fang won was still because of his own abilities. If his food was not really better than Effendi, then no matter how valiant the uncle was, it would be impossible to make a reversal.

“Thank you, uncle!”

Qin Fang graciously accepted the uncle's name card. However, with just a glance, Qin Fang's body stiffened. He then looked at the uncle with an accent who had already turned around to leave with shock. He was simply dressed, and his personality was straightforward and open. But...

On the name card, only the name and position was written: Donglu Blue Sky Corporation CEO, Lu Changhai.

At the back of the card, was a phone number to contact him. However, it was handwritten, and looked really messy, as if it was written in a hurry. This shows how well the uncle treated Qin Fang, going the extra mile to give him his contact number.

“Blue Sky Corporation... I really couldn’t tell...”

Even if Qin Fang was in another province far from Donglu, he still knew about Blue Sky Corporation. One of the top 100 privately run corporation in the nation, the very top in Donglu. The corporation had many industries. Manufacturing, housing, hotels, medicine, trade and commerce, etc. The corporation was valued to be worth several billion.

Yet, the uncle wore very simple clothes, and had a very straightforward and open personality. He didn’t have the overbearing personality and aura most successful CEOs would have.

Chapter 48: Character Level Up! Level Up Reward, [Appraisal] Skill

Qin Fang didn't doubt the identity of the uncle at all. The interaction between the two of them was without ulterior motives. Zhang Luhai simply admired Qin Fang's BBQ skills, and his optimistic outlook when facing defeat.

The crowd gradually dispersed. Qin Fang was but a passerby in their life. Perhaps they will think back to this event after many years, but they obviously wouldn't have much more interactions now.

“Feifei, if you are free, bring Qin Fang and come to Yang Cheng to play!”

When they were about to go their separate ways, Li Yao and Sun Shu passionately invited Tang Feifei and Qin Fang to come to the city they are going to. Towards their invitation, Tang Feifei only smiled and nodded her head, but whether they would really be able to go was another matter.

“Qin Fang, we should go back too.”

After saying her farewells to all her close friends, Tang Feifei returned to Qin Fang. She even very naturally hugged Qin Fang's arm, and they really looked like a couple.

Qin Fang was also enjoying this pretend act a little, and didn't ask

Tang Feifei to stop. Thus, the two of them walked towards the place the bicycle is parked while being side by side.

<Defeated a BBQ champion in a competition. EXP +40!>

<EXP has reached max value, automatically leveling up...>

<Character leveled up to LV 1, all stats +5...>

<System reward: 1 [Skill Book]>

<Title obtained: The Beginner BBQ Master>

Only, when Qin Fang thought that everything has ended already, and was about to heave a sigh of relief, his brain was suddenly overflowed with notifications.

“Character level up?”

When he heard those words, Qin Fang was startled. This was really becoming more and more like a game. First, skills suddenly popped out, now, there were even character levels.

What shocked him even more was there being a system reward, the [Skill Book]

Qin Fang immediately brought up the skill page, or should it be a status page now? On the status page, other than skills, there were many stats now.

For example, Strength, Agility, Stamina, Mind... etc. These were all not present before the level up, and only suddenly appeared after.

Character: Qin Fang

LV: 1

EXP: 0/400

Title: Beginner BBQ Master

Gender: Male

Age: 18

Stats: Strength +5, Agility +5, Physique +5, Mind +5.....

Skill: [Sneak Attack], [Culinary Arts] ([Noodle Making], [Barbecuing]), [Riding]

Item Box: [Hooligan's Brick], [Skill Book]

Well, there were other numbers, but they were obviously not the main point. Those written on top were the important ones.

Qin Fang silently recalled when he had obtained EXP. The first time he defeated the Strong Rat group, he got 30 EXP. The second time he did that, it was another 30 EXP. Just now, he defeated Effendi in a competition, and got 40 EXP.

He only got EXP during these three times, and added together, it was exactly 100 EXP. Then, he levelled up. From LV 0 to LV 1.

After organising all the information, Qin Fang's thinking instantly became clear. Now he was becoming more and more like a game character, and the hooligans, BBQ champion, and even Li Feng became the monster or NPCs in a game.

Now, Qin Fang was LV 1, and needed 400 EXP to level up again.

Defeating Effendi gave him a new title: Beginner BBQ Master

“Strange, this is really strange.”

Qin Fang only felt that this matter was too out of the ordinary. However, he was not scared, but excited. Now, Qin Fang knew what he should do in the future.

“Right, the [Skill Book] awarded by the system!”

Qin Fang immediately recalled that other than the stats that Qin Fang did not know the use of, his level up rewards also consisted of a [Skill Book].

What did Qin Fang lack most now?

Skills.

Currently, Qin Fang's greatest strength was skills. However, most of the skills were obtained through luck, and not because of conscious effort.

<Skill: [Appraisal]>

<Appraisal: Allows user to check the basic stats of NPC, monsters, and items. However, if target is more than 2 LVs above user, appraisal is impossible>

Without hesitation, Qin Fang immediately took out the [Skill Book] from his [Item Box], and muttered 'Learn'. Qin Fang then felt a cool sensation in his brain, which let his body feel very pleasant too.

Qin Fang quickly looked at the row of skills, and there really was a new skill, [Appraisal]

[Appraisal]

Skill Proficiency: Beginner

EXP: 0%

Able to appraise monsters, NPC and items that are LV 3 and below.

The description of the skill as a [Skill Book] and as a [Skill] was not much different. However, some numbers were tuned to Qin Fang's stats.

“What is it, Qin Fang?”

Noticing that Qin Fang suddenly stopped while walking, with dazed eyes that looked horrifying, Tang Feifei was shocked. She immediately waved her hands in front of Qin Fang's face, and asked with worry.

“It's nothing, I just suddenly thought of some things...”

Though Qin Fang was surprised by all the happenings, but it was still notifications in his mind only. He was still able to sense the outside world, and he immediately snapped out of his daze and said with a smile.

“Oh... If you’re fine, it’s good”

Tang Feifei didn’t think much about it. Many things happened today, and she was really tired from it. Even she herself needed some rest to recover, so naturally, Qin Fang would need it too.

Watching the girl beside him, Qin Fang thought of the skill he acquired just now, and appraised Tang Feifei. Then, he saw something hovering above Tang Feifei like what happened when Strong Rat harbored hostility and emitted a red aura.

<Tang Feifei, LV1. A kind, innocent, pure girl. She is your ideal girl, so go after her, young’un!>

However, the appraisal result rendered Qin Fang speechless. He had never seen game notices with such personality, and it immediately made black lines appear over Qin Fang’s head.

Then, when he looked at his own status again, he noticed that there was a line of small, inconspicuous small words below it. What was written there made him even more speechless.

<Title: Beginner BBQ Master. A beginner at, yet a master at BBQ who is blessed by Lady Fortune. Barbecued food have a very small chance to become special food, with random stats determined by user’s character and luck.>

Qin Fang's victory was judged as an extremely lucky occurrence, and was not an honourable victory at all. This Qin Fang had to admit. The special property that came with the title also complemented the title quite well.

Special food, random stats, this meant that this property solely depended on Qin Fang's luck and character. Perhaps food with heaven-defying stats would pop out, or food with stats shittier than shit will come out...

Chapter 49: Car Accident

In a certain building near the entrance of the resort. A pair of eyes that were going to spew out flames due to anger coincidentally saw Qin Fang and Tang Feifei behaving intimately.

“Young Master Feng, do you want me to send Pi Laosan to take care of the Qin rascal?”

Fatty Li was still standing beside Li Feng. He had messed things up today, and to make amends, he had no choice but to tightly follow after Li Feng. He was scared that with just one more mishap, Li Feng will say one sentence of complaint to his father, and that was the end of his career.

Pi Laosan was the security guard of the resort. Also, he was infamous. Merciless, and rumored to have already killed a few people. However, his records have already been whitewashed, and got a position in the resort through some connections. He could be considered to be protecting the resort in disguise.

If a fugitive like him dealt with Qin Fang, then there would be no more Qin Fang already. This was why Effendi was so scared of Li Feng. He had worked in the resort for a few years already, and have already seen the dirty work Pi Laosan and the others have done. Effendi had no doubts that he would become a corpse if he offended Li Feng.

“Is your brain mushed already?”

Li Feng was immediately livid.

“I had just made an enemy of Qin Fang. If I immediately send people to go and take care of him, how can Tang Feifei not know it was me who did it? Bunch of pigheads!”

“Yes, yes, yes... I am a pighead, I am a pighead...”

Li Feng kept on scolding himself, but he could hear the nuance of Li Feng’s words. Thus, he lowered his head, and waited for Li Feng to give his next orders.

“Go and get Pi Laosan to check out Qin Fang. It seems like his leading quite a good life nowadays... Let him know that some people is not to be offended by peasants like him!”

As expected, Li Feng stayed silent for a while before giving Fatty Li new orders.

“Understood! Young Master Feng, I will definitely not let you down!”

Meanwhile, on Qin Fang and Tang Feifei’s side.

In the end, it was one person cycling home, and one person calling a car back. Who asked Qin Fang to be so thrifty, not willing to abandon a bicycle here.

Persuading Tang Feifei to let him do so was pretty easy. She was already tired from the trip here, and was exhausted by all the happenings at the party too. Her heart was already quite pained due to making and she was reluctant to let Qin Fang have to cycle back. However, she still lost to exhaustion and Qin Fang's stubbornness, and went home on a car. As for Qin Fang, he was on the way back on the bicycle now. Well, the real reason he wanted to ride home despite Tang Feifei's offer to go home together on a car was because he still wanted to raise the EXP of [Riding].

After the BBQ competition, Qin Fang could finally grasp the power of skills in their different proficiencies. For beginner proficiency, the skill only displayed powers slightly better than an average professional. However, if the skill reached intermediate proficiency, it was a whole nother story.

As a newbie at BBQ, Qin Fang could defeat a three-time BBQ champion. If this news was to spread around, even ghosts won't believe it.

But such a nonsensical thing did happen, and the reason was Qin Fang's Intermediate [Culinary Arts].

"24.4%... Looks like I will have to go and cycle everyday before opening up stall..."

What type of special properties would Intermediate [Riding] have? Qin Fang wasn't clear about it now. However, as the EXP of the skill rose, he realised that his riding speed became faster, and even his leg became stronger.

“So efficient?”

Not only that. With only a slight difference in EXP, Qin Fang found the feeling of going back completely different from when he first cycled to the BBQ place.

His leg's strength was enormous. With just a light step, he was able to display more power than his full power pedal on the way to the BBQ place, and the bicycle shot off as fast as a shot arrow.

“Could it be because of leveling up?”

The bicycle moved forward steadily, and the speed was relatively fast. Yet, Qin Fang was not using much strength at all. As he was thinking of the reason, he concluded that the only plausible reason was him leveling up.

“Strength +5, Agility +5... It must be because of these two stats.”

Qin Fang contemplated about his stats as LV 1, and only Strength and Agility could cause cycling to be a breeze now. After hesitating for a while, Qin Fang stopped the bicycle, and tried lifting up the bicycle that was not considered light with both hands.

whoosh~

Qin Fang didn't even feel much weight, and the bicycle that was

at least 10 kg was easily lifted up by him. Qin Fang even tried hooking up the bicycle with just a finger, and he didn't feel any exertion at all.

“So light?”

Qin Fang slightly creased his eyebrows. He recalled back to when he first moved the bicycle out. He seemed to have to use use much more strength back then.

“Looks like there are still numerous things that I have not comprehended yet...”

Obviously, Strength +5 gave Qin Fang more strength. To what degree, it could not be measured yet. From the looks of things, Qin Fang was definitely much stronger than before. As for what type of benefits such strength brought about, Qin Fang didn't know yet.

screech!

Just as Qin Fang was about to get on the bicycle and continue his journey back, a sports car suddenly sped by from behind him. The car's speed was extremely fast, and when it drifted, it gave out a really piercing screeching sound.

“WTF, does that person even know how to drive?! Sooner or later, that person will get into an accident!”

Qin Fang was scared out of his wits. The car literally sped by

while grazing him. In fact, if the car had been even a little closer to him, he can say goodbye to his life already. It was like that nowadays. There were too many people with money but no sense of responsibility.

screech!

However, before Qin Fang could even stand properly, another car sped towards him from behind. This time, Qin Fang was already quite alert, and the moment he heard car sounds, he immediately lifted up his bicycle and jumped to the side of the road. Only with that maneuver did he manage to not get hit by the car that was faster and even closer to him than the first.

“Haaa, these kids of rich people... I hope they don’t knock into somebody...”

Looking at the two speeding cars, Qin Fang lamented. Incidents like these were aplenty nowadays. You don’t even know when a car will come and knock you down while you are walking on the road.

bang!

However, just as Qin Fang had confirmed that there were no more reckless drivers appearing anymore, and was about to continue his journey, a loud crashing sound resounded in front of him.

As he lifted his head and looked in front, he realised that the second speeding car had caught up with the first and viciously knocked into it. Thus, the two cars were instantly thrashed.

“Urk! Me and my big mouth....”

Qin Fang’s face was instantly filled with black lines. Just as he said that they might get into an accident, an accident really happened when not even two minutes has passed. After hesitating for a while, he still decided to go to the scene of the accident. Watching people die was not his character, and someone had to call the police!

Chapter 50: The Valiant Flower Of The Police Department, Ning Yumo

Qin Fang rushed over as quick as he could, but there was quite some distance between Qin Fang and the scene of the crash. After all, the cars passed by him at speeds way beyond the speed limit.

Before Qin Fang arrived at the scene of the crash, he could already see the two cars that were too close for comfort. What he thought was strange, though, was that two people hurriedly came out of the car that got knocked, and ran away without even confirming the actions of the people in the second car.

“Wow, there’s no need to run, right? You are the one that was knocked into, not the one who knocked someone, why run...”

The bizarre scene let Qin Fang complain in his heart.

The two’s speed was quite fast, and in the short time Qin Fang took to get to the crash site, the two had already ran 200 metres.

“Wow! What a car! Porsche Santana...”

Qin Fang could finally see the situation clearly when he got closer, and saw that the car in front was an ordinary Passat, and looked like it was quite an old car.

However, the car which knocked into the Passat was a Porsche

sports car, and it looked to have been just recently bought. Qin Fang wasn't sure about the prices of sports cars, but he knew that the car was definitely a luxurious one which cost a few million.

Crashing such an expensive car was surely a tragedy. The Passat was quite okay, with damages only to its back, which was heavily disfigured right now. As for the people inside the Passat, since they could run away already, they were obviously alright.

The Porsche was a total wreck, though. The engine was already jutting out, and emitting spirals of smokes. As for the people inside...

“This car that is worth a few million is really value for money! Even after such a hard crash, with the protection of the airbag, she can still be unharmed...”

When Qin Fang rushed over, he noticed that all the airbags were opened already, and he could see the figure of somebody being wrapped by the airbag. The person was wearing a pretty and sexy evening dress, and even after such a hard crash, Qin Fang didn't see any injuries on the girl.

“Can you still move?”

Qin Fang temporarily tossed the bicycle aside, and opened the door of the car. He then pat the arms of the girl, and asked if she was okay.

“She is indeed not dead yet...”

After Qin Fang’s nudge, the person seemingly felt it, and lightly moved her arms. But under the protection of the airbag, she seemingly couldn’t move anymore.

“Luckily she’s alive! A rich girl that can drive a Porsche... I think she won’t con money out of a poor guy like me, right?”

Qin Fang thought of the situation, and decided to push the airbag away to get the girl out.

One had to say though, that after Qin Fang’s level up, the power of Strength +5 finally showed itself. The girl, who was trapped by the airbag due to whatever reasons, was able to be saved out by Qin Fang bit by bit by using his full strength.

“Huff, huff...”

When the girl was pulled out by Qin Fang, she instantly started taking heavy breaths, and her pale face started regaining some colour. Only then did Qin Fang realise that the girl was around 23-24 years old, and was a beauty on par with Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. Well, she had a mature charm too though due to her age,

“Where did they go?”

When the girl recovered, she straightened out her clothes, and walked towards the car. When she found out that it was already

empty, she pressed Qin Fang about the two's locations, overbearingly.

“Errr... they ran already.”

Qin Fang slightly creased his brows. His impression of the girl instantly dropped to the pits. His evaluation was: Pretty, but arrogant rich young lady

“Hmmm? You look quite familiar...”

However, when the girl who was wearing formal dress saw Qin Fang's reaction, she immediately creased her brows, and blinked her eyes a few times. She then looked at Qin Fang's face, and she felt that she had seen him before.

“Sorry, but I don't know you...”

A pity, that though the girl was pretty, Qin Fang was really put off by her character. Seeing that she was unharmed, he couldn't be bothered with her anymore, and immediately pulled up his bicycle, wanting to get on it and cycle away.

“Right! I remember now! You are called... Qin Fang! Yes, Qin Fang! And you are Feifei's classmate...”

When Qin Fang just got on the bicycle, he almost fell down due hearing what did the girl say.

“Who are you?”

To be able to call him by name, and even know Tang Feifei, she obviously knew Qin Fang. However, even after looking at her again, Qin Fang had no impression of meeting her at all.

“My name is Ning Yumo. Feifei calls me Sister Xiao Ning, and I am even your life benefactor!”

The girl said with a smile that was like a blooming flower, that made even Qin Fang a little dazed. Really a little only!

“Life benefactor? Then you are who Feifei calls Sister Xiao Ning? That beautiful policewoman?”

Hearing that phrase, Qin Fang fell into deep thought. He immediately recalled what Tang Feifei had told him last time. When he was unconscious, it was a beautiful policewoman who was on patrol that saved him and asked Tang Feifei to come over to take care of Qin Fang.

“En! At least you are not one who forgets the good others have done for you, seeing that you still remember me. Right, did the two in the car escaped already?”

Ning Yumo nodded her head. Back then, it was only a coincidence that she saved Qin Fang. As a police officer, that was her basic duty, and she didn't want any repayments from Qin Fang

at all. Instead, she immediately asked about the two that escaped just now.

“After the two got crashed, they immediately got down and ran away. They escaped along this road.”

The road going from White Jade Lake to Tranquil Sea City was not very wide. There was not much traffic either, as most people took a slight detour to take the expressway back to the city. As Qin Fang was cycling, he naturally could not go on the expressway, and had to use the less used road.

On this road, there were farms on one side, and hills on the other, that stretched a really long distance.

“Escaped, huh?... lend me the bicycle please.”

Ning Yumo was wearing a sexy formal dress, and she had a body to be proud of. If you compared her bust to Tang Feifei's, Ning Yumo's would be a big meat bun, while Tang Feifei's would be a small little one.

Her dress had a design similar to a qipao's and had a split at the side. It extended only down to the knees, and thus her legs that were well trained could be seen. Now, she was taking over Qin Fang's bicycle with swift gestures, and went on top of it immediately. She didn't seem to have noticed that doing so exposed her inner garments. All in all, she behaved quite boldly.

Well, seeing that sight, the virgin that is Qin Fang obviously had some reactions that a healthy male would have.

“This flower of the police department is really bold! She dares to cycle even with such an attire!”

Qin Fang couldn't help but give the policewoman who behaved boldly a thumbs up in his heart. If she started cycling, she would obviously expose certain parts, and who knows how many perverts would feast on that sight.

Chapter 51: The Policewoman With Violent Tendencies Whose LV Is Unknown

“Err... I think it’s better if I cycle!”

Qin Fang hesitated for a while, and still offered his help in the end.

With Ning Yumo’s attire, even by just mounting the bicycle, she would expose lots of parts that would cause beams of light to come out of nowhere to cover it if it were an anime. If she were to actually start cycling, then a disco party would occur due to the amount of exposure! As a male, he couldn’t bear to let his life benefactor go through such a shameful situation.

More importantly... if Ning Yumo rode away on his bicycle, he would have to run the 10km back to the city!

Ning Yumo was taken aback by the suggestion, and looked at Qin Fang’s awkward expression with surprise. Then she traced Qin Fang’s line of sight to herself.

“Kyaa! You are not allowed to see!”

Though Ning Yumo’s actions were bold, but she was still a girl in the end. Only now did she realise she was not wearing her police uniform, but a really sexy dress. Her white face immediately had tinges of red on it, and she immediately jumped down from Qin Fang’s bicycle. She then tidied up her dress and covered up the

parts that were being exposed.

“This... I didn’t mean to...”

Qin Fang laughed awkwardly. However, though he said that, he was still a little disappointed when the good view was covered up again.

“You... you cycle!”

Ning Yumo wanted to blame Qin Fang, but looking at Qin Fang who had an awkward countenance now, she couldn’t blame him in the end. It was she who behaved too rashly just now after all.

Looking at the stretch of hills, though it was short, it was quite a huge expanse. Even if you threw 100 people in and tried to find them, you might not even find one. What more if it were two people only? If they entered the hills, then you don’t need to have any hope of finding them anymore.

“Quickly! Those two are very dangerous fugitives! If we delay any longer, then they will go into the hills already...”

Ning Yumo was panicking already. She was going to attend a banquet at White Jade Resort, but didn’t expect to meet the two of them on the way. The two of them even initiated the contact first by whistling at her and teasing her. However, these things happen often, so she didn’t pay it much mind at first. But, after some time, she suddenly recalled she had received a wanted list a few days ago,

and those two were among the wanted. That was why she immediately gave chase with a car and knocked the both of them.

“Urk! Fugitives...?”

Just as Qin Fang got up the bicycle, with Ning Yumo on the backseat, and was preparing to set off, he heard Ning Yumo talk about fugitives. He was immediately startled. In his heart, he was shouting, “What is this?! I’m but just a high school graduate, so how am I getting involved with chasing after fugitives?!”

“Quickly!”

The panicking Ning Yumo tugged on Qin Fang’s shirt and hurried Qin Fang.

“Err... Sister Xiao Ning, those two fugitives don’t have gun, right?”

Qin Fang hesitated, and couldn’t help but ask that question.

Qin Fang was not afraid of knives at all. As long as that ‘toy’ doesn’t stab into his vitals, he would be okay after a few dumplings. Since he got Physique +5, his HP had already increased from 10 to 15 already. So he could safely get stabbed a few more times.

But if they had guns... then Qin Fang’s 15 HP wouldn’t even be enough for one bullet!

“Guns? Do you think this is a movie? The country’s restriction of guns are so strict, so how could some runaway fugitives have guns?”

Ning Yumo said in disdain.

If the two runaways really had guns, Ning Yumo herself would already have been a policewoman who was honourably KIA. How could she be able to cause the fugitives to run away with their tails between their legs? Furthermore, those two were rapists, and not murderers.

“If they have no guns, then all is good! Sit tight, I’m setting off!”

The moment Qin Fang heard that they had no guns, he felt that things became simple and immediately warned Ning Yumo that he was setting off.

“Faster, stop talking so-Ahhh! Ouch... go slower!”

Ning Yumo who was getting impatient was just about to scold Qin Fang, but Qin Fang suddenly started pedaling, and the bicycle move forward with quite some force.

The unprepared Ning Yumo was immediately lost balance and was sent flying forward.

As she was wearing a dress, she did not wear breast pads, and the impact was really too direct. She immediately felt pain from her chest, and she unconsciously pinched Qin Fang's waist.

“Sister Xiao Ning, it was you who called me to go quicker...:”

Qin Fang said so with a wronged look and had a wry smile on. However, his heart was blooming from happiness.

“You...!”

Ning Yumo was instantly left speechless. She wanted to scold Qin Fang, but she had no good reason to.

“Fine, you are right. Quickly then! If we lose them... see what I will do to you!”

“Okay! Sister Xiao Ning, you better hold on tight! My cycling speed is extremely fast after all~”

Qin Fang smiled, but his eyes still contained some contentment in them. Once again, he warned Ning Yumo of his departure, and set off once again.

“Quicker, quicker! Just now was too sudden, but I'm prepared now.”

Ning Yumo nodded her head, and she used both of her hands to

hold onto Qin Fang's shirt edges. However, she did not believe what Qin Fang said about his cycling being 'extremely fast'.

“Phew~ Let's go!”

Qin Fang took a deep breath, and appraised the bicycle he was sitting on. Immediately, the appraisal results were shown.

<[Second-hand Bicycle], Speed 2~10. It's your best pal to replace walking when going out!>

The stats were very simple, and only had a speed 2~10. On the other hand, Qin Fang's speed was from 0~5. Obviously, the speed of the bicycle at full speed was twice that of Qin Fang's during his all-out sprint.

whoosh!

With a step, the bicycle blasted off like it was flying.

This time, Ning Yumo who was prepared did not fly forward again due to inertia. That made Qin Fang a little disappointed, but he still slightly turned his head back to appraise Ning Yumo.

<Ning Yumo, LV Unknown. Kind, and the personification of beauty and justice. She is the flower of the police department

who is skilled in combat too. The dream girl of people with a cosplay fetish!>

The appraisal once again made black lines appear over Qin Fang's face. The descriptions by the system are so all-encompassing and 'informative', with even cosplay fetish coming out.

What made Qin Fang really surprised though was that in Ning Yumo's evaluation, there was 'skilled in combat', and even 'LV Unknown'.

"Looks like Sister Xiao Ning has a violent tendency, but her level... to be above LV3?"

Chapter 52: The Speeding 177km/h Bicycle

Qin Fang was really surprised that Ning Yumo's level was so high. It was much higher than the people he has met so far.

He then looked at Ning Yumo who had a flawless figure. Qin Fang couldn't see how she was stronger than others at all. Could it be because she is more violent?

The answer to this question, nobody could give to Qin Fang.

Qin Fang also didn't have the time to think about that now, and he continuously pedaled, using more and more strength, which resulted in the bicycle going faster and faster.

<Speed +3>

<Speed +4>

<Speed +8>

Other than pedaling, Qin Fang also appraised his bicycle from time to time. He saw the Speed increase from the initial 0 to +8 in a few minutes, and it was still increasing.

The scenery on both sides whooshed past, and a gentle breeze

was blowing on the face. This slightly alleviated the exhaustion he felt from cycling so hard. It also blew his sweat away too!

“Where did they go?...”

Ning Yumo at first didn't notice the speed at which they were going at, and her eyes were constantly changing between the two sides of the road, obviously looking for the figure of the two fugitives. She did not notice that they were going faster and faster!

“Kya! So fast?!”

Ning Yumo's attention shifted from looking for the fugitives to Qin Fang after a while. Only then did she realise that the bicycle was moving at an extremely high speed, and she felt like they were already moving at 80miles/h, and was even getting faster. (T/N: International is 128.72km/h)

“Is... is this still a bicycle?”

Ning Yumo was really worried now. As she had driven a sports car herself before, she had already tasted the feeling of going above 300km/h and she had superb confidence in her skills, she was not afraid at all when going at those speeds.

However, she now felt like she was seating on a small row boat in the rumbling waters of the oceans. It felt like a wave could come and topple the boat at anytime.

Yet, she was not sitting on a boat, but a bicycle. A bicycle which speed had already exceeded 160km/h. If Qin Fang made even the slightest mistake, then two of them would fly out at a high speed, and the result would be just like getting knocked down by a car.

The cool wind whooshed by, and Ning Yumo who was wearing thin clothes should be feeling refreshed from the coolness. However, the normally fearless Ning Yumo's back was now icy cold, and she felt like she was currently fighting with the Death God.

She was terrified, really terrified!

She slightly moved her body towards Qin Fang, and her hands tugged even more tightly onto Qin Fang's clothes. Seemingly thinking that Qin Fang's clothes were not strong enough, she switched to holding onto Qin Fang's sides instead.

This change in holding slightly startled Qin Fang, and he unconsciously used more strength due to shock, and the speed got even higher.

Ning Yumo's face was also quite red now. This was the first time in her twenty plus years of life being in such close contact with males.

“Err... Qin Fang, can you cycle slower?”

After hesitating, Ning Yumo couldn't help but ask Qin Fang to go

slower.

“Sister Xiao Ning, I’m afraid I can’t. This speed is too high, and I can’t slow down immediately. I will slowly bring it down!”

At a speed that is over 160km/h, if Qin Fang really braked, then the two of them would definitely be sent flying!

“Uncle Liu, did we offend someone? Getting assigned to some godforsaken place on such a hot day. You see, even after an hour, not even ten cars have passed by here. So who are we supposed to catch?! Even the air conditioner is broken! Urgh... I’m going to die from the heat.”

Two police officers that were dripping with sweat were currently sitting in a police car parked on the roadside. The windows were all opened, and they were holding an electronic speed measuring device. They were obviously catching those who were going over the speed limits, and the one complaining is the police officer who was slightly younger.

“This is where you are wrong. It is precisely because this is a godforsaken place, that it is easier to catch people going over the speed limit!”

The older policeman said with experience.

“This road’s speed limit is 100km/h. But if you drove a car here, how fast would you drive?”

“Oh! I see. [Ginger are indeed the spiciest when they are old!](#)”

(T/N: Proverb for saying those with experience are better.)

The younger policeman immediately realised. On a road like this with not much people, yet well maintained, not driving at 180km/h is really wasting such a good racing track. However, this road just had to have a speed limit, so people speeding here was almost a guaranteed!

whoosh

At this exact moment, a black shadow passed by their car, and the electronic speed measuring device started beeping.

“Hehe, here comes a customer...”

The younger policeman immediately smiled, and just as he was about to give chase, he was stunned. He unconsciously looked at the measuring device on his hands. The display said that the speed was 177km/h, which was obviously much higher than 100km/h, the speed limit. Yet, he still hit the machine, thinking that it was broken.

“Errr... Uncle Liu! In all your years of experience, have you ever seen a bicycle going over a 160km/h?”

The younger policeman hesitated, and asked that question.

“Look at the display properly, what nonsense are you spouting?”

The policeman whose surname was Liu was now looking at the newspaper, and was not privy to what happened just now. Thus, he immediately scolded the younger policeman in a joking manner.

“No, I’m speaking the truth! Look at it yourself...”

The younger policeman smiled wryly, and while pointing at the figure of Qin Fang and Ning Yumo dashing away on a bicycle, pointed at the display of the measuring device too.

“Urk! What type of monster is that guy!”

The older police officer was also extremely shocked. The bicycle in front was indeed cycling at a really high speed, and was not much slower than even sports car.

“It must be a professional cyclist...”

After thinking a bit, he thought that it must be a professional cyclist training here, and didn’t care anymore. He then continued reading his newspaper.

“Qin Fang, I think we should stop. My head is getting dizzy...”

Qin Fang’s speed was really decreasing, but to get it down from

177km/h, the distance needed was quite far. On top of that, Qin Fang was purposely slowing down as slow as possible, and Ning Yumo who couldn't take it anymore gritted her teeth and complained.

“Err... okay...”

Qin Fang had no choice but to nod and agree. He had already taken advantage of Ning Yumo, and couldn't play like this anymore.

“Sister Xiao Ning, look in front! Doesn't it look like the two fugitives?”

At this moment, however, Qin Fang noticed two people preparing to dash into the hills, and immediately pointed that out to Ning Yumo.

“Right! It's them! Quickly go after them!”

After Ning Yumo checked, it was really the people they were going after. She couldn't afford to care about whether she can take the speed anymore, and they immediately went after them as fast as lighting.

Chapter 53: Undying (Future) Playboy

“Freeze! Don’t move!”

Qin Fang’s bicycle was moving so fast, that the few tens of metres left didn’t need pedaling to cover. He could just let inertia do its job, and they would arrive in no time. But the two fugitives were just entering the hills, and the panicking Ning Yumo couldn’t help but call out.

Now, she had disturbed the hornet’s nest.

The two fugitives were not particularly hurrying. This road didn’t have much people nor cars, and though they did pass by two policemen just now, they didn’t even pay them any mind at all. They didn’t think that the moment they were going into the hills, the voice of the policewoman who was going after them like crazy just now would resound.

“She is really persistent!”

The two fugitives looked at the source of the voice, and while they were surprised at Qin Fang’s speed on the bicycle, they also noticed Ning Yumo’s face behind Qin Fang. They immediately complained, and the fugitives hastened their pace and entered the hills.

“Quick, even faster!... Ahhh!”

Seeing the two entering the hills, the flustered Ning Yumo started hurrying Qin Fang again.

However, she the moment she finished saying her words, she suddenly felt like her body was flying, and lost control of her body completely. Seeing that her face was going to have some intimate contact with the ground, Ning Yumo was really scared right now.

At this crucial point, an arm that was not really that big suddenly wrapped around Ning Yumo's waist. She felt the arm exerting its muscle, and it actually totally negated the force that was propelling her towards the ground.

The arm naturally belonged to Qin Fang. What happened was really too sudden, and not even Qin Fang was prepared for it. The bicycle actually just fell apart! With the speed they were going at just now, wanting to land unharmed was an extremely difficult task.

At such a crucial juncture, Qin Fang just went all out. He hugged Ning Yumo, and tightly pushed her into his embrace. Meanwhile, Qin Fang braced his head, and his arms and legs were all holding onto Ning Yumo tightly. In this position, the two of them flew off, and heavily impacted the ground. They rolled a few tens of metres before their forward force was negated.

Under Qin Fang's protection, Ning Yumo's important parts like her face and head were all left unharmed, and only her thin dress had some small tears due to the friction when they were rolling on the ground. All in all, she was relatively well off.

When the two finally stopped rolling, Qin Fang only felt that his whole body was in extreme pain, and his head was dizzy. Without any strength left, he just sprawled out on the ground, letting Ning Yumo out of his embrace.

“Qin Fang...!”

Ning Yumo was also dizzy from all the rolling. With only a few grazed on her back, she who was relatively unharmed recovered after a short while. When she recovered, she saw the bicycle that was in pieces not far away, and the deathly pale Qin Fang. Her voice while calling out to Qin Fang was shaking uncontrollably.

Qin Fang felt that this situation couldn't be helped. The second-hand bicycle was already on the verge of breaking down before he had even used it. It only broke down faster due to the extreme stress Qin Fang placed on it from cycling at speeds it could not handle.

Luckily, though there were shocks, Qin Fang himself had no danger. Looking at his HP, he somehow still had 2. This made a very forced smile appear on Qin Fang's pale face.

“Si-Sister Xiao Ning... I-I'm fine...”

As his HP was too low, Qin Fang's brain got really muddled, and even his speech was blurred. He could only say what he wanted bit by bit.

“You are already like this, and you still say you are fine? I will call an ambulance for you now!”

Even if Ning Yumo behaved like a tigress, even her heart was moved when there was a male who was willing to protect her with his body when her life was in danger. Looking at the Qin Fang who had a really pale face, she couldn't help but feel pain in her heart.

Just as she was about to make the call, Ning Yumo realised in surprise that... she didn't bring her phone!

Or more specifically, her phone was in the Porsche. After all, her dress was those without even a pocket.

“Sister Xiao Ning, I have some dumplings in my pockets. Take them for me... I'm quite hungry, and after I eat my fill, I will be alright!”

Qin Fang's face didn't look good, and he had to use a lot of effort to talk. However, he still did not forget about his dumplings, and he can only hope that even if the dumplings had turned into mush, it could still restore HP.

“Dum-dumplings?”

Ning Yumo was startled. Her eyes were staring at Qin Fang in utter disbelief, and couldn't imagine that someone who was going to die would want to eat dumplings.

“Okay, I will take it for you, okay?”

Ning Yumo was worried. Looking at Qin Fang, she was worried that this was the legendary ‘momentary consciousness before death’. However, to not let Qin Fang go with regrets, she reached her hands into Qin Fang’s pockets while nodding her head.

Qin Fang’s jeans were those types with a lot of pockets. Though one looked quite silly wearing this type of baggy jeans in summer, what could he do with his financial situation?

However, it did make carrying dumplings more convenient. What surprised Qin Fang was that though the dumplings did get pressed a little, it still held its original appearance.

“Eat up then... Slowly!”

Ning Yumo shyly tried to feed Qin Fang the dumplings bit by bit. But Qin Fang ate it quite vigorously and he opened his mouth as wide as possible and finished the dumpling in one mouth.

Qin Fang didn’t care about his appearance, and after one went into his stomach, it was immediately converted into HP. His face instantly regained colour, and the pain on his body reduced by a lot.

Ning Yumo gave Qin Fang more dumplings, and realised that Qin Fang’s complexion got better and better, and was really recovering

instead of a momentary flash of consciousness while dying.

“Huh? Why is it like that?”

Facing such a weird scene, Ning Yumo was naturally curious. However, thinking back to the awkward scene just now, she temporarily put away her curiosity, and focused on feeding Qin Fang.

Anyways, about the awkward scene. When Ning Yumo wanted to take the dumplings from Qin Fang’s pocket just now, she who was clueless about where the dumplings were could only feel around the deep pocket.

Though Qin Fang was wearing jeans, as summer clothes tended to be thinner, Qin Fang could feel the heat of her hands through the fabric. With her hands feeling around his thighs, the poor virgin boy couldn’t resist, and his little bro reacted.

Ning Yumo who was searching around couldn’t find the dumplings, and feeling something hard, thought that she had found the dumplings, and just grabbed it.

However, she was slightly surprised when she grabbed the ‘dumplings’. Who had never heard of dumplings before, but why did the ‘dumplings’ in her hands feel like a stick?

Ning Yumo who didn’t think much yet even rubbed it a few times, and suddenly realised. She immediately softly cursed, and

her face was flushed red.

Qin Fang who was already muddle-headed only had a natural reaction to the stimulus. Glancing at Ning Yumo's reaction, he decisively decided to act ignorant and play dead. That was why the situation didn't get any more awkward.

After eating the 6 dumplings, Qin Fang's HP rose back to 8. Though it was only slightly more than half of his full 15HP, Qin Fang looked like a really healthy person now. Completely unlike the sickly, almost dying person just now.

“Qin Fang, you...”

When Qin Fang got up from the floor, Ning Yumo was slack-jawed. She wanted to ask Qin Fang something, but couldn't think about how to ask about it.

“Sister Xiao Ning, look. Those two have already entered the hills! If we don't give chase now, then it will be too late!”

Qin Fang was naturally unwilling to let Ning Yumo question his body's quirks, and immediately pointed out the escaping duo to Ning Yumo.

Chapter 54: Chasing After The Fugitives

“Let’s chase after them then!”

Obviously, Ning Yumo was still the girl who was dense and passionate about her work. Seeing that the two fugitives were really going to get away, she didn’t think about Qin Fang’s peculiarity anymore and wanted to give chase.

“Are you sure that... you are okay?”

Luckily she wasn’t that dense, and Ning Yumo didn’t forget about the dying face Qin Fang was making just now, and still asked if he was okay.

“Rest assured, Sister Xiao Ning. I’m fine! I will chase them with you.”

Qin Fang even flexed his arms that did not have much muscles at all, which earned an eye roll from Ning Yumo. Thus, half willing and half unwilling, the two of them chased the fugitives into the hills.

The path into the hills was already cleared by the fugitives. Even if it was still filled with thorns and bristles, it was much better than clearing the path themselves.

However, a problem surfaced quickly.

Ning Yumo's attire was for a banquet, and she was wearing a dress to boot. Quite a lot of her skin was showing, and the lapels of her dress were almost touching the ground. It really was not suitable for going into hills filled with thorns.

rip

The bold Ning Yumo decisively tore off the lower section of her dress. Thus, her expensive long dress instantly turned into a mini skirt, and a pair of long but firm legs were revealed. This was the result of years of training.

The problem with the dress was solved, but Ning Yumo was stumped yet again when she looked at her legs.

As she was attending a banquet, she was wearing high heels. It was still okay on the road, as the road was still quite flat, but on a mountainous road...

She immediately took off her high heels.

"Sister Xiao Ning, wear my shoes instead. Though it is quite big, but at least it will be better than going barefooted.

Seeing that Ning Yumo was going to throw away her expensive high heels and go bare footed, Qin Fang immediately took off his sports shoes and offered it to Ning Yumo.

"Okay..."

Ning Yumo slightly hesitated, and still wore Qin Fang's shoes in the end. Even if it was quite big, if the shoelaces were tied tighter, it was still better than going barefooted or on high heels.

"You take care of yourself too. Perhaps you should go back to the roadside, it's safer there."

She also destroyed Qin Fang's plans to protect her, and after giving him a suggestion, Ning Yumo rushed into the hills with incredible finesse.

However, how could Qin Fang let a girl chase two rapists alone with a peace of heart? He only hesitated a while, and still followed Ning Yumo in the end. However, as he was barefooted, his speed was considerably slower, and he could only follow the trail left by the people who went ahead.

"Finally, we have lost that crazy woman!"

Anyways, the two fugitives Zhang San and Li Si finally couldn't see Ning Yumo's figure after making many twists and turns in the hills. The two were already dead tired from running, and sat down on a rock. Thus, Zhang San started complaining while resting.

"That crazy woman is really so vicious! A car worth a few million and she just crashes it like that."

Li Si was also feeling bitter. They had only wanted to tease a

beauty, and didn't think that that beauty would be the chilli padi renowned in the Tranquil Sea Police department. They had only realised Ning Yumo's identity after they got knocked.

“Haaa, Zhang San, honestly, that crazy woman is really... goddamned beautiful! If I could do her once, then I would willingly give up 10 years of my lifespan.”

Not long after, their rapist mentality came out, and they immediately started having dirty fantasies of Ning Yumo.

“What 10 years? Even if it was 20 years or 30 years, I would be happy to. Damn it! Compared to her, the women we have raped so far are just like pigs! Makes me disgusted now that I recall...”

Zhang San expressed his approval towards Li Si's statement. The two grew up in a village, and committed all sorts of evil deeds there. They even broke into people's house and raped the girls inside. They then escaped their village all the way to Tranquil Sea City. However, they continued raping on the way, and that was why they got on the wanted list.

“Freeze, don't move!”

Ning Yumo's skills were indeed impressive, and so was her physical prowess. After slightly surveying the trails and surroundings, she could calculate where to intercept the fugitives, and get there quickly. Even after being delayed by 7-8 minutes after the fall, she still found out the resting place of the fugitives.

“Zhang San, let’s go!”

Hearing Ning Yumo’s voice, the more cowardly Li Si instinctively prepared to escape. But just as he was about to, he was pulled back by Zhang San.

“Li Si, why are you so scared! It’s only one woman... and there are two of us here. Why should we be scared?”

Zhang San gave Li Si a slap, and said so in an unsatisfied manner.

“Didn’t you say that if you could do her, you would willingly give up 10 years of your life? What? Scared now?”

Talking about rapists, especially repeat rapists like Zhang San and Li Si, they were especially weak to girls. Especially when they looked at Ning Yumo with a sexy attire, the attack power was comparable to a nuclear bomb.

Zhang San’s eyes were filled with lust, his mouth was slightly agape with saliva flowing out.

As for Li Si, after getting yelled at by Zhang San, his eyes were also squared on Ning Yumo, his looks now becoming similar to Zhang San.

“Pretty policewoman, since you offered yourself to us, we will accept with pleasure! In a deserted place like this, do you think we should rape her first before killing, or killing her first before

raping?”

Zhang San and Li Si rushed at Ning Yumo side by side. The two were quite skilled at fighting in the village, and even learned some martial arts in some schools. Even if that didn't necessarily mean that they were really skilled now, but the two had quite the chemistry. Many veteran fighters were brought down by their tag team.

“Courting death!”

With Ning Yumo's temper, how could it be described by something as mild as chilli padi? When she got angry, she was literally a T-rex in woman form, and whoever fell into her hands would be ripped to shreds.

smack...smack...smack

The three didn't talk much, and immediately started fighting. Ning Yumo dealt with the two alone, and her long legs furiously kicked the two fugitives with a 'whoosh'. The kicks were strong, and directly staggered the fugitives.

When Ning Yumo started fighting with the fugitives, Qin Fang had also tracked them down already. Hearing the sounds of fighting, he cautiously moved towards that direction.

His movements were very light... obviously! How could he not move lightly? He was barefooted in a hill filled with thorns!

Anyways, his hands weren't empty. He took a lump of steel from the wasted bicycle on one hand, and on the other... a brick!

Chapter 55: Wondrous Achievement With The Help Of The Brick!

“Her kicks are not light at all...!”

Zhang San was sent flying by Ning Yumo's kick, and he immediately felt pain in his chest. He couldn't help but groan while rubbing his chest, but his eyes were filled with lust.

Ning Yumo's dress became miniskirt length, and was even torn in some places to facilitate movement.

As for the kick Zhang San suffered just now. He actually could have avoided it, but he couldn't bear to let go of this good chance to peek into Ning Yumo's skirt. That was why he was kicked in the first place.

“Zhang San, what did you see? Getting so happy from that...”

Li Si also vaguely saw a white fabric, but Ning Yumo quickly kept her legs back, causing him to be unable to see it clearly.

“Hehe... You know what I saw...”

Zhang San replied with a vulgar laugh.

“Hey girl, did you you come here to arrest us, or to seduce us? Tsk tsk, that body though... you better listen to us obediently!”

Zhang San and Li Si had a poor family background, and also normally hung out with those no-good people. Their mouth was as dirty as their character, and vulgar words kept coming out one after another, leading to Ning Yumo who was on the receiving end becoming angrier and angrier.

“Shut up!”

Ning Yumo was utterly furious now, and her blows became even heavier. However, in fear of exposing herself, she didn't dare to lift her legs too high.

Anyways, Zhang San and Li Si did physical labour since young, and thus if anything, had lots of strength. This resulted in Ning Yumo getting hurt despite being the one hitting them the whole time, shocking Ning Yumo.

On top of the pain, the vulgarities they spewed further aggravated Ning Yumo, causing her to lose her cool, resulting in her battle style being messed up. The two rapists were indeed a little injured, but their durability allowed them to be standing until now.

This process perpetuated, and they continued exchanging blows. Zhang San and Li Si were always on defense, and though they did sometimes show signs of attacking, they were always feints in the end.

Though Ning Yumo's combat abilities was good, she was still a

woman in the end, and stamina was her weak point, especially when fighting two people at once. She was already starting to breath roughly.

Qin Fang had already sneaked to a bush not far away from here at this time.

“Sister Xiao Ning seems to be at a disadvantage now...”

After observing for a while, Qin Fang realised that though Zhang San and Li si didn't fight with any particular style, they had great chemistry. Furthermore, they also possessed strength and durability, allowing them to slowly have an advantage over the tired Ning Yumo. This caused Qin Fang to start worrying.

“No good, I must go and help now.”

Qin Fang was obviously not willing to let Ning Yumo suffer. Especially the vulgar looks and words that they were directing at Ning Yumo, it made Qin Fang have the impulse to just rush over and duke it out with those fugitives.

However, Qin Fang did not lose and cool, and still remembered the advantage he had. He immediately appraised the two fugitives, trying to gather information to make a better plan to help Ning Yumo.

<Fugitive Zhang San, LV 3. An utter pervert, and the brother

of Li Si. If you want to fight him, be prepared to be beaten black and blue.>

<Fugitive Li Si, LV 3. An utter pervert, and the brother of Zhang San. If you want to fight him, be prepared to be beaten black and blue.>

The information obtained from the appraisal instantly made Qin Fang's face twitch. These two were actually both LV3, and was 2 LVs higher than Qin Fang. Luckily, they were just right at the level where [Appraisal] still worked. However, the system's evaluation was that Qin Fang was not a match for any one of the fugitives, and Qin Fang thought so too.

“Damn it, I'm not a match for any one of them. If I rush in recklessly, not only would I not be able to help, I would even drag Sister Xiao Ning down...”

Qin Fang compared the stats between himself and the fugitive. There were not much difference, but the evaluation said otherwise, and that was all Qin Fang needed. After all, there were things that couldn't be measured with stats. One has to know that even when Qin Fang battled with Strong Rat, there wasn't such an obvious show of Qin Fang's inferiority in the appraisal.

“If I can't win head on, then I will win with my head!”

Rushing in head on was obviously not suitable. Ning Yumo's LV was obviously higher than Zhang San and Li Si's, but as Ning Yumo's stamina continues to get shaved off, her advantage in LVs was weakening.

“Come close, even closer...!”

Qin Fang took advantage of the fact that they were focused on fighting each other to sneak up on them by using the foliage around. Qin Fang was extremely cautious, fearing detection by the fugitive brothers.

The iron pipe in his hands was tightly held. Though the pipe wasn't that big, it will definitely hurt if it was smashed onto someone's body. It was extremely suitable for a sneak attack.

As for his other hand, it was empty as he temporarily kept the brick in the [Item Box]. The brick which had already been used twice already had its Durability decrease from 3/3 to 1/3 . Obviously, the durability showed the number of times the item could be used, and the brick only had one use left.

As for what will happen after it is used the last time. Whether it will completely vanish, or stay as 0/3, waiting for repair, Qin Fang couldn't confirm yet.

Seeing the situation becoming worse for Ning Yumo, Qin Fang also got more anxious. He constantly muttered in his heart 'come closer, come closer!', as if doing so can call them over.

However, the fugitives were very uncooperative, and while cornering Ning Yumo, moved to a place further from Qin Fang. This made Qin Fang even more vexed.

The familiar scene of the fugitives exchanging glances happened once more, and Li Si endured a kick from Ning Yumo. The kick almost damaged his kidneys, but this pervert was really one who would die for lust, and used both hands to tightly hold onto Ning Yumo's legs. This allowed Zhang San to make preparations to give a diving bear hug to push Ning Yumo to the ground.

“Sister Xiao Ning!”

Seeing this situation, Qin Fang was panicking. If Ning Yumo gets pushed down, the chances of her being able to get up again will be abysmal, and Ning Yumo would be in a dangerous situation.

“F*ck it! Sparta!!!”

Qin Fang had no choice but to make his move now. He gritted his teeth, and taking advantage of the fact that the two were preoccupied, rushed out with the metal pipe in hand. He directly smacked the pipe right on the head of Li Si who was holding onto Ning Yumo's legs.

“Ah!”

Getting hit by an iron pipe would obviously hurt like hell, and Li Si was no superman either. He immediately shouted in pain, and

his hands couldn't bother with holding onto Ning Yumo anymore. He immediately held his head, and turned around to look at Qin Fang at the same time.

However, before Li Si could even see his attacker's appearance, he saw a black object coming right at his face. He couldn't dodge in time, and got hit in the head hard once again.

<[Sneak Attack] activated, target will be in a [Dazed] state for 3 seconds. Will recover from the state if hit again.>

<Special effect of Rare item [Hooligan's Brick] activated. Target will be in a [Dazed] state for 3 seconds, in addition to slight bleeding>

<Rare item [Hooligan's Brick]'s durability had reached 0. It cannot be used temporarily, but it can be repaired>

At the same time, Qin Fang's attack was successful, notices started appearing in his head. As he expected, [Sneak Attack] once again showed its worth, and immediately caused Li Si to be [Dazed] for 3 seconds.

As for the brick's special effect, it was completely due to luck, allowing another 3 seconds of [Dazed] to be afflicted on Li Si. Well, the slight bleeding was not that important, as his blow was really hard, hard enough to maybe break Li Si's bone.

Chapter 56: Skill: [Block]! Successfully Capturing The Fugitives

Li Si suddenly getting attacked did indeed cause Ning Yumo and Zhang San to be startled. The two of them didn't think that someone would actually enter the battle at this point in time, and with a bang too, to be able to cause Li Si's head to be so injured.

“Li Si!”

Zhang San was, in the end, a repeat offender, and was more used to this type of situation. Though he was anxious, his movements did not slow down at all. He violently pushed Ning Yumo away with his arms, and rushed at Qin Fang. His face was feral, as if it wanted to tear Qin Fang to pieces.

“Careful!”

Ning Yumo couldn't help in time. Zhang San moved very fast, and the distance was very short. She could only watch as Qin Fang was about to get trampled by Zhang San.

Zhang San was already used to fighting, and had great strength too. He at least had some fighting skills, and was much stronger than hooligans who only knew how to swing their fists. This can be seen from the LV of Zhang San.

“Bring it on!”

Looking at Zhang San's fierce face, it would be a lie if Qin Fang said he was not scared. Just Zhang San's tall and muscled body was able to give a lot of psychological pressure to Qin Fang. Even more so if the person with that intimidating figure was a wanted fugitive.

However, Qin Fang couldn't retreat now. He already noticed that Ning Yumo was chasing after Zhang San, and Li Si by his side will still be dazed for a few more seconds. As long as he could hold back Zhang San for a while and give Ning Yumo a chance to make a move, they would be able to put him down.

As long as one fugitive was put down, then the other wouldn't be much of a threat anymore. This was Qin Fang's conclusion after his analysis just now, which actually quite accurate.

On the contrary, if they fail to put down Zhang San, with Qin Fang as the burden, Ning Yumo and Qin Fang would be in a predicament.

Qin Fang's inner ferociousness was pulled out by Zhang San, and even when facing such a fierce fugitive, Qin Fang did not show any signs of backing off.

The durability of the brick was already 0, and it had already returned back into the [Item Box].

However, Qin Fang still had a steel pipe in his hand. And he immediately brandished it.

The steel pipe headed got closer to Zhang San, but Zhang San was not unprepared like Li Si. Zhang San first blocked the pipe with his hands, then turned to grab it. Afterwards, he pulled violently, and Qin Fang could only feel the heat from the friction as the pipe was pulled from his hands.

Not only that, Zhang San who was good at fighting obviously had more moves in his books. Just after he negated Qin Fang's attack with his right hand, his left hand had already started moving for the kill. With slightly raised body and bent elbow, a strong attack was approaching Qin Fang.

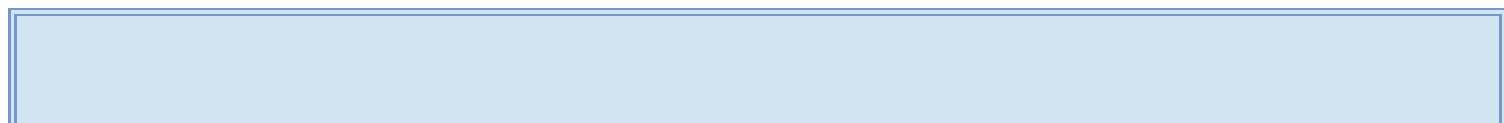
“Dodge quick Qin Fang!”

Ning Yumo who just caught up didn't care about exposing herself anymore and prepared to give a full power kick to Zhang San's back.

However, water far away can't put out a fire nearby. The distance between Zhang San and Qin Fang was obviously very small, and Zhang San's attack was really fast.

Qin Fang was still shocked by his only weapon being snatched so fast, and before he could recover, he already saw Zhang San coming down from above.

A strong elbow attack was approaching Qin Fang's body, fast.



<Block successful, damage from this attack negated!>

<Skill learned: [Block]. Using weapons or other tools will have a given chance to negate completely or lessen the damage. Skill proficiency: Beginner. EXP: 1%>

At the time when Qin Fang thought he wouldn't be able to dodge, and was preparing to endure Zhang San's hit, out of instincts, Qin Fang slightly lifted his arm, and made a blocking movement. When their arms hit, Qin Fang felt the power of Zhang San's blow, and his arms went numb, but notices appeared in his head instead.

“Whaa?”

Zhang San was taken aback. He understood the power of his elbow blow the best, and it could be said to be his finishing move. Many have fallen under this elbow.

However, the kid who looked like a scholar in front of him was obviously weaker than him, but could take his elbow. He even endured it without looking injured at all.

However, only he was shocked. Ning Yumo didn't notice what happened here, and her kick landed on Zhang San's back. The kick was strong, and sent Zhang San flying forward while causing his face to pale too.

Zhang San's big body instantly collided into Qin Fang who was

still in a blocking position in front of him, pushing Qin Fang down.

“Qin Fang!”

The clueless Ning Yumo thought Zhang San did something to Qin Fang, and quickly ran forward toward the injured Zhang San. She then gave his neck a strong hit, directly causing Zhang San to faint.

Plucking off Zhang San from Qin Fang, Ning Yumo saw Qin Fang rubbing his head, with a really glum face. Ning Yumo laughed at with a ‘pfft’ at such a Qin Fang.

“I’m going to die from laughter! I thought that something had happened to you!”

Ning Yumo’s smile was really pretty, apt for the phrase “beauty that overturns countries and nations”. Seeing Ning Yumo’s smile, Qin Fang blushed, and immediately turned his head away to not let Ning Yumo see.

“Sister Xiao Ning, there is one more!”

When he turned his head, he noticed Li Si who was slowly recovering from the [Dazed] state, and immediately warned Ning Yumo.

“I know!”

Ning Yumo's reaction was also really quick, and not being far from Li Si in the first place, gave a kick to him. Li Si who was still unaware of his surroundings couldn't even react and just felt his legs being hit by a strong force, and fell on the ground.

Ning Yumo took the opportunity to pounce on Li Si and started beating him up. Only when Li Si fainted did she finally stop her hits.

Ning Yumo then turned around, and noticed Qin Fang looking at her in fear, embarrassing her. She was really angered by them just now, and that was why her blows were so merciless. Li Si who was already bleeding from his head was now bleeding from more places than ever.

Looking at the girl whose beauty could overturn nations, Qin Fang didn't know when and how, but what little attraction he had towards her disappeared. His little bro was also cowering in fear now, as if fearing that if he were to show himself, he would get a beating too...

A cold wind blew by, causing a shiver to run down Qin Fang's back...

Chapter 57: Skill: [Repair]

“Phew~ It’s finally over!”

Seeing that Li Si was also taken down by Ning Yumo, Qin Fang finally heaved a long sigh of relief. He can finally be at peace.

“Yes, we didn’t let them run off again!”

After tying up the fugitives with the cloth Qin Fang gave her, Ning Yumo also sat beside Qin Fang, and said in a relaxed manner.

“Hehe, Sister Xiao Ning, you have a great accomplishment now. If you get any reward money, remember to split half for me!”

Looking at Ning Yumo who had sweat on her face, Qin Fang jokingly asked for a reward.

“I knew that you were a miser! Rest assured, I will take the accomplishment, but the reward is all yours!”

Ning Yumo rolled her eyes at Qin Fang, and replied while laughing.

“But, now that we are talking about this, your combat skills is really horrible! If you are free, go and learn some martial arts. Or else when you are together with Tang Feifei, you won’t even have the abilities to save the damsel in distress when she’s in trouble.”

Before Qin Fang could get happy, Ning Yumo's later words immediately rained on his parade.

“This...”

Qin Fang was speechless. Ning Yumo was using herself to set the bar for everyone else.

She herself was very strong. Any one of the two LV3 fugitives could send Qin Fang flying without fighting seriously, but could only somehow manage to be equal with Ning Yumo even when fighting together. This was even when Ning Yumo was holding back her kicks so as to not expose herself.

Everybody knew how to fight, but most only knew how to swing their fists and legs around. Only a few could learn or invent their own fighting style.

Qin Fang obviously didn't have the time nor energy to research about fighting before. Furthermore, he seemed weak as he was LV 1, while the fugitives were both LV 3. Even if Qin Fang had +5 to all stats, there was still quite a gap between them.

“Oh well, I won't tease you anymore. If you are free, I can teach you some grabs. Then you would at least be better off than now!”

Seeing Qin Fang getting awkward, Ning Yumo started laughing, and knew that she had very high standards. Thus, she stopped

teasing Qin Fang, and changed the subject.

“Thank you Sister Xiao Ning!”

Qin Fang naturally accepted happily, and he was thinking in his heart if grabbing was considered as a skill... (T/N: Qin Fang, greedy for skills!)

It was quite late already, and the two spent quite some effort to get the fugitives out of the hills. Especially Qin Fang, who offered to carry both of the fugitives out on his back.

Luckily, they met with the two traffic police from just now, and they were coincidentally going back to the city too. Thus, they hitchhiked to the city. As for the totally broken bicycle, Qin Fang couldn't bear to leave it there. It only lost some screws holding the important parts together, and Qin Fang brought it back to reassemble it.

After letting Qin Fang off at the entrance of South Gate Market, Ning Yumo brought the two fugitives back to the police station. Qin Fang and Ning Yumo catching the fugitives together might be just a small part of their lives, but it could be the start of something...

“Qin Fang, you came back!”

When Qin Fang returned home, he saw Xiao Muxue and Big Sis Pan sitting in the yard chatting. Upon seeing Qin Fang, Xiao

Muxue's eyes brightened, and immediately called out to him cheerfully.

“We were talking about you just now. Feifei waited here for you for two hours already, and if it wasn't for the fact that it was getting late, I bet she would have waited even longer for you!”

“I was delayed by some matters. I will go give Feifei a call!”

Qin Fang laughed awkwardly. He did indeed forget about Tang Feifei for a moment. After all, he just had an extraordinary experience.

After explaining to Tang Feifei the circumstances, and agreeing to some things, Tang Feifei finally forgave Qin Fang for letting her worry, and well, leaving her alone. However, she did express a lot of interest in Qin Fang chasing fugitives, and complained that Qin Fang didn't bring her too.

All in all, Qin Fang finally consoled Tang Feifei before leaving his house.

“Little Qin! Did you go fight in a war?! A good bicycle in pieces because of you!”

Xiao Muxue and Big Sis Pan pointed at the bicycle that has been reduced to become parts while laughing. Seeing Qin Fang, Big Sis Pan immediately teased him, while Xiao Muxue was smiling at the side.

“It might be because it has been too long since it has been used. It couldn’t take it anymore after some usage. Aren’t I taking tools to fix it now?”

Qin Fang smiled, and pointed at the tools box in his hands. He then sat down and started reassembling the bicycle.

Assembling a bicycle didn’t require much skills at all. Basically, if you have all the tools, anybody can easily do it. Of course, there were some fine tuning that required skills, but that was not what Qin Fang was interested in now.

He first prepared all the parts, and placed all the screws at the correct holes. Then, he assembled all the prepared parts together, and screwed all the screws in with his tools.

Big Sis Pan wasn’t interested in these sorts of things, and was more willing to take a break at home. She told Qin Fang that she was going, and went off.

On the other hand, Xiao Muxue moved a small chair and sat beside Qin Fang. She propped up her face using both hands, and looking at Qin Fang working seriously, she had a slight smile on her face. However, her eyes were flickering intermittently.

Fortunately, though the bicycle did break apart, complicated important parts were still held together by its screws, saving Qin Fang the trouble of assembling them again.

Even if his skills were lacking, Qin Fang was still able to assemble to bicycle. He only had to use more time, and after half an hour, the broken down bicycle was successfully reassembled.

<Skill learned: [Repair] Skill proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 1%>

At the same time Qin Fang finished fixing the bicycle, a notice appeared in his head. He had acquired a new skill again.

<[Repair]: Repairs objects that are damaged, or not complete. The level or repair is related to the skill's proficiency.>

Qin Fang smiled the brightest when looking at the skill description.

This skill looked like a life skill, and was not bad. It's range of usage was wide, and covered a lot of things. That made Qin Fang happy.

<[Second-hand Bicycle]- Completeness: 84%. Able to repair! Note: As [Repair] level is too low, there is a chance that using the skill will damage the object.>

Looking at the skill description, and at the bicycle, Qin Fang appraised the bicycle that he had repaired.

“84% completeness.... A chance to spoil the object... Looks like the [Repair] skill isn't almighty. At least in its lower levels.”

Qin Fang could accept such a result. After all, if he was able to do a lot of things just after learning the skill, it would be too OP.

Chapter 58: Brick Repair Successful!

Well, Qin Fang was really happy with [Repair]'s appearance, as...

Looking at the description, Qin Fang's heart was moved, and opened his [Item Box], looking at the brick which durability turned 0.

<[Hooligan's Brick], Rare item. Completeness: 100%, Durability: 0/3. Repair possible.>

As expected, after Qin Fang learned [Repair], when looking at the brick, other than its original stats, an option to repair it appeared. The repair button looked like a small hammer.

“Durability falling...”

Even if Qin Fang predicted that [Repair] could fail, he didn't expect that durability might fall as well. This made Qin Fang hesitate.

Every durability point meant Qin Fang could use it once. If the durability decreased, then even if it was repaired, Qin Fang could only use it twice. What's more, it was not a given that the brick would be repaired successfully, and that let Qin Fang hesitate.

“All or nothing! Rather than leaving it laying around uselessly in

the [Item Box], why not just do it? I might even succeed!”

Qin Fang gritted his teeth, and after much consideration, thought it was better to try repairing it. After all, the brick was quite good. If Qin Fang ever met with an emergency, he could just pull it out and use it.

After deciding, Qin Fang pressed the hammer button immediately.

<You are trying to repair the rare item [Hooligan’s Brick]. Are you sure you want to?>

A notice appeared in Qin Fang’s head. The appearance of that notice made Qin Fang happy. This meant that Qin Fang could still change his mind if he ever wanted to.

“Yes!”

However, Qin Fang wouldn’t change his mind now. At least for this time.

<Repairing...>

Immediately after, a small hammer appeared and started

knocking the brick left and right. A small progress bar also appeared, and it was filling up quite fast.

<Repair complete. Energy -10>

<Rare item [Hooligan's Brick] repair successful, Durability 3/3>

After around two minutes, the notices popped out. Qin Fang was looking at the progress bar all the time, and when it filled up, the results he wanted came out.

“Success! Yay!”

Qin Fang was elated by the successful repair, and durability remaining at 3 caused Qin Fang to be on cloud nine.

Perhaps he got too happy, and not only did the smile on his face get brighter, he even forgot about his current situation.

Xiao Muxue had wanted to ask him what was up after seeing Qin Fang daydreaming. But just as she reached out her hand, Qin Fang suddenly cheered, and jumped up happily. He even hugged Xiao Muxue out of excitement, stunning Xiao Muxue. She was so stunned she even forgot to push Qin Fang away.

White Jade Lake Resort

“Young Master Feng...”

Fatty Li subserviently stood in front of Li Feng, and cautiously called out to him. Li Feng was now hugging a pretty girl who had a really pretty smile. The girl was the waitress who served Qin Fang, and after a few days, she had already earned the liking of Li Feng. Now, even Fatty Li had to greet her courteously.

“How is the check?”

The girl put a grape in her mouth, and fed it mouth-to-mouth to Li Feng. Her figure was seductive, and Li Feng used both his hands to grope her body while eating the grape. After finishing the grape, he asked Fatty Li about Qin Fang’s background check.

“The check is completed!”

Fatty Li nodded his head, and replied cautiously.

“That Qin rascal opened up a stall near South Gate Market, and according to the reports, have a very good business. Miss Tang Feifei... is his business partner and , erm, both of them are together every day...”

Li Feng who was busy groping was startled by the last sentence,

and his face started getting ugly.

“Young Master Feng, why are you so upset? Come, I will feed you...”

The pretty girl was clueless, and wanted to continue behaving coquettishly, preparing to feed Li Feng grapes using her mouth again.

“Shut up!”

However, Li Feng, who was gentle just now, now had a fierce face.

“No wonder that rascal dared to go against me! It’s because he’s living a good life now!”

Li Feng’s words were cold, and his eyes held a great grudge.

“Fatty Li, go get Pi San and the others to ‘help’ the rascal. Let him stay ten months in the hospital, or better yet, just let him spend the rest of his life in a wheelchair!”

Thinking about the humiliation the poor rascal brought him, Li Feng’s face got more and more malevolent and terrifying.

“Young Master Feng, this...”

Fatty Li's face got dark upon hearing the orders. Simply beating people up was not a big deal, but crippling someone... that is going overboard. If that really happened, Li Feng could still get away scot-free, but Fatty Li wouldn't be able to. He didn't think that Pi San and those guys would just let him off while they get into trouble.

“Young Master Feng, there is actually another better way...”

Fatty Li started thinking, and immediately thought of a plan.

“En? Let me listen!”

“To deal with that Qin rascal, all you have to do is just cut off his source of income...”

Fatty Li said while smiling. Seeing that Li Feng didn't give any reaction, he continued on.

“The rascal's only source of income is that ramen stall, and I've already sent people to check. That place didn't have any stalls previously, and it was because of that rascal setting up a stall there that people started gathering...”

“Don't beat around the bush, talk about the main thing!”

The unhappy Li Feng interjected.

“Yes, yes, yes!”

Fatty Li immediately agreed, and continued again.

“Young Master Feng, let me ask you a simple question. What do stall owners without permits fear the most?”

“No business, no customers, no income...”

Li Feng was startled by Fatty Li’s question, and didn’t know where he was going with this question. Thus, he just gave some random answers.

“Actually, what these stall owners fear the most is... the City Supervisors”

Seeing that Li Feng hasn’t gotten unhappy yet, Fatty Li quickly gave the answer before he did.

“Errr....”

When Li Feng first heard the answer, his first reaction was to be stunned.

“You are right... City Supervisors... we will use the City Supervisors to deal with him!”

In this city, there was the City Supervisors were a very special group. They were not the army, nor the police, but their attacking power was higher than both of the aforementioned. Especially towards stall owners, they were a horrifying existence.

“Yes, I understand what to do!”

Seeing that Li Feng has been convinced by him, Fatty Li immediately expressed his understanding.

Li Feng waved his hands and sent Fatty Li to do his jobs, while he himself continued to do ‘things’ with the girl he was currently pampering.

Chapter 59: Appearance Of The City Supervisors

The rare rest day for Qin Fang had passed, and Qin Fang had learnt a few new skills. [Noodle Making] being raised to Intermediate and evolving to a more encompassing [Main Skill] [Culinary Arts], was what made Qin Fang happiest.

With this intermediate [Culinary Arts], Qin Fang knew that his everyday worries about life would be settled. His mother didn't need to worry about his school fees and daily expenditures anymore, and Qin Fang could even send some money back home every month.

The next day in the morning, Qin Fang was still sleeping, but was awoken when Xiao Muxue knocked on the door. Considering that a guy and a girl living together wasn't convenient, especially during the summer when clothing became skimpy, Tang Feifei persuaded Big Sis Pan, who agreed to let Xiao Muxue stay at her place temporarily.

After showering, Tang Feifei already arrived. The three then walked towards the stall together.

They came quite early, but business in the early morning was also quite good. Just after Qin Fang prepared a bowl of delicious noodle each for the two girls, customers started coming.

“Hmm? Little Qin, today's noodles are really good!”

Most of the customers now were regulars, and Qin Fang heard praises like this the most from them. Qin Fang would just reply while laughing, “I didn’t open the stall yesterday, and specially researched on the seasoning. That’s why it is so good today!”

The customers naturally didn’t suspect anything. Qin Fang’s noodles were already quite good at the start. They complained about Qin Fang not having a good seasoning last time, and now that there was, the taste did get much better. Thus, they were very satisfied.

Noodles that were much better indeed made Qin Fang’s business even better. Many customers actually felt that they hadn’t had enough after one bowl, and called for another small bowl to eat. Only then did they rub their stomach and leave happily.

Qin Fang did a simple estimate, and estimated that in just this morning period, his business became better by almost 50%. His income also increased by a lot. However, due to providing for Xiao Muxue’s expenditure, Qin Fang’s profit was still the same as before in the end.

As Qin Fang’s business got better, there were naturally others who had worse business. And the one who had the most competition with Qin Fang here was naturally Xiao Muxue’s uncle Fatty Chen. Fatty Chen only had a few customers this whole morning, and even those customers only came here because they were in a rush and there were too many people at Qin Fang’s stall.

Talking about Fatty Chen, when he saw Xiao Muxue walking over with Qin Fang, his face immediately went pale with, and almost went to hide. He really couldn't face Xiao Muxue.

It was Xiao Muxue's auntie, aka Fatty Chen's wife, that came over to talk to Xiao Muxue. Xiao Muxue didn't talk about what happened last night, and only said that she wanted to be independent, and since Qin Fang and she were soon to be classmates, they did business together.

Fatty Chen's wife was a normal person, and didn't think much about it. Seeing that she couldn't persuade Xiao Muxue to come back, she had no choice but to return to her own stall.

Later on, when Fatty Chen and his wife saw that Qin Fang's business was too good, negatively affecting their business, they had no choice but to push their stall elsewhere. Before they went, they left their contact details with Xiao Muxue. However, Qin Fang knew that Xiao Muxue will never contact those two ever again.

Thus, such peaceful days passed, and Qin Fang's business got better by the day. Originally, they were busy with just Tang Feifei and Qin Fang. However, even with the addition of Xiao Muxue, they were no better off now, and the three of them were as busy as ever. But whenever they saw a customer leaving with a satisfied smile, they felt contented in their heart.

However, behind the calm was the hidden storm that was brewing unknown to Qin Fang and the girls...

screech screech screech

On this evening, just as Qin Fang's business was the slowest, a line of 4 pickup trucks suddenly skidded in. They stopped right in front of Qin Fang's stall, and formed a wall around Qin Fang, closing all means of escape.

From the pickup trucks, around thirty to forty people streamed out, and they all wore the same outfit, with the same cap military personnel wore. On their sleeves, the words "City Supervisor Officer" was clearly written on it.

"The City Supervisors are here! Quickly run!"

The cars came here suddenly, and the people that came out of it were plentiful. It was even more than the stall owners here. Without knowing who suddenly shouted out to run, before Qin Fang could even react, a stall owner at the back started pushing his cars and running.

Not only him, the other stall owners were also experienced. Seeing this scene, they immediately ran off along with the first guy, and those who were faster couldn't even be seen anymore.

"Setting up stall without a license. Selling things illegally. Damaging the image of the city. Confiscate everything!"

A fatty came down from the car, and walked over with his hands behind his backs. Behind him were his subordinates. The fatty

seemed like the leader of the City Supervisors, and immediately decided the punishment for all the stall owners.

Close to forty officers that were wearing uniform rushed out, and chased after those stall owners that were trying to run away. If they managed to surround one, they would immediately kick the owner down, and snatch away their income for the day, saying that they are confiscating illegally gotten money. If anyone dared to resist or insult them, they will get beaten up badly by the officers.

“Qin Fang, do we run?”

Seeing the officers directly snatching away the money, Tang Feifei was immediately nervous. Their profit today was not small, and if it was snatched away just like that, the losses the three of them would suffer would be huge.

“Feifei, Muxue, hide the money properly. If anything happens, I will deal with it.”

Qin Fang’s face was also quite ugly now. The City Supervisors were a strong group, and can just hire temporary workers to work for them just for laughs, anytime. Qin Fang didn’t dare to move rashly, or else his end would be just like those stall owners with bruises all over them.

However, he couldn’t lose this money either. He could relent to anyone, just not to the inhumane City Supervisors. Since Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were young and pretty girls, the money would obviously be safer with them.

The officers surrounded and captured over ten stall owners. Their advantage was overwhelming, and not long after, they had finished clearing out the area. Pushcarts, tools, tables, chairs, etc were all carried away by the ‘temporary workers’. As for the fatty with vulgar eyes, he was constantly looking at Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue, looking like a hungry wolf looking at his prey.

<City Supervisor Vice Team Leader. LV2. A greedy, lustful, and boot licking failure. When dealing with these sorts of people, you must violently bash them with a brick!>

Qin Fang appraised the leader, and saw the evaluation by the system.

Chapter 60: Here's A Brick For You!

Towards the system occasionally trolling while giving descriptions, Qin Fang was already used to it. Looking at this evaluation, Qin Fang couldn't help but go 'pfft!', and laugh.

To the bystanders, Qin Fang's laugh was really out of place. Even Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue looked at Qin Fang with surprise, and couldn't figure out why he suddenly let out a laugh.

As for the vice leader who was already looking at Qin Fang's side, he too, was startled by Qin Fang's sudden laugh. He reluctantly shifted his eyes from the two girls to Qin Fang, and his face was filled with unhappiness.

However, after taking a good look at Qin Fang's face, he immediately furrowed his brows, and exchanged words with the officer with a small beard beside him. The fatty nodded his heads intermittently during the talk, and when he turned his head around to look at Qin Fang again, his gaze became weird.

“Stall that violate the rules will have all their things confiscated!”

The fat vice leader slowly walked towards Qin Fang, and with a wave of his hands, the ten plus 'temporary workers' rushed forward, and started taking all the things belonging to Qin Fang.

Compared to the other stalls that only had a few utensils kept, or who only had their money taken, Qin Fang had it worse. All his items were confiscated, and some of them even purposely dropped

the bowls on the ground, shattering them.

Some officers were hurt by the broken glass pieces, and started complaining. The problem was that they didn't scold the other officers who broke the bowls, but rather, cursed at the owner of this stall, namely, Qin Fang. In other words, all of their hostility were directed at Qin Fang.

Qin Fang didn't think much of it at the start. After all, in this nation, the City Supervisors was a very mysterious organisation. However, now that he thought more about it, he found something weird.

“You guys...”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue also didn't expect the City Supervisors to be so lowly, and the vulgarities they used caused even Tang Feifei to be burning with anger. The owner of this stall was not just Qin Fang. As a business partner, the City Supervisors were also scolding her too.

On top of that, the lustful eyes of the vice leader caused her to scream disgusting in her heart.

“Feifei, no!”

Luckily, Xiao Muxue was still quite rational, and hurriedly pulled back Tang Feifei who was going to reason with the City Supervisors. Now, the most important thing they had to do was to

protect the money they had.

At this time, the fatty also finally directed his hostility solely at Qin Fang.

“Are you the boss here?”

The fatty arrogantly walked up to Qin Fang, and after scrutinising Qin Fang’s looks and clothes, asked a question he already knew the answer to.

“Correct, I am the boss!”

Qin Fang didn’t mind, and replied courteously with a nod.

“This is a public area, don’t you know? For setting up stall here on your own accord, you have broken the rules and damaged the image of the city. Now, all the items belonging to your stall will be confiscated, and you will be fined 10,000 dollars.

The fatty pulled out a small book, and wrote a fine. He then slammed the fine onto Qin Fang’s chest, without caring about whether Qin Fang would take it or not.

“No money!”

Qin Fang’s face slightly changed, and from his eyes you could see that he was suppressing his anger, However, he still coolly squeezed

out two words.

The City Supervisors did indeed have the authority to fine people, but after observing the surroundings, he found out that though all the stall owners have been fined, but they were only fined around 300-500 dollars. Even those who were given harsher punishments, aka those who tried running, were only fined up to 2000 dollars.

Yet, Qin Fang was directly fined 10,000 dollars, despite not resisting at all. If there wasn't something fishy about this, then pigs would fly.

Qin Fang naturally didn't think that Li Feng was behind this. He only thought that the fatty was jealous that he had two beauties beside him and thus gave a harsher fine.

“No money?”

The fatty's face changed. He Had been thinking about how he was going to strike up a conversation with the two pretty girls. As long as they were willing to sacrifice their bodies to plead for mercy, he didn't mind letting them off lightly.

However, he didn't think that Qin Fang would be so tough. He directly rejected him with a sentence, and caused the surrounding officers to stare at the fatty. His fat face instantly turned red with anger, and shouted at Qin Fang darkly.

“If you have no money, then you will be arrested!”

The moment those words left the fatty’s mouth, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue’s face changed greatly. They really didn’t think that the fatty would flip out so violently, and the few officers walked over with a sinister smile, while cracking their hands.

“When did the City Supervisors become the police?”

Only Qin Fang was still calmly saying sarcastic things with a cold smile.

“Stop spouting nonsense! Catch him!”

However, the fatty was extremely upset from getting retorted by Qin Fang, and ordered the temporary workers once again.

The officers looked at each other, and then rushed at Qin Fang after gritting their teeth. The officers were all big men, and had strong combat abilities. They were the warriors of the City Supervisors.

<City Supervisors Temporary Worker. LV 1. The epitome of a person having low level but high combat ability. Their trump card is ‘I’m just a temporary worker’, and if you go against them, there is only defeat waiting for you.>

Looking at the evaluation, their levels were indeed very low, but the description left Qin Fang speechless. Qin Fang had wanted to brawl with them, but after seeing an officer secretly lift up a bench, Qin Fang didn't dare to move. Though his HP increased by quite a lot, he still couldn't take the continuous hits of so many officers.

smack smack

Qin Fang didn't know who first started kicking, and only felt his legs being kicked, causing him to fall forward helplessly. The temporary workers really didn't show mercy, and punched and kicked Qin Fang. As for the fatty, he was happily standing at the side and looking at the show, and even took out a cigarette.

“Qin Fang! You guys... stop it!”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue at this time could not endure it anymore, and seeing Qin Fang getting beaten up, rushed over to him. However, they didn't dare to rush at the intimidating officers, and shouted for them to stop while standing outside the group beating Qin Fang up.

“Hey, pretty girls...”

The fatty vice-leader couldn't contain himself anymore after seeing the two girls come out and immediately went forward to them. After all, he had waited for a long time for this opportunity. He was jealous all the while of Qin Fang for being able to be with the pretty girls, and was always waiting for an opportunity to interact with them.

“Scram!”

But before his fat hands could touch Tang Feifei's arms, Tang Feifei immediately retreated a step, and shouted at him.

“Shitty fatty! Let him go immediately, or I will make life difficult for you!”

“Hmph! What if I don't want to?”

The fatty was quite tough, and was used to girls rejecting him like that. He naturally knew how to handle Tang Feifei, and immediately took on a condescending attitude.

“You dare? Then I will have you lose that leader cap you are wearing!”

Tang Feifei at this time was starting to show her ‘chilli padi’ self.

“My dad is part of the municipal committee, Tang Yongping! I will tell him that you harassed me in public!”

“What bullshit municipal committee? Tang...”

The fatty had wanted to retort, but before he could, the words got stuck in his throat. Who was Tang Yongping? He was the secretary of the Tranquil Sea City municipal committee, and was

also a member of the standing party. He was a man that would eventually succeed the position of governor, a person of high status and influence.

If the fatty were to insult Tang Yongping, not only a small City Supervisors Team vice leader like him, even the leader and the head of the City Supervisors would be deeply embroiled in trouble.

He had been skeptical at the start, but after remembering that the one who asked him to do this was someone from the Li family, he immediately realised that what Tang Feifei said was probably true.

“So you are Miss Tang! This is a misunderstanding, a misunderstanding! Everything is a misunderstanding.”

The vice leader immediately explained, and looked at Qin Fang from the side of his eyes. Seeing that he was already quite beaten up, and his mission could be considered to be accomplished, he immediately ordered the officers.

“Stop, quickly stop!”

“Qin Fang!”

Tang Feifei didn't care about the fatty anymore, and seeing that they had stopped, immediately went to help Qin Fang up together with Xiao Muxue. However, even after getting beaten up like that, he didn't seem injured at all, though his clothes were dirtied. He

stood up and dusted off his clothes, while the smile on his face remained as bright as ever.

He even flashed the finger at the fatty, instantly causing the fatty to fume, having the impulse to call his subordinates to start beating Qin Fang again. However, he thought about Tang Feifei's status, and had no choice but to endure it in the end. Thus, the fatty said 'let's go' to his men, and left.

“Qin Fang, are you okay?”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue naturally ignored the City Supervisors, and only cared about Qin Fang. They surrounded him, and asked for his wellbeing with concern.

“I'm fine...”

However, Qin Fang seemed out of sorts. Looking at the arrogant fatty turning around and leaving with his hands behind his backs, Qin Fang's heart was boiling with anger. After replying to the girls, he suddenly used his mind, and the brick that was just repaired was willed into existence. He then threw the brick in his hands to the fatty that was not far away.

smack!

The brick instantly turned into a black shadow and flew at a high speed, hitting the back of the fatty's head.

The fatty was walking right behind, acting cool as the leader, and didn't expect to feel pain at the back of his head. The force of the brick was huge, and thus caused him to fall forward, knocking into a street lamp. The steel street lamp was obviously more sturdy than his head, and he immediately started bleeding from his forehead.

“Who?! Who did it?!”

The pain and damage he suffered were not light, and the one-two punch immediately infuriated the fatty who did not have a good temper in the first place. His facial expression twisted, and he roared at the people behind. However, all he could see behind him was Qin Fang and the two girls. Thus, he immediately pointed at Qin Fang, and shouted, “It's you! It's definitely you!”

“I think it is you whose eyes have problems! Not looking at the road while walking... What does you knocking into the pole yourself have to do with me?!”

Qin Fang pretended he was uninvolved and said sarcastically.

“F*cker! You threw something at me!”

The moment the fatty said those words, everybody stared at him. Especially the officers who had already boarded the pickup truck, as no matter how they scanned the vicinity, they couldn't see anything that was thrown. The floor was very clean, with nothing strewn about at all.

“I threw something at you? You must be brain dead! All my things have already been confiscated by you, so what can I throw at you? Crazy bastard...”

Qin Fang scoffed and gave a disdainful smile. That brick was his item, and after he used it, he immediately sent it back to his [Item Box]. How could the fatty provide evidence that he was the culprit?

“&^%\$! I will not let you off easily! All of you listen up! From today onwards, send people to supervise everyday! As long as this rascal dare to set up stall again, confiscate all his things again!”

The fatty whose embarrassment turned into anger couldn't wait to rip Qin Fang's flesh out. However, he had to be mindful of Tang Feifei's status, and endured it in the end. But, he still abused his power, and gave a command to utterly and completely cut off Qin Fang's income.

Meanwhile, Qin Fang was smiling, and celebrating the benefits the brick brought him.

<Attack on target successful! Due to the special properties in the target's evaluation, damage +50%!>

<Skill learned: [Throwing]! Skill proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 50%>

<Successfully repelled City Supervisors Vice Team Leader.

Chapter 61: Opening A Noodle Restaurant

In Qin Fang's small room, three people were sitting there in a silly daze.

“What do we do now?”

Tang Feifei said with a glum face.

“Those City Supervisors are really too much! They were obviously picking on us!”

Xiao Muxue's expression was similar to Tang Feifei's, but even glummer. It couldn't be helped. On her first day at work, the CS came to wreck their stall.

Ever since the CS came, they already had no business for one whole week. Or should one say that every day, there was a CS car parked at Qin Fang's stall vicinity? The CS didn't care about the other stalls, and let them do their businesses, but the moment Qin Fang appeared, they would observe Qin Fang like a hawk, not giving him a chance to set up his stall at all.

“Forget it, from the looks of things, this business can't continue anymore. Well, just as well as school is starting in a few more days.”

Compared to the girls, Qin Fang was calmer. After getting

disturbed for a week, the holidays was indeed coming to an end. Luckily, he had already amassed enough money for his school fees and daily expenses. However, the money to send home to his mother would have to wait.

“No way! We can’t get defeated just like that!”

Hearing that Qin Fang was planning to admit defeat, Tang Feifei was the first to object.

“Feifei, what can we do other than admit defeat? We can’t find another place to start again, right?... Why not you ask your father for help?”

Xiao Muxue looked at Tang Feifei. She was naturally reluctant to admit defeat too, but nothing could be done. However, she suddenly remembered about Tang Feifei’s father, and couldn’t resist the urge to add the last sentence.

“Muxue, don’t ask for that!”

Before Tang Feifei could reply, Qin Fang furrowed his eyebrows, and lightly scolded Xiao Muxue.

He had been aware of Tang Feifei’s identity since a long time ago. Her father is one of the hands of Tranquil Sea City, and was a high-ranking officer. Asking him who has such a high status to deal with a lowly Vice Team Leader was a joke.

Furthermore, if they really did that, then Qin Fang would be humiliated. Everyone would say that he was leeching off Tang Feifei, and was a spineless garbage.

“Then what do we do?”

After getting scolded by Qin Fang, Xiao Muxue got a little angry, and started pouting.

“This...”

Qin Fang was immediately speechless. If he had an idea, then he wouldn't be whiling away his time here frivolously already.

“Qin Fang, Muxue is right!”

At this time, Tang Feifei suddenly interjected.

“Feifei, you are willing to ask your father for help?”

Xiao Muxue was instantly happy.

“No, you definitely can't! I would rather admit defeat!”

Qin Fang's face changed, and he was almost shouting.

“What are you guys thinking about?! If I ask my father for help

for such a small matter, then he would beat me to death!”

As Tang Feifei looked at Qin Fang whose face was red due to anger, she thought Qin Fang looked quite cute. However, seeing that Qin Fang and Xiao Muxue was looking at her with shock now, she started explaining herself slowly.

“I meant that Xiao Muxue brought up a good point just now... We can change a place to continue doing business! For example, Orchid Park!”

“We are really changing location? Orchid Park...”

Xiao Muxue replied with surprise.

“I heard from my aunt and uncle that there are a lot of stalls near the universities campuses, and competition is intense. If not for the competition, they wouldn’t have to move to here from Orchid Park...”

Qin Fang also nodded his head. When he first planned where to set up stall, he had asked Big Sis Pan for advice. Orchid Park was the location in the university campuses where facilities such as restaurants, snack stalls, and lodging were densest. It could be considered to be the most prosperous business area in the university campuses area, encompassing over ten schools.

And that was why people said, “As long as you can get a business running at Orchid Park, you would have no money problems

anymore!”

Most of the stall owners Qin Fang knew came from Orchid Park. They had really bad business there, and it was at South Gate Market where competition was lesser where business got much better. While not really earning pots of golds, they had enough to live quite a fulfilling life.

“They couldn’t do it, but that doesn’t mean we can’t! Don’t forget, who has the best business in South Gate Market? Us! Which stall is so busy that the workers can’t even rest? Us! Which stall earns the most money? Still us! Why is our business so good? Naturally, because Qin Fang’s skills are good! So what if it is Orchid Park? As long as we have Qin Fang, we can do well anywhere!”

Tang Feifei impassioned speech not only let Xiao Muxue’s eyes sparkle, it even moved Qin Fang. However, he knew that there were some difficulties in setting up a stall there.

“But, Orchid Park is still under the management of those CS...”

As Qin Fang was agonising in his heart, Xiao Muxue brought up the problem Qin Fang was troubled by.

“What are you afraid of? The CS can prevent us from setting up stall as we do not have the right to do so. This time, we won’t set up stall, and will directly get a shop, and open a noodle restaurant! Let’s see what they can about us then!”

Tang Feifei obviously already had a plan, and expressed it.

“Open a noodle restaurant?”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s idea, Qin Fang hesitated. The reason was simple. Two words. No money!

The advantage of setting up stall was that it could be done anywhere, and only needed the most basic of cost to run it. It was low cost, high profits. However, a noodle restaurant was different. Running it needed money for rent, utility bills, license, hygiene certificate, and other onerous things. More importantly-they were going to school soon. The free time they had to run the restaurant would be very limited.

“Don’t worry, Qin Fang. I will go ask Sister Xiao Ning for help. With her help, the paperwork can be done quickly, and it won’t even cost much. The only thing left would be renting a lot, but you can use the profit we earned this month that belongs to me to pay for it. You are the big boss and head chef, while I am the second boss and waitress. With you skills, I believe that the moment we open the restaurant, our profits would skyrocket. Getting back the cost price would only take a few days! Or do you not even have confidence in your skills?”

Tang Feifei was an extremely smart girl, and knew what Qin Fang was troubled by. However, she didn’t want Qin Fang to lose just like that, and immediately thought up of suitable solutions for all the problem.

“Right! Me too, count me in!”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s plan, Xiao Muxue’s eyes started shining. Seeing that Tang Feifei purposely left her out, she immediately took the initiative to join in.

“Just right, I have the 10,000 dollars from the day you saved me. That money rightfully belonged to you, and since you gave it to me, I will use it to invest in you. That is acceptable, right?”

“Exactly! Since we got that money for free, investing it is better!”

Tang Feifei was also a clever person. Even if she was a little unsatisfied with Xiao Muxue trying to earn some points, it was true that that money was better used for the restaurant.

“Yup, yup!”

As some people say, a girl who wanted to persuade you was like 500 ducks quacking. And in front of Qin Fang was two girls constantly trying to persuade him and was even cooperating with each other, ending each other sentences. Qin Fang really felt like 1000 ducks were quacking right into his ears.

“Okay! You girls are right, okay?!”

Not being able to take the constant bombard of the girls, Qin Fang helplessly raised the white flag. Well, in the first place, he was already giving this plan two thumbs up. He only didn’t want to

proceed because of money problems.

However, with Tang Feifei's arrangement, all the problems that he thought was impossible to surmount was solved. If not for his pride as a man, he would have used his white underwear as a white flag and agreed to the plan the moment it was mentioned.

From a moving stall to a stable noodle restaurant boss. In a short few days, Qin Fang's status changed. He might have to thank that fatty vice leader for this.

Even if the fatty was now still holding an ice bag to his head. Qin Fang himself didn't know that the brick throw coupled with the [Throwing] skill had a DoT effect...

Chapter 62: One Boss And Two Lady Bosses

As Tang Feifei had promised, after getting Ning Yumo's help, the paperwork for everything only needed three days.

The newly rented location was at the passenger street of Orchid Park, and although not the most busy place in Orchid Park, it was not far from it.

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were also very busy during these three days. Though the two girls were young, but they were far better than Qin Fang at accounting.

Especially their abilities to get discounts, it was not what Qin Fang could ever hope to match. The two girls only had to put on their bright smiles, and the person renting the lot was instantly charmed, and cheated. Not only did they get a 20% discount, they even made it such that the iron-clad rule of renting in 6 month blocks was broken and they could pay the rent on a monthly basis instead.

And when the charmed landlord looked at the contract the girls had him sign after returning to his senses, he instantly felt like crying.

However, if he went back on his words now, he would lose face, and he couldn't take it. Luckily, the girls helped him out here, and specially said that if he or his friends were to come here to eat, they would get a 20% discount. With that perk, the landlord happily left.

The lot was rented, and only the renovations remained. Fortunately, this lot had also been used for selling food previously. However, the previous owner, just like Fatty Chen, didn't have good skills, resulting in bad business and had no choice but to close shop. Now, Qin Fang only needed to do some minor renovations and everything would be set.

And the renovations was naturally supervised by the girls. From selecting the materials, to proposing and hacking down the price, everything was handled by them. Meanwhile, Qin Fang used the last few days of holidays to go learn how to make dumplings from Uncle Fang who had made the special dumplings, and also successfully made the secret sauce Strong Rat taught him.

<[Secret Sauce (Grade 2)], Deliciousness +2>

This was the properties of Qin Fang's secret sauce. Very simple, having only Deliciousness +2.

However, the stat was extremely good in Qin Fang's opinion. This meant that even if his noodles were not that good, as long as the sauce was used, it would become very good. After Qin Fang tested the sauce, though not all the effects of Deliciousness +2 was applied when eating the noodles, at least +1 Deliciousness was in effect.

As for the secret dumplings, under the power of intermediate [Culinary Arts], even the successor of the secret dumplings, Uncle

Fang, had no choice but to say it is better than his. Well, under Qin Fang's fervent invitation, Uncle Fang became Qin Fang's noodle restaurant's business partner, and all the dumplings sold in the restaurant would be provided by Uncle Fang. Of course, they had already talked about the price, and this was Qin Fang's way of repaying Uncle Fang.

However, Qin Fang had other motives when helping Uncle Fang too. Even if he knew how to make the dumplings, it was troublesome and time-consuming. He didn't have the time to spare, and Qin Fang needed a lot of dumplings. It was a wonder medicine that could restore his HP, so he naturally needed a lot in reserve.

But wait, won't it spoil?! However, Qin Fang unexpectedly found out that his [Item Box] could not only take things out, but also store things too. Especially the secret dumplings, after throwing them in, it became like a red HP pot in games, and could even stack. However, each slot in the [Item Box] can only stack up to 99, and these dumplings were automatically tied to him. Other than Qin Fang himself, no one could eat the dumplings.

What was even more of a pity was that the [Item Box] only had three slots, and now, with the brick and 99 dumplings, only 1 was left.

“Haaa, I don't even know if I can expand the [Item Box].

Qin Fang could be considered to be quite a good gamer, and knew that some Pay2Win games had the feature to expand bag slots by paying money. He couldn't help but wish there was this feature for

his [Item Box] too.

However, to the him now, it was only a thought. Let's not say it's impossible. Assuming it was possible, Qin Fang didn't have the money...

Time flew by, and Qin Fang was so tensed he felt like he was sitting on a needle carpet every day. The renovations were nearing completion, and Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue had already set down the time of opening, which was three days before school starts. The three discussed and decided they wanted to boost their popularity before school starts, and as students start flowing in when school reopens, they would naturally get customers.

As for the name of the store, Qin Fang had a headache about it.

The store name was to be a combination of their names, being 'Fang', 'Fei' and 'Xue', joining up to become 'Fangfeixue'. However, the two girls thought that it didn't look nice, and slightly changed Qin Fang's 'Fang' to become 'Fragrant Feixue'.

Qin Fang was livid when they changed his part to be so girly, but when the girls suggested to settle it democratically, Qin Fang surrendered before the voting even started. What else could he do? He was one, while they were two. He also had to respect their decision as they were the ones who provided money for him to even start a restaurant in the first place...

Anyways, on the day of the opening, it wasn't extravagant, and there weren't mountains of customers flooding in either. They just

opened shop, and they received a flower hamper sent by Ning Yumo.

Perhaps due to school not being open yet, Orchid Park was not that crowded. On top of that, their location wasn't the ideal one, so there weren't much business. It was the same for the stores around them too.

Originally, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue's relationship with the nearby store owners were quite good. But when they found out that the girls weren't opening a clothes shop but a restaurant like them, even if they wanted to go and ogle the girls, they still reacted the same way. That is, 'If we are in the same business, we are enemies', and they didn't even wish them luck.

Not only that, there were people who were jealous of Qin Fang having two girls next to him, and swiped customers away from Qin Fang right in front of him. That angered the two girls, and they really wanted to go and have a real life PK with those obnoxious people.

On that day customers were stolen, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were already livid, and was finding for a way to vent their anger. Then, another thing happened that further displeased them, causing them to decide to vent their anger on Qin Fang, but made Qin Fang very contented. Though it did cause him to get pinched till he got bruises on his arms, legs, and waist that very night...

Anyways, what happened was that there was a young customer who looked like he came from a faraway place. He had on a big, old bag, and the moment he saw Xiao Muxue sitting in the store and

fanning herself, he called her ‘lady boss’. Of course, that startled Xiao Muxue and made her dazed.

At that moment, Qin Fang who was wearing a white chef uniform walked out, and the young customer smiled and called Qin Fang ‘boss’, instantly making Xiao Muxue so embarrassed that she wanted to hide under a table.

As if that wasn’t enough, Xiao Muxue who was too embarrassed to serve that customer went to hide in the kitchen, and since the guy ordered noodles, Qin Fang naturally went to the kitchen to make it. However, the noodle this time was served by Tang Feifei, but the young chap didn’t notice that it was not Xiao Muxue, and just said, “Thank you, lady boss!”, politely.

Thus, the legend of Fragrant Feixue having one boss and two lady bosses started spreading from mouth to mouth due to other customers who saw the scene, and it spread to even the university campuses...

Chapter 63: LV3 Fang Dacheng

“Hahaha... Feifei, ahh, my sides!”

When the young chap said ‘lady boss’, Qin Fang came out of the kitchen, and Xiao Muxue tagged along too. When she heard those words, Xiao Muxue immediately thought of her embarrassment just now, and instantly poured oil on the fire and started laughing at Tang Feifei. This further embarrassed Tang Feifei.

slam!

Tang Feifei slammed the bowl of noodles on the table, and looked like she was about to start raging.

Unfortunately, in the young chap’s eyes, there was only the noodles, and not Tang Feifei. He immediately took over the bowl of noodles, and sniffed it. A fragrant aroma assailed his nose, and he couldn’t help but exclaim, “Smells heavenly!”

“Of course it is! This is our store’s most...”

When Tang Feifei heard the praise, she had wanted to boast a little, but she realised the young chap had already started wolfing down the noodles, and was not listening to her at all.

Tang Feifei got quite angry from being ignored by the person who embarrassed her, and luckily Qin Fang signalled Xiao Muxue, and she obediently went to pull Tang Feifei back. Like this, they

didn't let Tang Feifei oust out the first customer of their restaurant.

“Just like a pig!”

Tang Feifei looked at the appearance of the young chap eating, and grumbled. Then she saw Qin Fang smiling there happily gloating, and immediately shouted at him.

“You are also the same! Pig!”

“Urk! What has this got to do with me?...”

Qin Fang was taken aback, and rubbed his nose while smiling bitterly.

“Boss, how much?”

Not long after, the young chap finished the noodles. As he rubbed his stomach, he also gazed at the bowl of noodles he had just finished, looking like he hasn't had enough. After hesitating for a while, he still decided not to order for more, and asked Qin Fang for the bill.

As Qin Fang was walking with the girls, he walked to the young chap from the counter, and the young chap was just taking a small bag from his big bag. In the small bag there was money wrapped with newspaper. Part of it was one stack of \$100, and the other were small changes.

Seeing that scene, Qin Fang knew that the young chap's financial situation was not that much different from his, and was quite sympathetic. And while he was glancing at the chap's belongings, he found something familiar.

“Are you also a new student at Tranquil Sea University?”

The familiar thing was a red envelope, and was also the notice of being successfully accepted into the university. Qin Fang, Tang Feifei, and Xiao Muxue all had one. He didn't think his first customer would also be his schoolmate.

“En, are you one too?”

The young chap was alerted, and cautiously looked at Qin Fang. He seemed like he didn't believe Qin Fang was also a student.

“Correct, I am one too. The two girls behind me are also students there. My name is Qin Fang, management stream first-year university student.

“I am called Fang Dacheng, and architecture stream first-year university student! Qin Fang, you are so awesome! Not even attending university yet, and already running a business. Unlike me, who only knows how to eat!”

Fang Dacheng also smiled, and his smile was bright, eyes clear.

<Fang Dacheng, neutral tending to friendly. LV3, has a kind and simple personality, a gentle and straightforward tanned handsome guy>

This was the result of Qin Fang's appraisal. He was a normal person, and didn't have anything special. The only thing that surprised Qin Fang was that he was LV 3, and was much higher than himself and Tang Feifei, being on the same level as those fugitives.

However, seeing the muscles Fang Dacheng had, he knew that Fang Dacheng normally did some heavy work, so having a slightly higher level was a given.

"Don't say that! I'm just trying to earn a living. Coincidentally, this is our opening day, and since you are our first customer, this bowl is free! If you did not have enough, you can call for another, but this time, I will charge for it!"

Seeing Fang Dacheng who had slightly tanned skin, Qin Fang felt quite cordial, and made a generous offer.

To not let Fang Dacheng get awkward, he even added the last sentence.

"No need, I have eaten my fill. Thanks!"

However, Fang Dacheng only rejected with a laugh, and even wanted to take some money out for Qin Fang. However, it was rejected by Qin Fang, saying that the first customer must eat free, and that is an iron-clad rule, blah blah blah. Only then did Fang Dacheng keep the money.

However, after this matter, Qin Fang who knew that Fang Dacheng really had not had his fill had good feelings for Fang Dacheng.

Of course, Qin Fang's preference was normal, and he was not homosexual. It was just simple liking of an admirable person.

“Feifei, Muxue, come over quick! Let me introduce you to a school mate!”

Qin Fang called Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue over, and introduced them to Fang Dacheng.

“This... we are all the boss, and not lady bosses!”

After a simple introduction of themselves, Tang Feifei cleared up the misunderstanding, albeit in an angry tone.

“Sorry!”

Seeing Tang Feifei's fierce demeanour, Fang Dacheng could only be sorry and apologise while holding his hands above his head. However, he was not affected by Tang Feifei's and Xiao Muxue's

beauty, and his eyes were only on the empty noodles bowl.

The two girls couldn't do anything about Fang Dacheng's obsession with food, and didn't say anything.

Luckily, at this awkward moment, more customers came in. The two girls immediately rushed over to attend to them, and Qin Fang went back into the kitchen to start making noodles.

“Qin Fang, that Fang Dacheng guy is not bad. If not for his help just now, those customers would have been stolen by those shops again...”

Not long after, Xiao Muxue took the orders in, and didn't forget to tell Qin Fang about Fang Dacheng.

“Oh? How did he help?”

While Qin Fang was quickly making the noodles, he couldn't help but ask about the specifics.

“He, of course, told those customers how good our noodles are! He's quite funny, and even almost had a bet with the customers.”

Xiao Muxue said while laughing.

“Hmm? Has your heart been moved?”

Qin Fang said jokingly, even if he didn't know why his heart felt a little uncomfortable.

“What are you talking about? Quickly make the noodles!”

Xiao Muxue was slightly startled, and then knocked Qin Fang on the head a little. After that, she rolled her eyes, and left. When her back was towards Qin Fang, her eyes had a little disappointment.

Looking at Xiao Muxue who left suddenly, Qin Fang seemed like he sensed something, but he only felt that the figure of Xiao Muxue's back as she left was slightly lonely.

“Perhaps due to all the misfortune that has happened to her, she still feels like she is all alone...”

Qin Fang thought so in his heart.

In no time at all, four bowls of noodles were ready. Combined with the secret sauce Qin Fang had already prepared, the taste and smell of the bowl of noodles made a person's heart beat. It was too alluring.

After serving the noodles to the three customers, Qin Fang served another bowl of noodles to Fang Dacheng.

“Thanks for your help just now! This is my treat.”

“No need.”

Just as Fang Dacheng wanted to refuse, Qin Fang already stood up, and went back into the kitchen. Maybe due to the store having customers now, the formerly desolate restaurant had more and more people coming in, and Qin Fang had to start working. He could not chat with Fang Dacheng anymore.

Fang Dacheng in the end looked at the bowl of noodles on the table, and still ate it. Just like the first bowl, it was downed in no time.

When he left, he did so quietly. Qin Fang, Tang Feifei, and Xiao Muxue were all busy, and he didn't say anything to them. However, he placed money for two bowls of noodles under the bowl.

This was Qin Fang's first meeting with the man who would in the future, always stand by him as his sworn brother.

Chapter 64: In A Gang Fight

Though Fang Dacheng had left, his words allowed Qin Fang to get more customers, making the formerly desolate restaurant slowly start to get crowded.

As Qin Fang's skills were above the rest, in no time at all, the restaurant acquired fame around Orchid Park. Like this, they had accomplished their goal of making themselves famous before school starts, and were well on their way to success.

On this day, school finally started at Tranquil Sea University.

After the three finished the breakfast business, they headed towards the school without hurrying. They met with some upperclassmen in nearby universities, and they all ate at Qin Fang's store before. Seeing the three, many greeted Qin Fang enviously.

The restaurant having a boss and two lady bosses spread in two short days, and some even visited the restaurant to verify that rumour. However, when they tasted Qin Fang's noodles, they got addicted to it. As the price was cheap and the portion fulfilling, they quickly made Qin Fang's restaurant a place to go when they wanted to eat.

Tranquil Sea University, as one of the best school in the eastern coast, though not as prestigious as Water Wood and First Big, was always in the top 5 in the national school rankings.

As the best university in its province, it was the pride of the people, and many treated getting into this school as an honour. However, vacancy was limited, and only a few could get in.

But as people all over the nation wanted to go in, the number of students in the school was still quite large. Just by looking at the endless stream of cars entering Tranquil Sea University while Qin Fang and the girls were walking there was enough to prove that point.

When they just entered the school, they could see long tables under Chinese parasol trees. There were many different desks, and each belonged to one stream of the university. New students only had to take the notification of acceptance to the corresponding desk to report.

When Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue, the beautiful sister flowers appeared, it immediately attracted the attention of many. Now only new students, but upperclassmen also stared at them with wide eyes.

“My fellow schoolmate, may I ask what your stream is? I belong to the electrical...”

“I belong to the vegetation...”

“I belong to the workers...”

Before Qin Fang could react, he was squeezed far away by waves

of upperclassmen that looked like tiger and wolves. These guys tried to earn the favour of the girls. As for the 'unidentified living organism' Qin Fang, he was naturally ignored.

“What the f*ck is this?!”

Towards the group of perverts, Qin Fang had a helpless face.

“AH! A pervert! Qin Fang, save me!”

“There’s a pervert!”

However, when not even 10 seconds had passed yet, he suddenly heard Tang Feifei screaming, and then shouting for help. Qin Fang’s face immediately changed.

“Make way, make way!”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s plea for help, Qin Fang immediately panicked. He immediately rushed into the human crowd.

Though Qin Fang’s level was only 1, he had all stats +5, allowing him to have an advantage over most normal people. Unless the person was really strong, not many people had greater strength than him.

When Qin Fang saw a person in front of him not listening, and even pushing forward, the panicking Qin Fang used both hands to

hold the shoulders of the unlucky guy in front, and threw that person out.

And that person was not the first. Qin Fang could constantly hear Tang Feifei's and Xiao Muxue's angry voice, and he didn't care anymore and pulled anyone in front of him away, roughly.

“%^&%&! Who is blindly pushing?!”

“&^&*^*! Which bastard stepped on me?!”

Qin Fang was like a pebble thrown onto a calm lake, and immediately made ripples. He made the already chaotic situation even worse.

“It was that rascal who pushed me! F*ck your mother! Why push?!”

However, Qin Fang's advance was too obvious, and was quickly discovered, attracting the resistance of many perverts. Especially the guy whose shoulders Qin Fang was holding onto now, who started saying really, really vulgar things.

When people complained that it was too squeezey just now, Qin Fang didn't care. But the moment that person said those words, Qin Fang who wanted to continue his advance stopped. He turned around, looked at the person who insulted his mother, and his eyes turned cold.

“What did you say just now?”

“F*ck your mother! If you push anymore, I will f*ck you up!”

The guy was no good fellow, and as he was trying to go forward to take advantage of the girls, Qin Fang pushing and even questioning him like this infuriated him.

“F*ck you then!”

Qin Fang replied with a fist, and aimed it at the guy's nose.

As a child of a single parent, Qin Fang really loved and respected his mother. He didn't allow anyone to disrespect his mother. From since when he was young, Qin Fang had never got into much trouble or fights. But whenever he did, he fought because someone insulted his mother.

And the guy in front of him was the same. If Tang Feifei's call for help caused him to be impatient, then what this guy did was touch the dragon's beard. Thus, that guy immediately bled for it.

“F*cker, you dare hit me?! Brothers, beat him up!”

The person bleeding from his nose had a face of disbelief, and didn't expect Qin Fang to start fighting just like that. He was also angry at this time, and called for his friends who were quite close to him for help.

Qin Fang suddenly felt that there were many people staring at him, and then rushed at him together, wanting to oust him.

When the first fist landed on Qin Fang, Qin Fang still had not noticed yet. But when the second person despicably kicked his little bro, the instantaneous pain pissed Qin Fang off completely.

“You guys, are courting death...”

Perhaps due to being suppressed by the CS all these days, he was full of rage. He who was already quite angry was ignited by the underhanded blow, and Qin Fang exploded.

smack...smack...smack

Qin Fang didn't have the time to check the particulars of the people hitting him, and with a simple glance, saw that almost all of them were LV1, the same level as him. However, they didn't have the advantage of all stats +5, and these people were emitting a dim red light, allowing Qin Fang to differentiate friend from foe.

<System quest activated. Quest details: Defeating a hundred alone (Defeat all the people attacking you). Quest rewards: 100 EXP, 100 skill points (can be added to any skill you want), title: Defeating A Hundred Alone>

The notice came suddenly, and appeared at the moment Qin Fang was preparing to defeat the people attacking him.

“Wow! So there is also a quest system...”

Looking at the notice, Qin Fang could not help but be distracted for a while, and was punched in his cheeks, causing him pain. The pain let him recover, and he didn't dare to analyse the mission anymore.

However, a simple glance at the mission rewards already made Qin Fang's saliva come down like a waterfall.

“Isn't it just a gang fight? I have brought enough HP pots, why would I be scared of you bunch of misfits?”

Qin Fang surveyed his surroundings, and estimated the number of people attacking him was at most 30, quite a distance away from 100. And many were total newbies at fighting.

smack...

Qin Fang didn't care anymore, and caught the person who gave his little bro a kick just now. He then punched him in the face twice, and blood flew out from his nose.

Knowing when to stop, Qin Fang stopped. Bleeding from the nose wasn't a big deal, but if he continued, the person could get really injured. He threw that guy away, and then caught another unlucky

guy, punched him, before pouncing at yet another guy again.

This process repeated, and Qin Fang himself didn't know how many guys did he beat. However, his fists had quite some blood on it, and was slightly hurting. After all, forces act in pairs. The harder he punched, the greater the recoil on his hand was.

However, the other parts of his body were hurting more. Almost every time he was taking down a guy, three were showing him some 'care'. In this short span of time, Qin Fang's HP dropped from the full 15 to 6, approaching the danger zone already.

“Err... did we go overboard with our shouting?”

Tang Feifei worriedly looked at Qin Fang who was getting hit by punches and underhanded kicks, and asked with an unsettled heart.

“Don't worry. Qin Fang will be fine...”

Xiao Muxue was calmer, and calmly comforted Tang Feifei. However, her eyes were always on Qin Fang, betraying her nervousness.

Chapter 65: I Want To Become Strong!!!

Well, the fight wasn't entirely Qin Fang's fault. It was the girls who wanted to play a prank. Seeing that Qin Fang was gone, with so many perverts around them, the girls got scared, and a little angry at Qin Fang for not being here to protect them. Thus, Tang Feifei acted like they were being attacked by perverts, and called for help. Xiao Muxue was naturally an accomplice.

However, Qin Fang's reaction was a little too big, and the girls didn't expect Qin Fang would just start fighting with so many perverts alone.

As the girls looked at Qin Fang who was still valiantly fighting the perverts with worry, the gang fight got bigger and bigger. The people who joined in were all youths filled with hormones, fighting as if if they didn't, then they won't be called men. On top of that, Qin Fang was alone, so they didn't have much fear in joining in. A pervert even picked up a brick, and wanted to smash it on Qin Fang's head.

“Ah! Qin Fang! Careful!”

When the brick was going down, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue could clearly see it. They couldn't sit still anymore, and immediately warned Qin Fang.

Qin Fang at this time didn't even turn his head back, and hearing the girls warning him so hurriedly, instinctively elbowed the guy in front of him, and rushed forward.

smack!

Though Qin Fang already dodged quite quickly, the people surrounding him were too plentiful. Even if he wanted to dodge, it was difficult, and he immediately felt something blunt hitting his back. Qin Fang didn't need to turn around to know it was a brick.

“^&*^! So vicious!”

The moment the brick landed on Qin Fang, Qin Fang thought that something was off.

Though Qin Fang was fighting quite roughly, and there was bloodshed on both sides, both sides didn't dare to seriously injure the other. But this brick was not simply heavy-injury inducing, but life threatening!

“Stop!”

At this time, a rough voice resounded, and almost everyone was startled, and instinctively looked at the direction where the voice came from. Thus, everybody stopped fighting.

Wrong, there was still one who was fighting!

The person holding a brick didn't stop because others stopped,

but continued to take the brick and try to hit Qin Fang hard.

However, without others to restrain Qin Fang, it was one on one now. Qin Fang didn't need to fear him anymore. Qin Fang now had his back towards the assailant, and Qin Fang estimated the distance between them, before suddenly kicking.

<Sneak attack successful, EXP +1%>

Though the attack this time was by strict definition, not a sneak attack, since the system said it is, it was.

The person took Qin Fang's sudden kick head on, and his rushing motion was stopped, followed by retreating a few steps.

“A pity that he didn't get dazed!”

Qin Fang lamented that fact, but his body was like an eagle, and pounced at the person. He had half the mind to summon the brick, but thinking about all the people around, decided not to.

smack

But even so, Qin Fang who had Agility +5 was faster than the opponent, and reacted better. Without people to interrupt him, Qin Fang was in front of his opponent in a few steps, and he gave him a palm to his cheek.

Only now did Qin Fang see the person trying to take his life. He was about 30, and was obviously not a student at Tranquil Sea University. While contemplating about when did he offend this guy, causing him to want to kill him, Qin Fang saw an ashen face at the security guard office, and realised the reason suddenly.

smack smack smack!

When he realised the reason, and recalled the suffering that the owner of the ashen face brought him, Qin Fang was filled with hatred, and he continuously attacked the person's face, making it swollen.

“Trash...”

A certain ashen-faced person cursed, but couldn't do anything. He did wanted to ask the security officers to help him deal with Qin Fang, but the security officers rejected with a difficult face. They did want to bootlick this Young Master Feng, but seeing who was talking to Qin Fang now, they immediately extinguished the thought.

“Stop when it is suitable!”

Seeing that Qin Fang was being so vicious, the rough voice that stopped the fight resounded again, and Qin Fang felt his hand that was going to punch again being grabbed.

“Why?”

Qin Fang suspiciously looked at the person who stopped him. He was very young, and was at most 2-3 years older than Qin Fang. He was quite tall and built, and was wearing basketball clothes. In his mouth was a cigarette, and he looked like a sloppy hooligan. However, Qin Fang realised that the aura of this person was not normal.

“If you want to get expelled on the first day of school, then continue.”

The person laughed, released Qin Fang’s hand, and replied calmly.

“I can still cover this matter up now, but if someone is injured, then I can’t guarantee anything.”

Taking advantage of the moment when the two were slightly closer, the person softly warned Qin Fang.

“....”

Qin Fang instantly went quiet. Looking at the unlucky guy whose cheeks were completely swollen, and Li Feng who was walking over, his eyes told of his hesitation.

“Move...”

At the time Qin Fang was hesitating, Li Feng had already walked to the front of Qin Fang with his bodyguards. He didn't say much, but his cold eyes that swept over Qin Fang seemed to contain flames that would spew out at anytime. He then looked at the young man standing beside Qin Fang, and left after asking his subordinate with a face swollen like a pig to move.

Qin Fang didn't stop, no, he didn't bother stopping him. That person was only Li Feng's subordinate, and even if he got seriously injured, Li Feng won't get affected at all.

“There are too many people now, so I can't deal with you. You better pray that you don't meet me again!”

On the surface, Qin Fang had let it go. But in his heart, his hate caused him to be unable to let it go. After all, that person was Li Feng's subordinate, how could he just let it go. However, before he had the ability to take down Li Feng, Qin Fang didn't want to completely antagonise Li Feng.

“Thank you!”

However, towards the young man in front of him, Qin Fang had heartfelt gratitude. If not for his shout, he would still be fighting, and if that continued, he wouldn't be able to escape the fate of getting expelled.

“It's a small matter. I see that you are quite capable, daring to fight on the first day reporting to school. You can compare to the

me back then...”

The young man was relaxed, and just smoked.

If someone else were to say those words, Qin Fang would think that he was boasting. But if it was the person in front of him saying so, Qin Fang felt that what he said was true and a given. Just by the fact that wherever he stood, the surrounding people would automatically retreat told the story of his power.

Qin Fang even vaguely understood that Li Feng didn't make his move just now was also because of the young man. Even the security guards who wanted to curry favour retreated in the face of the young man.

“This is a truly strong person! I, too, want to be a strong person like him...”

Looking at the young man, he didn't have the overbearing air of Li Feng, nor his arrogance. But, his one action and one look were enough to intimidate the people around him. That charisma instantly caused Qin Fang to be moved.

In the past, Qin Fang's humble birth and the people he had interacted with had restricted his view, and his growth. But, from now on, Qin Fang felt that he needed to change. With an ability that could be called 'supernatural', Qin Fang could definitely become as strong as the young man.

No, even stronger than the young man!

In fact, much, much stronger...

Chapter 66: Admission Into The School

“I’m Qin Fang, your name, please?”

After taking a deep breath, Qin Fang expelled all the heavy feelings left in his chest, and extended his hand for a handshake.

“Ning...”

The young man was quite surprised by Qin Fang’s sudden change, but still courteously extended his hand. Just as he was about to say his name, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue walked over, and Tang Feifei excitedly called, “Brother Xiao Qiang!”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s way of calling, Qin Fang found out that the composure of the handsome guy in front of him collapsed. He smiled wryly and looked at Tang Feifei.

“Feifei, I’ve told you many time, calling me Brother Qiang is enough! You can omit the ‘little’...”

“Che, even after calling you that for over ten years, I didn’t see you lose anything!”

Tang Feifei immediately give him a disdainful look, and very naturally walked in front of Qin Fang.

“Qin Fang, this is Ning Weiqiang, and you can call him Brother

Xiao Qiang. He is Sister Xiao Ning's younger brother..."

"Brother Xiao Qiang..."

Qin Fang smiled. He was surprised and was wondering what their relationship was, with the familiar speech and tone, and after what Tang Feifei said, realised suddenly. He didn't think that the guy would be Ning Yumo's little brother.

However, he didn't mess around like Tang Feifei, and abided proper decorum by calling him 'Brother Qiang'. After all, since a certain movie played, 'Xiao Qiang' was given a whole new meaning, leaving many guys who took the name '[Qiang](#)' helpless.

(T/N: In raws, Qiang means strong. Because of a movie, adding a little in front of Qiang, that is, 'Xiao Qiang' meant calling that person a cockroach. Yep, a cockroach. Don't ask me how people thought of that. Probably since cockroaches are uselessly resilient and won't FUCKING DIE!)

"En, you are not bad! I like you!"

Ning Weiqiang nodded his head, and after thinking a little, took out a card from his pocket and threw it to Qin Fang.

"There is my handphone number. If you meet any trouble, feel free to call me."

After saying that, he turned around and said the same thing to Tang Feifei, before running away. He didn't give Qin Fang much

chance to have more interactions with him.

“Don’t think about it. We all grew up in a big house together, and his dad is the secretary of the municipal committee, the same as my father.”

Though Ning Weiqiang had left, Qin Fang’s dazed eyes didn’t. Tang Feifei then softly whispered the identity of Ning Weiqiang, and also, Ning Yumo.

With those words, Qin Fang finally understood why did Ning Weiqiang’s appearance intimidate everybody, causing even the security guards to falter. After all, the secretary of the municipal committee can influence the law and jobs of the city, so how could the security guards dare to offend such a person’s son.

Of course, Ning Weiqiang’s charisma was extraordinary. Even Qin Fang who first met him could feel his aura.

<Quest [Defeating a hundred alone] completed, completion: 60%. Evaluation: Normal, rewards given according to completion level.>

<EXP +60!>

<Skill points +60, please choose which skill to use it on.>

<Title obtained: [Defeating A Hundred Alone]>

Ning Weiqiang's appearance caused the gang fight which could have gotten bigger to utterly collapse. When everybody left, Qin Fang's mission was naturally completed, but it wasn't completed very prettily. The rewards were given according to completion level.

<Title: [Defeating A Hundred Alone], when fighting with a lot of people, there is a given chance to deal group damage. The amount of damage and activation chance is dependent on stats.>

Seeing the use of the title, Qin Fang didn't know whether to laugh or cry. It wasn't that good, but it was better than nothing.

The gang fight was only an accident, and when everything calmed down, the entrance of the school returned to its original appearance. Everybody was busying about as usual, and Qin Fang's group quickly went to their own corresponding stream desk to report. When they got their class and lodging, they separated and went to their own dorms.

However, Qin Fang's name was spread on the very first day. After all, someone who dared to fight 30 built men alone was quite rare, and what made people jealous was that Qin Fang had two girls beside him that could fight for the title of madonna of the school.

After going to the office to get the keys to the dorm, Qin Fang directly went there. The house rented outside was just to put a roof over Qin Fang's head, and now that there is a dorm, he could save rent money.

It wasn't that Qin Fang was stingy, but that the noodle restaurant still needed a lot of money. Whatever could be saved should be saved, and it was to be the foundation of Qin Fang's future plan.

“Hmm? Boss Qin!”

At the front of his room, he realised the door was open. Qin Fang walked in, and what entered his eyes was a really familiar old bag. Before Qin Fang could recall what it was, his roommate walked out of the wash room, and called out in surprise.

“Fang Dacheng!”

Qin Fang was also surprised, and thought that it was really such a small world. They met three days ago, and only exchanged simple words. Now, they meet again, and would become roommates.

“What a coincidence...”

Fang Dacheng had a smile on his face. Tranquil Sea University was very big, and all the staff and student combined together made 40,000 people. For two people to meet in the campus by coincidence was hard, much less being roommates.

“Yes! What a coincidence! Don’t call me boss, it makes me feel weird. Just call me Qin Fang.”

In the end, Qin Fang was just a student. Getting called boss by someone let Qin Fang feel quite uncomfortable.

“Hehe”

Fang Dacheng simply smiles, and someone came in again.

Qin Fang lived in a room for 6 people, and though it was not that good, it was good. In Fang Dacheng’s words, “It’s much prettier than my house!”.

Other than Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng, there was Shen Yang, Gao Ming, Xiao Nan, and Xi Xiaojun.

“Brothers, for the six of us to be able to be roommates, it must be due to fate. Furthermore, we would be living with each other for 4 years, so I propose, that we should go for a group activity tonight, and drink! How about it?”

When the six were about settled, the buffest man in the group suggested a party. As he had a large build, he was pushed by the five to become the boss.

“I have no objections!”

“I agree!”

“No problems...”

In no time at all, everybody including Shen Yang expressed their agreement. Only Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng was silent, and the four looked at them.

“Qin Fang, what about you?”

Compared to Fang Dacheng who looked like a country bumpkin, Qin Fang looked quite handsome after the ‘remodelling’ by Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. Thus, the four naturally asked Qin Fang first.

“I... Okay, no problem!”

Qin Fang had wanted to reject as he still had a business to run after all. But considering this is the first gathering of the six, he agreed in the end.

“Dacheng, don’t refuse. Let’s go together!”

Not only that, Qin Fang pulled Fang Dacheng who looked like he wanted to refuse, and persuaded him sincerely.

“But...”

Fang Dacheng naturally had a reason to refuse, and Qin Fang knew that, and the other four somewhat guessed the reason too.

Xiao Nan immediately stood up, and said, “Rest assured Dacheng! All the expenses today will be on me!”

As a person who drove a BMW to school today, he really didn't lack money. He also had a good character, and didn't have the arrogance of most rich kids. That was why he could get so familiar with Qin Fang and the others so fast.

After persuading Fang Dacheng with much difficulties, Qin Fang and the group left the dorm, and advanced towards the busiest place in the university campuses area, Orchid Park...

The moment Qin Fang left the school while chatting happily with the group, Li Feng, who had just finished his school admission procedure, coincidentally saw Qin Fang. After hesitating for a while, Li Feng drove his car and slowly followed Qin Fang. At the same time, he made a call, and said something.

When he hung up the phone, his face donned a cold, vicious smile...

Chapter 67: Skill: [Drinking]

Orchid Park Strolling Street.

As the schools start during these few days, the formerly desolate Orchid Park started getting crowded again. As the host of this gathering, Qin Fang naturally lead the group to the best hotel in this place, Congealed Green Jade Hotel.

People of the same age got along quite easily, and since the people in this group were all quite good people, they all got really close after talking and laughing for a while. Even if wasn't to the point where they would go through the ceremony to be sworn brothers, they still treated each other as close friends.

The six quickly arranged their order in the hierarchy. Not according to age, but according to the bed number they got. As the earliest to get a bed, Fang Dacheng got upgraded to become Big Brother Fang, and since Qin Fang came in not early nor late, he held the position of Fourth Brother Qin.

Congealed Green Jade Hotel is the best hotel in Orchid Park, and the prices of using it was naturally much higher than the other hotels in Orchid Park. It was technically not a 5 star hotel, but in Orchid Park, it was considered as one.

“I have lived near Orchid Park for two months already, and have passed by Congealed Green Jade Hotel a few times. Yet, I haven't tried going in before to taste its food. Luckily, we have the rich Second Brother this time! Haha... I won't reserve myself today!”

Xiao Nan was ranked as Second Brother, and coupled with his surname, it made a name that people could not help but laugh at.

Towards this laughable name, Xiao Nan did express fervent disagreement, and wanted to ranking to be by age instead. A pity though. When all six gave their birthdays, Xiao Nan who was born on October thought he will get a later ranking, but tragedy happened again, and was still the second oldest. Thus, his title of '[Little Second Brother](#)' was realised.

(T/N: In Chinese, Second Brother is also a slang for Little Bro, a.k.a the male genitalia. So, you can guess why he doesn't want to be called 'Little' Second Brother >.<)

Congealed Green Jade Hotel was high-class and expensive, and thus didn't have as many customers as the cheaper places nearby. Yet, when Qin Fang's group reached the hotel, all the private rooms were already fully occupied, and the six had to sit in the general table.

"I didn't know that business here would be so good..."

Qin Fang couldn't help but be surprised. This was a high-class hotel, and was not affordable for ordinary people. Most of the customers in this university campus area were obviously students, and not many students could afford such a place. Yet, reality was strange, and today, no private rooms were available.

Well, it was somewhat understandable though. With over 10 schools and 20 thousand people, quite a lot of people visited Orchid

Park. However, it got quiet during the holidays, and that was why Qin Fang didn't have much business during the first three days. He had been expectantly waiting for the school to start.

Though there were quite a lot of customers, the dishes were served very quickly. In just 10 minutes, half of the food they had ordered were served already.

“Let us try how the food is first. If it is not good, we will directly go to the city.”

Xiao Nan was quite unsatisfied. Even if he was quite easy-going, he was still a rich person in the end. After getting used to using the private rooms to eat at a lot of high class hotels, this was the first time he was eating out in the open. Luckily, there were a lot of people with him to have talk with, but he still grumbled.

“If you don't mind me saying, how could we have food without beer? We brothers came from all over the nation, and was brought together by fate. On this first gathering, we must drink!”

The Third Brother Shen Yang saw that everybody was going to eat already, and expressed with dissatisfaction.

“Third Brother, don't hurry. First eat some food first to fill our stomach. Today, we are not going home until we are drunk!”

Xiao Nan immediately said with a smile.

“Right! Don’t go home till we are drunk!”

The rest all expressed their approval. Qin Fang though immediately smiled bitterly. He had an unsavoury nickname—Drunk-After-One. That is to say, be it beer, white wine, red wine, or stout, with just a single cup of any alcoholic drink, he will get drunk.

However, seeing that everybody was getting so excited, Qin Fang didn’t want to rain on their parade, and changed his refusal to, “Brothers, I have a limited alcoholic capacity, so please don’t be offended by me later...”

The beer was quickly served, and it wasn’t much. Two boxes, and everybody got 4 bottles only. According to their words, Shen Yang could drink 7-8 bottles and still walk straight, while Xiao Nan was similar and drunk a lot in bars.

“En, the taste is not bad! The skills of this chef is on par with those five-star hotel ones!”

Xiao Nan tasted the food, and couldn’t help but praise it. He didn’t hold much hope, but didn’t expect it to be so good instead.

The others also took up their chopsticks and started eating too. Though all of them had different tastes and expectations, all of them gave most of the food recognition.

All but Fang Dacheng, that is...

“The taste is good, but a pity the portion is so small. I would rather go and eat noodles at Fourth Brother’s! The service of the two lady bosses are also better than the service here!”

Fang Dacheng was a honest person, and had an extraordinary appetite too. Qin Fang already knew that, and knew that Fang Dacheng prioritised size over taste for food.

The others were all busy eating, and occasionally discussing which dish was better, and which slightly worse. However, Fang Dacheng’s words immediately caused the expressions of the others to freeze, including Qin Fang.

“Fourth Brother, who are you working with?”

Shen Ying reacted the fastest, and since he was sitting right beside Qin Fang, he grabbed Qin Fang, and asked with a strange smile.

There were an abundance of university students setting up their own business, and if Qin Fang had a noodle restaurant, so be it. However, what really perked their interest was the last sentence, which contained the phrase ‘two lady bosses’.

“Err... a joint venture with my classmates!”

The rumour of Qin Fang’s restaurant having a boss and two lady bosses had already spread, but his roommates were obviously not

privy to it yet.

“En! Two pretty classmates!”

As Fang Dacheng was eating, he confirmed Qin Fang’s words, albeit digging a hole for him too...

“Pretty!”

Hearing those words, the brothers immediately had wide eyes. Fang Dacheng was a honest guy. If Qin Fang said so, they wouldn’t believe, but if Fang Dacheng said so, they would trust him without a moment’s hesitation.

“Fourth Brother, you already have girls? Why did you not tell your brothers, us? Are you scared that we will steal them from you? Don’t worry! I’m sure we are not that sort of person!”

The large Shen Yang hugged Qin Fang, and said while smiling. However, though he was big, and looked like an idiot, he was actually quite crafty.

smack!

Xiao Nan didn’t even bother talking, and directly smacked his new apple iPhone on the table.

“Stop drivelling! Quickly call them over! You can’t possibly just

enjoy yourself here while leaving the two girls out, right?!”

“That’s right! Fourth Brother, you are really inconsiderate!”

As for Fifth and Sixth Brother, they were part of the bandwagon, and joined the team to crusade against Qin Fang.

“I did not... Fine, I will ask them!”

Qin Fang still wanted to explain his relationship with the girls, but seeing the ‘brothers’ turning into bullies now with girls involved, Qin Fang had no choice but to call Tang Feifei.

When the call got through, Qin Fang simply explained his situation here, and expressed his wish to invite the two girls. However, the girls also had their own gathering, and though not at Congealed Green Jade Hotel, was also in Orchid Park. However, it was still a little far, so he was declined in a roundabout way.

However, before she hung up the phone, she had said that they will visit if they had the time.

Qin Fang naturally asked her to be careful and have fun too before hanging up the phone, making them look look like they were dating. That naturally caused the brothers turned wolves to start whistling, attracting the attention of many in the restaurant.

“They have a gathering too, so they are not coming. If there is a chance, I will introduce them to you!”

Qin Fang hung up the phone, and said it with a ‘it could not be helped’ attitude.

“Hehe, no problem, no problem. There will be lots of chances. Lots of chances indeed...”

The group was naturally disappointed, but they expressed their understanding. All of them looked at Qin Fang warmly, while thinking, “I’m handsome too, but why do I not have a pretty girlfriend, while he has two...”

“Come, to celebrate our meeting, cheers!”

Big Brother Fang wasn’t the type who knew how to talk, so the host became Second Brother Xiao Nan. When everybody had a cup of beer, he immediately started the drinking.

“Cheers!”

The group all lifted their head, and drunk the whole cup in one go.

Seeing the brothers who drunk very quickly, Qin Fang sighed, and drumming up his courage, also downed it in one go. In his heart, he was thinking, “Luckily I called Tang Feifei. Or else, who will help me later when I go down...”



<Skill learned: [Drinking]. Skill proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%. Additional title:{Newbie Who Just Entered The World Of Drinking}>

When the cup was downed, the usual dizziness didn't come, and a notice appeared instead.

Chapter 68: Encounter With A Not-Love-Interest-And-Annoying-Mob-Character Girl

“Drinking is also a skill...?”

Seeing this notice, at the same time Qin Fang was speechless, he was happy too.

He was the famous Drunk-After-One, but after this cup of beer, he didn't feel anything at all. If not for clear taste of alcohol, he would have thought he was drinking plain water instead.

<Title: [Newbie Who Had Just Entered The World Of Drinking]: The lowest level title of the [Alcohol God] job. Every time a cup of alcohol is drunk, an amount of title upgrade honour EXP will be awarded. This title increases an individual's alcohol capacity.>

The explanation of this title was quite confusing, but one thing stood out — [Alcohol God] job.

With this one cup, Qin Fang could understand some things. At least, behind the [Drinking] skill, other than the EXP bar, there was also another Honour EXP: 1, which must be due to drinking a cup of beer.

“Good! You guys are good!”

A beer was downed, and the six all did it quickly and decisively. Nobody sipped slowly, and only had changed expression.

Shen Yang, Xiao Nan, Gao Ming and Qin Fang all had the same expression. The first three drunk a lot normally, and a cup was nothing to them. For Qin Fang, well, he just got a skill.

Xi Xiaojun's face got red, and look like a certain god with a red face (Guan Gong). After asking him why, his face wasn't red due to not being able to drink, but because of his constitution. His face would get red the moment he drunk beer, making him seem like a bad drinker. It was a natural fake sign.

Fang Dacheng's face didn't change much, but he was muttering about the beer tasting weird. When he asked, he realised that not many drunk rice wine here, and this was the first time he was tasting beer.

After the first cup, the group's mood rose. Though they didn't drink all together again, the brothers cheered each other one by one, allowing their relationship to deepen. As people who would interact with each other for four more years, this was a good start to their relationship.

As the saying goes, "When friends meet, drinking a thousand cups is considered few." After the first cup, the mood got heated up. They were young people after all, and had the desire to win people. This time, they wanted to see who had the best alcoholic capacity. When the first round of beer was finished, everybody

already had drunk 4 bottles of beer. The red-faced Xi Xiaojun was the first to retire.

Following that, it was Gao Ming and Qin Fang who surrendered. Now, only Shen Yang, Xiao Nan and Fang Dacheng was left. Gao Ming really couldn't drink anymore, but Qin Fang still could. However, seeing the three being so competitive and fierce, Qin Fang quickly retreated first.

“Big Brother, you are really good at drinking!”

However, as the battle continued, the brothers realised in surprise that the best drinker didn't seem to be Shen Yang or Xiao Nan, but the unlikely Fang Dacheng. Even after drinking 8 bottles, his face didn't become red, nor did he need to go to the toilet.

At this time, Xiao Nan and Shen Yang found things weird, and the two felt they couldn't match up to Fang Dacheng. Thus, they started groaning.

“Hey, Big Brother. How much is your capacity...?”

The two didn't want to admit defeat, and asked cautiously.

“I don't know either. I seem to have never got drunk before since young... At most, there was that one time I drunk 5kg of beer which got me slightly dizzy, but I didn't dare to drink that much again!”

Fang Dacheng honestly said. However, the others were immediately shell shocked. To be slightly dizzy only even after 5kg meant that he still could drink a lot more.

Those rice wines made by farmers, they had drunk before. Though the alcohol content wasn't high, the later impact was big. The more they drunk, the more they could not take it at the later stages. For Fang Dacheng to be 'slightly dizzy' even after 5kg, that showed how terrifying his alcohol capacity was.

“Big Brother, this can't go on. We can't compare with you, so Second Brother and I together will drink with you.”

Shen Yang and Xiao Nan didn't want to continue competing anymore. No wonder Fang Dacheng didn't fall after so many rounds of beers. To think that he was better at drinking than both Xiao Nan and Shen Yang, with an alcohol capacity comparable to an ocean to boot.

“Okay! However, I must go to the toilet. The beer isn't strong, but my bladder is gonna burst from the water...”

Fang Dacheng didn't hesitate to accept, but he went to the toilet to relieve his bladder first.

As Qin Fang continued talking with the group, he didn't notice that on a table far away from them, a person saw Fang Dacheng going to the toilet. The bald man then signalled the lackey beside him, while the baldy took out his phone and called somebody.

smack!

“Ah! A molester!”

A girl's shrill scream resounded, and the noisy restaurant instantly quietened down. Everybody's eyes were directed towards the place the scream came from, and they saw a girl. The girl was dressed up extremely sexily, and was looking at the cowering male in front of her angrily.

“I-I'm not...”

The male's face was filled nervous, and was red from anxiety. He wanted to open his mouth to explain, but he who was not good with words didn't know what to say.

“Big Brother!”

Qin Fang and the others were stunned. The male was actually Fang Dacheng!

“Looks like though Big Brother is quite honest, he is still quite worried about not having a girl yet. But his taste... haaa...”

Looking at the girl's getup, though she wasn't old, her heavy makeup made her look like those hookers. It was really vulgar, and they couldn't help but say helplessly.

“Don’t speak nonsense. Big Brother can’t talk very well, let’s hope he doesn’t bring trouble onto himself!”

Looking at Fang Dacheng’s honest look, Qin Fang scolded the gloating brothers, and prepared to go and help. The others were not an exception, and went to help too.

“F*cker! You dare harass my woman?! Brothers, get them!”

When the baldy saw Qin Fang moving, he immediately slammed the table, and with a clatter, over ten people stood up, and rushed over intimidatingly.

When Qin Fang’s group reached Fang Dacheng, the ten over people reached too.

“Big Brother, what’s the matter?”

Looking at the 10+ people, Qin Fang slightly frowned, and felt that this matter wasn’t that simple.

“I...I don’t know!”

Fang Dacheng’s face was red from panic.

“This lady...”

“Lady your ass! [You then are a lady, and your whole family are ladies!](#)”

(T/N: Welp, the meaning is lost in the translation. In the raws, the words used means lady in english, but is a slang for prostitute too. Thus, Fang Dacheng just accidentally called that hooker an hooker in her face lol.)

However, the moment Fang Dacheng opened his mouth, the girl who looked like a hooker flipped out and her mouth started rattling like a machine gun. All that came out were insults, making Qin Fang and the others feel awkward.

Even if the girl dressed up like a bar girl, it was one thing to talk behind her back. But saying it right in her face, it was no wonder she flipped out.

However, Qin Fang and the others knew that Fang Dacheng had just come from the countryside, and didn't know the hidden meaning. Thus, they didn't blame him.

“Big Brother, don't worry, just talk.”

Qin Fang lightly patted Fang Dacheng's shoulder who looked like he was going to collapse from the results. They still needed to make things clear. Looking at the prostitute, er, I mean, pretty lady with 'slightly' revealing outfit, plus her shout for molest, Qin Fang didn't think that this was Fang Dacheng's meeting with his dream girl.

Chapter 69: Confrontation

Fang Dacheng was like a yes-man, not saying anything. He wanted to open his mouth, but looking at the woman's fierce looks, no matter how hard he tried to squeeze out his words, he couldn't. Not being able to say what he wanted to caused his forehead to start sweating from nervousness.

“Say what? It's simple. This man is a pervert who touched my breast!”

Fang Dacheng couldn't talk, and that gave the opposition a chance to attack. The pretty hooker accused Fang Dacheng shrilly, and even pointed at a wet mark on her clothes near her breasts that wasn't dry yet.

“Look! The handprint is still here!”

Everybody looked at the area she was pointing at, and there was indeed a wet patch, though it didn't look like a handprint.

“Oho!”

Shen Yang, Xiao Nan, and the others couldn't help but make such an exclamation, before looking at Fang Dacheng while smiling. What they wanted to convey was able to be seen from their eyes.

However, this made Fang Dacheng's face even more red, and his mouth even stupider.

“It-It’s not me... It’s not...”

“What?!”

Before Fang Dacheng could finish his words, the baldy on the opposite side slammed the table, and roared.

“You rascal dare touch my woman’s breast?! Do you want to die? Brothers, flank him!”

The ten plus people immediately started moving. All of them started taking up objects such as beer bottles, and looked like with the fatty’s orders, they would start using those objects on Fang Dacheng.

Qin Fang and his group started getting nervous. They were still students, and though they had witnessed gangsters fighting before, but if the target is them, saying they are not scared is bullshit.

Fortunately, they were quite tough, and didn’t forsake Fang Dacheng because of the gangster’s intimidation. On the contrary, they pulled Fang Dacheng to their side and surrounded him, while everyone got alert.

“Why not we pay you money?”

Xiao Nan is the son of a rich person, and had used his influence to

bully some people before. However, this was not his turf, and the only people beside him was not his bodyguards, but his roommates. Other than Shen Yang, who was 1.9m, that looked like he could fight a little, the rest were all quite small in size.

Xiao Nan then looked at the enemies. The baldy was extremely muscular, and the arms he was exposing was bulging with muscles. Though his subordinate were not as muscular as him, they were still quite fit, and also, fought frequently. All of their eyes were sharper than Qin Fang's group's.

Seeing the obvious disparity between their fighting abilities, Xiao Nan couldn't help but offer money instead. He didn't lack money, and he didn't want himself and his friends to get hurt.

Qin Fang's face turned dark, and felt that this matter wasn't so simple. But looking at the opposition who was being so fierce, offering money seemed to be the best solution, and he wanted to start negotiating the price.

“Wait!”

However, before Qin Fang could start, someone talked before him.

“Brother Hu, don't be hasty! This is a public place, so how can you fight just because you want to. I think this fellow is just a country bumpkin, and had never seen a beauty like me in all his life. That's why he got a little hasty and molested me!”

Those words caused Fang Dacheng's red face to instead become green, and even his fists were clenched. The veins on his face were also throbbing, and he looked like he was suppressing himself, greatly.

“What about this? I have already been taken advantage of, but I can't suffer for nothing, right? You guys have to pay me that... err... what was it again?”

The pretty hooker suddenly started arrogantly asking for money, but forgot her lines. She couldn't think about it even after a long time, so she had to ask a lackey beside her.

“Amenities for causing you to lose your youthfulness!”

The lackey had a bitter smile on. He had seen silly people before, but not such a silly one. However, he still had to give her an answer, and when he looked at his boss, his face also got quite glum from the hooker's embarrassing display.

“Oh, right! Amenities for causing me to lose me youth!”

Well, the pretty hooker wasn't embarrassed at all, and still continued to call out arrogantly.

Seeing this scene, Qin Fang had already seen through their plan. This people had already planned to extort money from them since a long time ago, and Fang Dacheng 'molesting' that girl was obviously a trap. However, Fang Dacheng was too honest, while

not having the gift of gab too. He had wanted to say the truth all the while, but just couldn't no matter what.

But, just as well, as if they wanted to extort money no matter what, then they wouldn't care no matter what you say.

“We will pay! I will give you \$10,000, and we will have nothing between us anymore!”

Just as Qin Fang was contemplating about how to settle this, Xiao Nan couldn't hold back anymore. He directly took out a stack of cash from his small bag, and smacked it on the table/ However, he also accidentally exposed the other stacks of cash that he had.

The baldy who saw this scene had surprise and greed flash past his eyes. His eyes were noticed by Qin Fang who was watching him all the while, and he said “Shit!” in his heart.

“Wait!”

“Hold on!”

At almost the same time, Qin Fang and the baldy spoke, causing the two to be slightly startled.

“You f*ckers think my woman is for sale? Wanting to settle this matter with just that little money? Not a chance! Today, if you don't give me a proper settlement, then I will send that rascal to the police station! I will sue him for attempt to rape!”

The baldy wasn't an amiable person, and before Qin Fang could talk, he immediately shouted out those threats.

“Right! He wants to rape me!”

The hooker wasn't stupid either, at things regarding money, that is. Though she didn't see the stacks of money in Xiao Nan's bag, but she could at least deduce from how Xiao Nan threw the money without much care that Xiao Nan was a very rich person.

With the boss coming out to escalate matters, she, who was the baldy's woman, naturally had to help too. Thus, Fang Dacheng's 'crime' escalated from molesting to rape.

“Shut up!”

Fang Dacheng couldn't endure anymore. He suddenly roared, and his fist fell heavily on the table beside him. Clitter, clatter! The real wood table beside him collapsed under his fist, and instantly turned into a pile of junk wood.

With that display, everyone on the scene was stunned. They looked at the table slack-jawed, and took in a cold breath. Especially the people on the baldy's side. Those who took up weapons looked at the weapons in their hands, before carefully putting them down again.

The baldy was also scared too. The table was of definite quality,

and was very durable. He smacked it so many times just now, and that caused his hand to get really pain. Yet, the table was still unharmed. He estimated that even if he used his fist, it would be suspect if he could even punch out a crack. Yet, Fang Dacheng who didn't look strong at all just decimated the table with a single punch.

He couldn't help but imagine what would happen if they fought. If that fist landed on his body, wouldn't his bones break immediately?

Qin Fang was also shocked, and this scene was quite out of his expectations. He suddenly recalled that Fang Dacheng was also LV 3, and was the same level as the two fugitives. Qin Fang had never fought seriously with the fugitives before, but to be able to fight on par with Ning Yumo who was LV 4 and above, they were strong to say the least.

“You guys.. You guys...!”

Everybody thought that Fang Dacheng would start asserting dominance now. However, he who was fierce without equal just now, facing the scared crowd, got tongue-tied again. He said “You guys” over and over again, but just couldn't continue...

The baldy had prepared to just accept that little money and leave. They say aggressive people weren't scared of passive people, and they were more aggressive, and even had the advantage of number. But against a passive person like Fang Dacheng, if they fought, even if they could win, their losses would be huge. Everybody would be very injured one way or another.

Yet, Fang Dacheng suddenly couldn't talk properly again, causing the heart of the baldy that was suspended to calm down again.

At this time, the manager of this restaurant finally arrived, albeit a little late.

“Everybody, please, talk things out properly... Brother Hu, give me some face and talk this thing out properly!”

“Talk bullshit properly! This rascal teased my woman, and if they don't give me some form of settlement, I won't let them go!”

Perhaps due to Fang Dacheng's scary display, the baldy's tone softened a lot, and didn't even say Fang Dacheng was attempting to rape anymore.

“Then what do you want?”

Though Fang Dacheng couldn't really exert his dominance, he still managed to reverse the situation with a fist. Qin Fang was much more relaxed now, and he asked the baldy with a smile.

“Simple. Money. Give me \$20,000.”

The baldy knew that it's not appropriate to utterly anger Qin Fang's group, and since the group had the rich money burner Xiao Nan, he asked for a simple increase in price.

“No...problem!”

Qin Fang had wanted to say no, but Xiao Nan poked him lightly, so he had no choice but to say no problem in the end.

“Also, I don’t like you a lot! I want to duel with you!”

However, the baldy obviously won’t let matters come to a close so easily, and searched for trouble again.

Chapter 70: Drinking Competition

“Duel?”

Qin Fang had guessed that the baldy wouldn't let this end so easily, but didn't think that his target would be himself.

“If you want to duel, duel me! Why bully such a small guy?”

Shen Yang immediately came out to oppose.

Based on body size and weight, only Shen Yang could compare with the baldy from Qin Fang's side. Everybody else was lightweights, and were not in the same weight category at all.

“Shoo! What do you have in mind?”

The baldy curled his lips in disdain.

“If I want to beat you, will I still talk? I saw that you guys were drinking beer, so we shall settle things at the bar today. With just the two of us, and a cup is worth \$1000. If you can drink 20 cups, then I won't take a single cent of this \$20,000! Of course, you can don't drink, and I won't make things difficult for you too. All you have to do is call me 'esteemed grandfather'! Hahaha...”

“Hahaha...”

The baldy laughed at his own words, and his subordinates started laughing crazily with him too.

“You... overbearing bully!”

Before Qin Fang could respond, Shen Yang and the others came out in Qin Fang’s defense. Fang Dacheng even took a step towards the baldy, as if preparing to hit him.

“Don’t be hasty!”

Qin Fang frowned upon hearing those words. The baldy looked really confident, and was certain that Qin Fang could not drink. That was to Qin Fang’s advantage. Moreover, Qin Fang didn’t want to fight. They had the advantage in numbers, and even if Fang Dacheng could fight, two fists cannot go up against 4 arms. And if they were to really fight, they would be dealing with more than 4 arms each.

“ ... ”

“Fine, I agree!”

Qin Fang deliberated upon the pros and cons, and after agreeing, confidently said his own conditions.

“I don’t need the money. My condition is the same as yours. If I win, then you have to call me ‘esteemed grandfather’ three times!”

“Good, you are awesome Fourth Brother!”

“Yes, it should be like that in the first place to be fair!”

Hearing Qin Fang’s words, the baldy was slightly taken aback. He didn’t know whether it was because Qin Fang could drink better than him, or whether Qin Fang was bluffing. The baldy instantly fell silent.

“What? Are you scared?”

Facing the hesitating baldy, Qin Fang added fuel to the fire, wanting to provoke the baldy into action.

“Okay, I agree to your conditions too!”

The baldy signalled to one of his lackeys, before gritting his teeth and agreeing. He then pointed at another lackey, and said, “Xiao Si, go get the beer!”

The lackey nodded, and immediately went to get the alcohol. After a short while, he brought over 7 bottles of different alcohols. There were local white wine, yellow wine and red wine, sake from Japan, rum, brandy, etc..

“Mix and drink?”

Many alcohol was served, and the lackey also started making drinks quickly.

The lackey obviously had trained before, and his alcohol making ability was quite good, and his actions smooth. Those who didn't know better would think that this was a bar now, and not a hotel restaurant!

Qin Fang and the baldy were not going to drink the alcohols one type by one type, but as a mixture of several types, thus, many cocktails were made.

Those who had drunk before would know, that drinking different alcohol on their own wouldn't make you drunk as long as you took precaution. However, if it was mixed, it was a whole other story, and could really make people fall after one cup.

In no time at all, twenty types of cocktails were prepared, with two cups for each type of cocktail. They were arranged in two rows, forming two dragon-like shapes. The cups covered half of the table, making the drinks look really intimidating.

“I won't talk much anymore. Whoever falls first, loses! There are two sides, and you can choose first...”

The baldy looked really confident, as if victory was already in the bags. To show how 'magnanimous' he was, he even let Qin Fang choose which row to take first.

“Both are the same, let’s start!”

The whole cocktail making process was watched by everybody, and didn’t have anything fishy going on. Qin Fang naturally didn’t suspect that they did something to the cocktails, and drunk the cocktail closest to him.

Tsss!

When the cocktail was going down his stomach, he had felt that the cocktail tasted quite nice, but the moment it reached his stomach, it immediately felt like a ball of fire was burning in his stomach. At the same time, Qin Fang felt a sense of discomfort in his body.

“These cocktails are really no joke!”

With only the first cup, Qin Fang could feel how hard the duel was. Let’s not say the cocktail will become stronger the further back it is. Even if the cocktail maintained the same level of strongness, if someone was able to hold out till the end of 20 cups, then he would really have a sea-like capacity for alcohol.

“Good!”

Compared to Qin Fang, even if the baldy’s face did change a little after the first cup, he was quite tough, and even complimented the cocktail. He then went on to immediately down the second cup.

Qin Fang naturally didn't want to fall behind, and took up the second cup and downed it immediately too. His stomach started rumbling, as if a war was taking place in it, but Qin Fang held on resolutely.

The third, fourth, and fifth cup was downed, and Qin Fang's face had already turned completely red. His face looked really ugly now, and his stomach was rumbling non-stop now, threatening to spew out its contents at any moment.

Looking at the baldy's side, he was much better off than Qin Fang. His face was only slightly red, and did not look drunk at all.

"Kid, if you can't take it, then admit your loss. I, your grandfather, can't wait for you to call me that!"

Seeing Qin Fang's face that was as green as vegetables, the baldy naturally didn't give up this chance to demoralise Qin Fang, and immediately gloated.

"Victory and defeat have not yet been determined, so it is still unknown who will have the last laugh!"

Qin Fang heaved slightly, and suppressed the discomfort that was coming up down with his will. At the same time, he retorted the baldy, causing the baldy to choke immediately.

Another cup was downed, and Qin Fang's face got even worse. This cup was forced down his throat rashly after only a little rest.

Anybody with eyes could see that Qin Fang could not take it anymore, and Qin Fang's group wanted to persuade him to give up. But when they thought about the details of the bet, they couldn't do it. They could only cheer for Qin Fang in their heart, and hope he can hold on longer.

The seventh, eighth, and ninth cup...

Even if the baldy was waiting expectantly for Qin Fang to collapse, but after three cups, though Qin Fang face did get worse, he still didn't fall. He still held on, and took up the tenth cup with grit teeth.

"Dammit! Didn't he say that he was a One-Cup-Down? Why is he still okay after so many cups of strong alcohol?"

The baldy knew the intensity of the alcohol they were drinking. These special cocktails weren't plain water, but strong alcohol, made up of many different types of alcohol. He had downed nine, and though you couldn't tell from his face, his stomach was already drumming away. The baldy even felt his stomach starting to go into spasm.

Yet, Qin Fang had not fallen yet despite drinking so much. He instantly started complaining in his heart. If the baldy didn't receive intel that Qin Fang was weak against alcohol, why would he come up with such a duel?

The baldy had dug a hole, but instead of his target falling into it,

he himself fell into it instead. In front of the crowd, expanded by the curious dinners, he had no route of escape.

Chapter 71: Drinking Alcohol Like Water

“I will definitely beat you in drinking!”

Forced till he had no means of retreat, the baldy started getting serious. His eyes were sharp, and he forcefully pressed down his bitter feelings. Though his stomach was rumbling non-stop, he still kept drinking cup after cup.

“Fourth Brother, how is it? Can you go on?”

Shen Yang and the others were also cheering for Qin Fang, but looking at Qin Fang downing strong cocktails one by one, they all got shocked, and looked at Qin Fang like he was an animal.

Shen Yang and Xiao Nan who boasted they were good drinkers had just recently lost to the unlikely Fang Dacheng, causing them much shock already. Not long after, another ridiculous drinker appeared, that was Qin Fang.

Twenty strong cocktail, with twenty different ways of mixing. Inside, over ten types of beer were used. If they had to drink, then even if they didn't fall after 5 cups, they will still have a horrible hangover the next day.

But, what about Qin Fang?

“One, two, three... six, seven, eight... thirteen, fourteen...”

Xiao Nan carefully counted the numbers of cups Qin Fang had drunk, and he had reached fourteen, no fifteen! The fifteenth cup was also finished.

“What type of monster is he?!”

Shen Yang and Xiao Nan exchanged looks, and made the same exclamation within their hearts. These two probably wouldn't dare to loudly declare to go out and compete their drinking abilities anymore.

“Even if you somehow managed to fool everyone into thinking you are bad at drinking, you will still have to drink I, you father's water from my washed feet!”

Exclaimed the baldy who was facing Qin Fang.

Well, as for Qin Fang, his condition was completely different from what the others thought. In other words, his condition was much better than what his face told of.

“I wonder if this [Item Box] slot can hold on till the last cup...”

With Qin Fang's alcohol capacity, even with the [Drinking] skill, he wouldn't be able to hold on for so long while drinking so much strong cocktails.

When Qin Fang forced the fifth cup down, the great discomfort in his stomach almost caused him to puke on the spot. He could

clearly feel that he would not be able to endure the sixth cup.

But at this point, the baldy provoke Qin Fang again, and when Qin Fang had his back to the wall, he suddenly had an epiphany.

The system's [Item Box] still had one slot left. Thus, Qin Fang tried pouring the alcohol little by little into the slot.

It was only an experiment, but it really worked.

Thus, Qin Fang's 'great drinking duel' turned into the 'great pouring duel'. The [Item Box] existed within Qin Fang's body, and with just his thoughts, Qin Fang could store items in contact with his body into the slot.

Now, the slot was filled with quite a lot of alcohol. The colours all mixed together, and with just a look, gave people the shivers. The smell was naturally unbelievably sharp too, and Qin Fang even considered to just make his enemy drink this concoction, making them dead drunk immediately.

Even so, Qin Fang couldn't help but be cautious. After pouring ten cups of cocktails into the [Item Box], even if it wasn't full yet, it still let Qin Fang's heart beat faster and faster.

<[Messy Mixture Of Alcohol], made by mixing several strong mixed drinks. This is not a drink, but poison! A poison with great killing abilities!>

Looking at the description given by the [Item Box] to the concoction, Qin Fang almost laughed. He felt that the system was really quite fun.

<Honour Points: 15>

However, Qin Fang looked at the Honour Points behind his [Drinking] skill again. The '15' meant that Qin Fang had drank 15 cups of alcohol. No matter be it beer, white wine, or any other type of alcohol, any cup is considered to be worth 1 point.

And the good thing about Honour Points that Qin Fang found out was that it could detoxify the alcohol!

After such a long time, Qin Fang looked like he was drinking a lot, but he actually didn't even drink a single drop. During this time, the Honour Points actually started getting used up, and after every point was used up, Qin Fang felt that his stomach would feel better, and his brain clear up too.

A pity that Qin Fang was drinking strong cocktails, stronger than most beer, with a lot of alcohols mixed in it. Even with the Honour Points detoxifying, its speed was slow, and after so long, Qin Fang only felt a little better. He was still at the point where with one more cup, he would puke.

Qin Fang continued drinking/pouring the cocktails, and the baldy couldn't keep up his tough act anymore. His eyes started getting dazed and blood shot. His facial expression also got interesting, and the patches of red around his face looked quite strange. If he started talking nonsense, then he would be the perfect drunk.

Unfortunately, he didn't dare to talk now. His meagre amount of consciousness left kept warning himself to not talk, and that if he did, all his work would be for naught.

“Hmmm? Why is it so lively?”

Just as Qin Fang and the baldy was approaching the climax of their duel. As Qin Fang was preparing to finish the baldy off, a really clear voice resounded, and Qin Fang's ears which was sharp immediately picked up on it. He immediately turned his head, and saw Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. Obviously, their gathering had ended, and they were coming here to look for Qin Fang.

“Wow! Pretty girls... two even! What top-notch beauties!”

Most of the people eating here were young students from the various schools, and when they saw the appearance of the two beauties, they immediately started howling like wolves. Even Shen Yang and Xiao Nan were not an exception.

“Lady bosses!”

Of course, there was an exception, like... Fang Dacheng. He called out in complete disharmony from the other boys.

“Lady bosses?”

Hearing that way of calling, many were stunned. On the other hand, Qin Fang’s roommates looked like they were all having a stroke, and their eyes... ahhh... it looked like it could swallow a certain person whole.

“Big Brother, help me call them over!”

Qin Fang was in the middle of a duel, and was not able to call the girls over. He did not trust the wolves Shen Yang and Xiao Nan to lead them either, so he had no choice but to ask the dense Fang Dacheng to do so.

“Why is Qin Fang having a drinking competition with someone? He is famous as the One-Cup-Down...”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue reached not long after, and first got familiar with Qin Fang’s roommates first. Afterwards, Tang Feifei looked at Qin Fang who was full of mettle, and couldn’t help but mutter her doubts.

“One-Cup-Down? Are you sure, sister?”

Xiao Nan was a highly skilled playboy in his hometown, and talking with girls was his strong suit. Unfortunately, Tang Feifei

and Xiao Muxue didn't care about him, and as Qin Fang's 'lady boss', he suitably called them 'sisters'.

“Our Fourth Brother is not ordinarily strong! He drank 4 bottles of beer with us, then downed over ten strong cocktails! If it was us doing that, we would have been lying down on the floor a long time ago!”

“Impossible! I remember that two months ago, during our graduation dinner, he was downed after one cup. He was even sprawled under the table!”

Tang Feifei had a really deep impression of that time. Back then, everybody was shocked that someone would have such a shitty alcohol tolerance.

“That can't be true, right? Look at Fourth Brother, he's drinking alcohol like water...”

Xiao Nan and the others had their eyes wide open, and really didn't dare to believe that Tang Feifei's words were true. Looking at Qin Fang now, though his face didn't look that well, he was still heroically downing cocktails after cocktails. They really couldn't imagine the Qin Fang now as the Qin Fang from two months ago who fell after one cup.

Chapter 72: I Shall Puke All Over Your Face!

Even until now, Tang Feifei didn't want to believe that Qin Fang could drink so well no matter what others said. But, the truth was right in front of her, and she had no choice but to believe. Now, Qin Fang was still drinking cocktails after cocktails, and he was still standing steadily. On the contrary, his opponent was already starting to teeter. The baldy's eyes were getting glossy, and his steps were all over the place, looking like he would fall at any moment.

Qin Fang really didn't look like the guy who was sprawled under the table two months ago.

“Could it be that he did it on purpose that day?”

Tang Feifei couldn't help but have that thought. Tang Feifei had known that Qin Fang was working in a workshop to amass his school fees, and felt that this must be the case. After all, if he got drunk, he would waste a lot of time that could have been spent working and earning money.

If Qin Fang knew what Tang Feifei was thinking, he would laugh so much that even if he slept, he would wake up laughing again. Before Qin Fang learned [Drinking], he was indeed One-Cup-Down. When he finished the cup during the graduation dinner, he couldn't even get up the next day.

The reason why he could behave so boldly now was well, because he was using cheat codes.

clitter clatter!

At this moment, baldy couldn't hold on anymore, and when he was going to drink the nineteenth cup, he tripped, and directly fell down on the floor. His body was slightly convulsing, and both his hands were constantly clutching his stomach.

puke

With his pressing, the baldy's stomach reacted even more, and couldn't hold back the urge to vomit anymore. He started crazily vomiting like the Merlion, and the stinging smell caused many from the peanut gallery to pinch their nose and quickly escape back to their seats.

"Everybody, please wait. I will immediately call people to clean up!"

The manager who had a really thin presence so far finally appeared, and immediately called for the cleaners to clear away the vomit.

As for the baldy, after puking, he started calming down. However, his eyes continue to be clouded, and was in a dazed state. He looked like he was going to sleep at any moment.

"You have lost..."

Meanwhile, Qin Fang finished the nineteenth cup. His [Item Box] finally became full at this moment, but there was still around one-third of the cocktail left. Qin Fang had no choice but to really drink the remaining, and that caused his stomach that finally calmed down to start rumbling again. Qin Fang had to take several deep breaths to suppress his urge to vomit.

However, the uncomfortableness didn't prevent Qin Fang from announcing his victory. He did it while looking down at the baldy, and had a really confident look.

The baldy didn't react though. Now, he was lying flat on the ground. His lackeys did want to lift him up, but the stench and the vomit on his stained clothes caused them to back off.

Well, human relationships constantly changed after all. The lackeys the baldy had all followed him as they thought that he was strong. However, the strong baldy had just been defeated by someone, completely.

The baldy now was stained with vomit that made people want to vomit, making people want to back away as far as they can. A betrayer even carefully walked to the front of Qin Fang and asked if he was recruiting subordinates.

Towards such a person, even if Qin Fang was a real gangster and was recruiting lackeys, he will never recruit lackeys that will betray him at any time. Recruiting people like this wouldn't give him face, but give him problems instead.

Anyways, that Li Feng guy really is pesky. Just as Qin Fang finished defeating the baldy, Li Feng once again walked out. With a Versace casual wear outfit, everything on him was expensive.

“Feifei, why did you not call me when you are coming? Then I can come out and receive you!”

When Tang Feifei arrived, Li Feng also slowly came out of his private room, and politely greeted Tang Feifei. At the same time, Li Feng also noticed Xiao Muxue who was not inferior to Tang Feifei in terms of looks at all, causing his face to be shocked.

“Where I go, do I need to report it to you?”

Towards Li Feng’s warm greetings, Tang Feifei replied with cold face and words. She even complained in her heart about how unlucky she was. However, Li Feng didn’t seem affected, and his face still had a bright smile.

“Young Master Feng, didn’t you say he could only take a cup? Why...”

Seeing Li Feng walk over, the formerly dizzy baldy immediately opened his eyes, and looked at Li Feng. He couldn’t help impetuously questioning Li Feng’s intel.

“What nonsense are you spouting? I don’t know you!”

Li Feng’s face changed, and shouted a little. He himself didn’t

expect the One-Cup-Down Qin Fang, as if becoming a completely different person, could drink so well.

During these times, nobody was oblivious to these types of underhanded things anymore. Qin Fang already realised why such things were happening. Li Feng must have had a hand in the baldy framing Fang Dacheng. Unfortunately, Li Feng's plan had a flaw, and that was Qin Fang, causing his supposed to be full-proof plan to degrade into such a debacle.

“Qin Fang, I really couldn't tell, that your alcohol capacity would be so good.”

Li Feng said mockingly while with a smile that didn't reach his eyes. Li Feng had also participated in the graduation dinner, and witnessing Qin Fang falling after just a cup caused Li Feng to be happy for two whole weeks.

“It's so-so only.”

Qin Fang said with a cold smile. He then took up the last cocktail. If he finished this cup, then he would completely win the bet he had with the baldy.

However, with Qin Fang's current alcohol capacity, drinking this cup would result in...

puke

Under the condition where Li Feng had no preparation at all, Qin Fang suddenly started vomiting like crazy. At this time, Li Feng was right by his side. When a weird smile that was slightly sour could be smelt from Qin Fang's mouth, like a pressurised water gun, vomit sprayed over half of Li Feng's body.

Li Feng's expensive Versace, under Qin Fang's vomit attack, became a pile of disgusting trash. His blue shirt had green dots of vomit, and there was the occasional undigested food, making people feel extremely disgusted.

“Qin Fang!!!”

Li Feng was really shellshocked by Qin Fang's actions this time. He was busy trying to curry favour with Tang Feifei, and didn't expect for disaster to come like a bolt from the blue. If not for Qin Fang being only a little taller than Li Feng only. If Qin Fang was as tall as Shen Yang, Li Feng would be in an even more tragic situation than this. His head and face can forget about getting spared if Qin Fang were indeed that tall.

“I'm very sorry, I had a little too much, and really couldn't hold it...”

Looking at the ashen-faced Li Feng, Qin Fang only slightly rocked his body, making it seem as if he was drunk. On his face however, was a ridiculing smile, and he 'apologised' to Li Feng. Both Qin Fang and Li Feng knew that the apology didn't even have a single ounce of sincerity in it, and was seeping with schadenfreude instead.

“You... Qin Fang, wait and see!”

After getting vomited on by Qin Fang, Li Feng himself couldn't take the overbearing stench. As this was a public place, taking actions against Qin Fang was not possible, so he could only leave such words, before turning heel and immediately leaving.

Chapter 73: Martial Arts

Even Qin Fang didn't think that Li Feng would just leave after facing such humiliation. It was really out of Qin Fang's expectations, as Qin Fang had already expected Li Feng to ask for compensation.

Of course, Qin Fang didn't plan on giving Li Feng any money, or anything for that matter.

“Qin Fang, are you okay now?”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue didn't really mind Qin Fang puking so much just now. They spontaneously came up to ask for Qin Fang's wellbeing, and Tang Feifei even took out a tissue to wipe off some vomit that was still on Qin Fang's mouth.

“I'm fine now. After vomiting, I feel much better...”

Feeling Tang Feifei's warmth, Qin Fang's heart could not calm down. As the saying goes, 'a beauty's kindness is the hardest to enjoy'. Now, Qin Fang wanted to enjoy, but couldn't due to Tang Feifei's caring actions making his heart pound too much.

Awoooo (T/N: Wolf whistle, howling)

Shen Yang, Xiao Nan, and the others who were beside them instantly started howling when they saw this scene, causing Qin Fang and Tang Feifei to be beet red.

“If you are fine, then that’s good. Drink some water and moisturise your alimentary canal!”

Seeing the two’s awkward predicament, Xiao Muxue started talking to help dispel the awkwardness. She also took out a bottle of mineral water from her bag and handed it to Qin Fang.

He who had been ‘drinking’ most of the cocktails really drank the last cup, which caused him to vomit. Him vomiting at the end caused his alimentary canal to seem to be sucked dry, and his throat was so dry it could probably be used as kindle. After all, the cocktails were hard liquor, and drinking too much of it was really damaging on the body.

After drinking some water, Qin Fang felt much better. Though his throat still felt quite hot, it was much better off already.

“Brother, I’m sorry! If there is a chance, I wish we could be friends instead.”

Looking at the baldy who was on the floor. His contractor, Li Feng, had left, and so has his lackeys. He really looked like a cup of tea that went cold after getting abandoned, and was quite pitiful. Qin Fang couldn’t resist and reached out his hands to pull the baldy, and expressed his wish to be friends in a friendly manner.

Unfortunately, the baldy had a little too much to drink, and was unaware of the surroundings already. After getting lifted up by Qin Fang, the restaurant staff lifted him out, and he may not have even

heard what Qin Fang had said.

“Let’s go, Feifei, Muxue. We should go back to our table now.”

Qin Fang didn’t think any further, and seeing that his roommates had already returned to their table, he called Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue to go over to.

“Qin Fang, you are so bad...”

When they started walking, Tang Feifei suddenly muttered in a very soft voice.

“How am I bad?”

Qin Fang was taken aback, and made an innocent face that was clueless about what Tang Feifei was talking about.

“Didn’t you do it on purpose just now?”

Tang Feifei was surprised by Qin Fang’s expression, and said in shock. Her face couldn’t help but have some disappointment on it.

“Are you talking about me puking on Li Feng? Hehe.. It must not be said, definitely not! En! I have to keep it a secret!”

Qin Fang’s heart throbbed, and in the end, he didn’t want to lie

to Tang Feifei. Thus, he had on a sly smile, and while insinuating it was intentional, pulled Tang Feifei's hands and headed over to his roommates.

Xiao Muxue followed behind them, and her eyes occasionally glanced over Qin Fang's and Tang Feifei's locked hands. Her eyes looked really unnatural whenever she saw that scene, but she didn't express it anywhere else.

“Fourth Brother, you are really awesome!”

When Qin Fang returned, he immediately got VIP treatment. Even Xiao Nan who had always been waited on by others passionately helped to clean Qin Fang's table and chair.

What happened just now was really grueling. 20 cups of hard liquor! If it was them, then they would have been sent to the hospital for alcohol overdose a long time ago! Yet, Qin Fang still looked completely fine, and could still talk happily with the girls. Even his steps were steady and he was not teetering at all.

“Fourth Brother, you little... hiding your treasures so well!”

After they finished talking about the drinking duel, the others once again attacked Qin Fang for his luck with beauties. Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were both outstanding beauties, and could definitely compete to be the madonna of the school.

And now, both of them were on the left and right of Qin Fang.

This was a situation that not even the rich Xiao Nan had experienced before. And Xiao Nan was an active ladykiller too!

Of course, if Xiao Nan wanted to, he would be able to experience Qin Fang's situation too. It was only a problem of money, and time to search for willing girls. Xiao Nan lacked a lot, but just didn't lack money. But compared to using money to get girls to accompany him, Qin Fang who had the girls following Qin Fang of their own accord was much better.

“Don't spout nonsense! Both of them are just my good friends!”

Qin Fang rolled his eyes at Xiao Nan, and hurriedly explained. However, he forgot his hands were still holding onto Tang Feifei's.

“Oh!... ‘Goooooooood’ friends. Right! ‘Good’ friends!”

The others called out weirdly, and especially emphasised the ‘[good](#)’ part. The slightly dirty-minded Xi Xiaojun even accidentally muttered out loud, “When ‘good’ is separately read it would be girl and boy...”

(T/N: Lost in raws, but in raws, the word for ‘good’ is one single character made up of the characters for girl and boy combined together. That's why they were implying Qin Fang and Tang Feifei were ‘good’ friends, that is, boyfriend and girlfriend.)

“Big Brother, have you learnt martial arts before?”

After teasing Qin Fang, the topic of their discussion turned to

Fang Dacheng. Fang Dacheng splitting the table with a single fist were really shocking. They had tried doing that themselves, but though the table did shake, it didn't break apart like when Fang Dacheng did it. Their hand did hurt a lot though.

“En, I did learn some!”

Fang Dacheng didn't hide anything, and honestly said while rubbing the back of his head.

“You really know martial arts? Big Brother, which did you learn? Taiji Mystical Arts? Eighteen Dragon Subduing Palms? Breast Catching Dragon Claws?”

Though Xiao Nan was born in a rich family, he was quite thin. He had wanted to learn martial arts all the while, but his family couldn't bear to see him suffer, and didn't allow him to do so. Now that he was far away from his house, he could be considered to be free from all restraints and could do what he want already.

He was being so serious at the start, listing many famous kungfu techniques, before suddenly coming up with ‘Breast Catching Dragon Claws’. That made the others quite shocked, and Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue had red faces. It was adoring, though, and almost made wolves start howling again.

“Not any of them. My house has its own ancestral martial arts, and I had started training in it since young. Now, I could be considered quite skilled! It mainly strengthens the body, and lengthens one's longevity.”

Towards Xiao Nan and the other's tendency to suddenly make dirty jokes, Fang Dacheng had already gradually gotten used to it. He didn't mind the dirty joke, and answered Xiao Nan's questions without hiding anything.

“You can't fight?”

Hearing Fang Dacheng's words, it sounded like his martial arts was like Taiji for old people and meant to promote health. The tension of the group immediately dropped after hearing that.

They asked because they wanted to be able to split tables like Fang Dacheng too. If they could do that too, then when facing a similar situation, they could intimidate the enemies even if the enemies outnumbered them, thus giving them a greater chance of victory.

“Big Brother, can you teach me? My body hasn't been good since young, and I had wanted to train it for awhile already. Err... if your martial arts is strictly for your family only, then never mind, you don't have to teach me!”

Of course, not everybody was unable to understand the power of Fang Dacheng's martial arts. While the others had a disappointed expression, Qin Fang didn't mind, and asked Fang Dacheng carefully.

Simply checking the group's level, everybody was LV 1, and only Fang Dacheng was LV 3. If his martial arts weren't good, then Qin

Fang's [Appraisal] would be the faulty one instead.

Chapter 74: Skill: [Nameless Breathing Arts]

“Well, it’s not that it cannot be taught to others, but the training is very rigorous...”

Fang Dacheng honestly said. Though he didn’t explicitly say why he didn’t want to teach it, but anyone could understand it was because Fang Dacheng was worried that Qin Fang could not take the tough training regime.

“You can rest assured! Though my body looks weak, I’m not like Second Brother who can’t even rotate his shoulders or lift his hands. So what if the training is tough? No pain, no gain, so without tough training, how can one get stronger?”

Qin Fang laughed, and didn’t forget to tease Xiao Nan while answering Fang Dacheng’s concerns.

“Fourth Brother, how could you say that?! Who did you say can’t even rotate his shoulders or lift his hands?! You really look down on me, huh? I will do the training with you too to prove you wrong! Big Brother, like Fourth Brother, I want to learn from you!”

Xiao Nan was immediately unhappy and immediately wanted to train after Qin Fang’s blant provocation.

“Right, right, right! Us too! We want to learn too! I heard that the university had a martial arts club. After we finish our training, we six brothers can go bring them down!”

Shen Yang and the others joined in too, and the atmosphere started heating up. Seeing the boys get so passionate, the girls were smiling at the side.

“Then... okay! Tonight, when we return to the dorm, I will teach you guys some basic breathing methods and drills!”

Seeing that everybody was so passionate, Fang Dacheng didn't hesitate, and immediately agreed. Though he knew that his roommates were only temporarily excited, and would give up soon. After all, when he first started learning his martial arts, he had wanted to give up umpteen times. However, he was forced to continue after getting caned on by his father.

After so much things, this dinner was really eventful. Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were officially introduced to Qin Fang's roommates, and when they wanted to leave the hotel, all of them were already jokingly calling them 'brother's wife' and 'sister in law'. They also asked for them to introduce some girls from the girl's dorm to them too.

When the two girls returned to their dorms, Qin Fang also returned to his dorm with his roommates. It was already 11 o'clock by then, and it was very late.

Luckily, freshmen had three days to get used to the campus, before compulsory half a month of military training. Only after that, did school really start. Like this, Qin Fang could still rest for three days, and was just like the holidays. Only, they were staying

in the dorms now instead of their homes.

“I have already taught you the breathing methods. I can’t guarantee whether you will be able to learn it or not though. Some can learn it immediately, while others can’t no matter how hard they try! It’s okay though, I still have some basic styles to teach you. If you learn the styles, then you would be able to at least fight better.”

Upon reaching the dorms, the guys didn’t bathe, but surrounded Fang Dacheng and allowed him to explain his martial arts. Fang Dacheng didn’t hold back anything, and taught everyone his family’s martial arts.

<Skill learned: [Nameless Breathing Arts], Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%>

At the same time Fang Dacheng finished his explanation, a notice appeared in Qin Fang’s mind. Even if the skill’s name was a little weird, it was still a name. Qin Fang specially asked Fang Dacheng what his martial arts were called, and in the end, even he didn’t know.

Qin Fang was different from Prof. Fang Dacheng in one way. The moment Qin Fang got the notice, Qin Fang could already start using the breathing methods, and it even felt like a natural ability. Whenever he went wrong, Qin Fang himself could feel it.

Without any hesitation, the group all went to their bed to try the breathing technique. Meanwhile, Qin Fang had already fallen into a trance without noticing.

Though everybody was taught the same way, the rest all had a lost look. They didn't know the meaning of breathing like that, and when they tried, they could somehow do it a little at the start, but quickly messed up afterwards. They couldn't remember whether they should exhale or inhale anymore.

Thus, in a short half an hour, the other four had no choice but to give up on trying the [Nameless Breathing Arts] that they call internal training. Instead, they asked Fang Dacheng to teach them the basic fighting styles. After all, being able to fight 5 people alone was quite tempting too.

However, it was already late, and the dorm didn't have much space. Fang Dacheng had to promise the four that he would teach them outside to calm the four down.

“Look at Fourth Brother...!”

When the four finally spared Fang Dacheng who was furiously sweating, someone noticed that Qin Fang was still sitting cross-legged and using the breathing technique.

However, before he could complete his sentence, his mouth was covered by someone else.

“Don’t be noisy! Don’t you know that martial arts practitioners can’t get disturbed during internal training?! They will lose control and possibly die!”

“Right! I almost forgot that! Quieter, Quieter!”

Xi Xiaojun whose mouth was covered immediately called everybody to be quiet hurriedly, as if he really thought that Qin Fang shouldn’t be disturbed. That caused Fang Dacheng to become really awkward.

“Err.. you won’t get injured! This isn’t a martial arts novel after all... But still, don’t touch Qin Fang! The longer he uses this breathing technique, the better it is for the body!”

Thinking about it, Fang Dacheng decided to explain things more clearly.

This breathing technique was similar to the internal training in martial arts novels, but was not as mystical. After getting disturbed, the practitioner would only have their training interrupted. It was similar to when someone was about to get an epiphany, but gets slapped suddenly. He would still be fine, but he will lose that epiphany...

“Hehe, I didn’t think that Fourth Brother would be so good. We tried for so long but to no avail, but he actually learned it in one try!”

Seeing that Qin Fang could use the breathing technique so quickly, and with such posture too, the other brothers were quite envious. However, they were overall still much more happy for Qin Fang. They could also be considered to have personally witnessed the birth of a ‘future martial arts hero’.

“I also didn’t think that Qin Fang’s aptitude for martial arts would be so good. A pity that my father is not around anymore... If my father could teach Qin Fang, then Qin Fang could really become a martial arts master...”

Fang Dacheng who didn’t really like talking unexpectedly started talking smoothly, and also expressed his approval for Qin Fang.

“Martial arts master...”

Hearing that phrase, everybody couldn’t help but feel a fire in their heart. Though they didn’t know what did this title mean, but they knew that someone who was called that would be someone who could fight ten or even a hundred alone.

With just this thought, they felt really excited. A certain dirty-minded rich guy even started planning, that whenever he wanted to get a girl, he would bring Qin Fang along. Whoever dares to get in their way, Qin Fang would go and slap the person away...

As for the person in question, Qin Fang, he obviously didn’t know or would care about his brother’s thoughts. He was still seriously doing the breathing technique, and was highly focused. He really felt like he was cut off from the outside world, and was

submerged in breathing.

Though his body didn't change much, his organs did start changing. It was as if with every inhalation and exhalation, an organ would be used, and thus, get stronger incessantly...

Chapter 75: Skill: [Nameless Fighting Style]

rumble rumble rumble

In the morning, Qin Fang was called up by his empty stomach. After lightly exhaling some air, Qin Fang felt really refreshed.

Of course, Qin Fang didn't really continue doing the breathing technique for one whole night like in martial arts novels. After around half an hour of breathing, Qin Fang couldn't take the strain put on his organs from exercising it so much and stopped.

When he asked Fang Dacheng for the reason, he realised that the effects of the breathing techniques were indeed obvious. But to be as effective as Qin Fang's, it made even Fang Dacheng shocked. According to him, this could only be done at the 'Path Into The Arts' stage, and even Fang Dacheng only reached that stage one year ago.

For Qin Fang to accomplish in half an hour what Fang Dacheng needed ten over years to do so, Fang Dacheng could only be envious. What else could he do? Qin Fang was too monstrous.

Looking at the time, it was only 5 am. Now that it was summer, it was already bright out, and the moment Qin Fang lifted his head, he could see Fang Dacheng who was wearing clothes and preparing to go out.

"Big Brother, where are you going so early in the morning?"

Qin Fang was quite curious, and couldn't help but ask.

“Going out to practice! I have gotten used to it already, and automatically woke up when it was time...”

Fang Dacheng smiled.

“What about you? Do you want to come with me? Or do you want to sleep a little more?”

“I will go with you then!”

Qin Fang remembered that they were going to learn some basic fighting styles today. The breathing technique was similar to internal training, and couldn't show much effects overnight. On the other hand, basic fighting styles could be picked up and be put in practical use in fights quite quickly.

Know fighting style + Dumplings HP pots= Highly skilled fighter.

Recalling the times when he fought against the three gangsters alone, he was either smacked by a bench or stabbed by a knife. If not for his abilities, he would have already been a vegetable, or even lost his life already.

Thus, Qin Fang quickly got up, and washed up simply before leaving with Fang Dacheng to the small forest beside the

university.

The campus was still quiet in the morning, and there were few people. Most of the people that they did see were old people who were doing morning workouts, namely the teachers and staff, and there were few students.

The forest was not really big, and was about the size of the campus.

In the forest, there was a small lake which was connected to the river outside. The water was flowing, and as there was some mist in the morning, the lake looked really like a fairy-like place.

However, Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng both weren't the type to admire sceneries. The two jogged all the way to the lake from the dorms, which was a simple warm up that dispelled the laziness in their body.

“Since you have already learned the breathing technique, I will teach you fighting styles now. If you learn this, and have more experience, then fighting three to five people alone should be no problem!”

Fang Dacheng didn't dilly-dally with Qin Fang, and directly started the lesson.

“I will go through the practice moves first. Observe carefully, then I will slowly instruct you later.”

“En, go on!”

Qin Fang nodded his head and agreed.

Thus, Fang Dacheng started practicing. Like the breathing techniques, Fang Dacheng’s fighting style was a real style, but wasn’t famous, and didn’t have a name either.

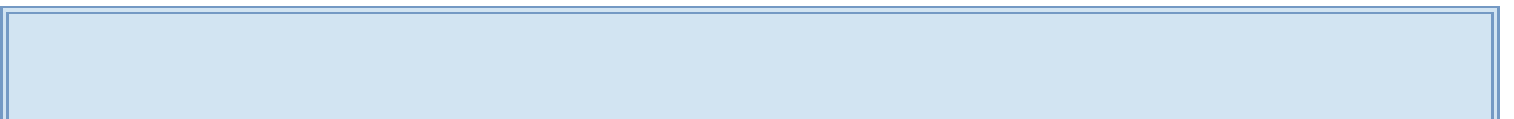
The movements were simple, but Qin Fang still observed it very attentively. From time to time, he would try it himself. He also especially thought about some movements he didn’t understand, and he was frowning all the time. He looked like he couldn’t understand something, causing him to get absent-minded.

But, if he was able to comprehend the movement, then he would have a rush of exhilaration, and the expression on his face would instantly revert.

As if intoxicated by the martial arts.

That was Qin Fang’s current condition.

Now, he had an ability called photographic memory. Though it wasn’t registered as a skill, with it could make everything he sees his own, and become his skill.



<Skill learned: [Nameless Fighting Style], Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%>

<[Nameless Fighting Style], a simplified version of a fighting style taught by humans. It was derived from a certain ancient fighting style. It's power is so-so, and raising the skill proficiency will allow you to learn the complete ancient fighting style!>

As expected, when Fang Dacheng finished practicing the whole fighting style, a notice appeared in Qin Fang's mind, and pulled him back him from his intoxicated state.

“How is it? Are there any problems? If there isn't, then you can practice with me! If you have any doubts, ask me anytime!”

After calling out Qin Fang, Fang Dacheng already got into a stance, and was starting to practice again. This time, he did it very slowly, and the movements were split out to allow Qin Fang to better learn and follow.

However, Qin Fang had amazingly finished doing the full set of movements shown already, and when he did, he found Fang Dacheng looking at him with shock. Fang Dacheng was now still doing the third movement, and he himself was surprised at Qin Fang's display.

“Err... Fourth Brother, did you learn this before?”

Even if Fang Dacheng was dense, he actually knew how to sense the situation. Under normal circumstances, he is very normal, and only during pressing situations would he start stuttering and be tongue-tied.

“No, I learned after you finished practicing once just now.”

Qin Fang shook his head and replied. He did indeed just learn, and did the movements he had seen just now again. His movements were very accurate, but strictly followed how Fang Dacheng did it. Thus, he even did some erroneous movements that Fang Dacheng didn't notice himself.

“What a monster! Even your movements are so smooth...”

Even if Fang Dacheng had already treated Qin Fang as a top grade genius in martial arts, when Qin Fang did the movements after only one look, Fang Dacheng was still so shocked that his jaws were almost dropping.

He had seen people who learned fast before, but not this fast!

From the start till now, Fang Dacheng had only did the movements once. And after this once was witnessed by Qin Fang, Qin Fang could already remember everything and do it. This speed... was simply astounding.

Back then, other than the joy he felt when he finally learned the style, Fang Dacheng also had the pain-filled memories of getting

caned on the butt for three months while trying to learn it...

However, the two didn't spend much time on this topic. Even if Fang Dacheng was surprised, compared to Qin Fang being able to do the breathing technique immediately, learning this fighting style was much simpler. Naturally, Qin Fang being able to do so should be a given.

Fang Dacheng was treating Qin Fang quite well. He did not hide any of his knowledge, and whatever Qin Fang didn't understand, Fang Dacheng would thoroughly explain.

Of course, this fighting style was not hard, but what Qin Fang pointed out every time made even Fang Dacheng shocked. Then, he will deliberate about it, and upon understanding himself, he will explain it to Qin Fang. Of course, his explanations had his own views mixed into it.

Chapter 76: Attracting Customers

Qin Fang being able to learn so quickly was mainly because of him being able to turn the things he has learned into skills. Even if he was a beginner, after practicing a few times, Qin Fang was already familiarised with the fighting style.

Pestering Fang Dacheng to spar with him for awhile, it ended in Qin Fang's complete defeat. Luckily, this was not a life-and-death match, and was only a spar. Thus, none of them were injured.

The simple morning practices quickly ended, and the two jogged back to the dorm, discovering that there were more and more people too.

“Brothers, wake up! Come with me to go and eat breakfast!”

It was only 6 plus now, and to students like them, it was the time when they were sleeping the best. Yet, they were forcibly called up by Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng.

“Big Brother, Fourth Brother, you guys are really too vicious! I was just enjoying my time with a fairy in my dream...”

The four didn't want to wake up, and was complaining about their disturbed good dream. After complaining, they hugged their blankets and wanted to go back to sleep.

“Quickly get up! Quickly get used to waking up early. According

to my sources, if you don't wake up for military training on time, you will get heavily punished! I'm helping you now! If you want to embarrass yourself in front of all the girls in school, then I don't mind. Big Brother, let's go ourselves, and ignore them!"

Seeing that the four were going to sleep, Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng looked at each other speechless. However, Qin Fang was not done yet. He directly asked Fang Dacheng to go, and specially said those words.

whoosh!

They perhaps didn't hear the 'heavily punished part', but the moment they heard 'embarrass themselves in front of all the girls', all of them got up faster than rabbits.

"Don't go, don't go! I'm getting up now!"

All of them called out, and reluctantly left their sweet, sweet sheets. They then went to wash up, and under Qin Fang's lead, went to Qin Fang's Fragrant Feixue Noodle Restaurant.

After a few days of putting things in order, the noodle restaurant's business got better and better gradually. Especially after the school reopening, the flow of human traffic increased exponentially. As long as somebody had tasted Qin Fang's food before, then most of them who came to Orchid Park would be here to eat at Fragrant Feixue.

As for bringing his roommates there for breakfast, it was not because Qin Fang was being generous despite being poor. He mainly wanted to let them know where his restaurant was, and also to advertise it.

On the road, he also called Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. When he did, he realised that both of them had arrived earlier than him.

“Fourth Brother, so this is your restaurant? Fragrant Feixue... what a girly name!”

When the group reached the restaurant, they first noticed the restaurant’s name. Xiao Nan immediately rudely retorted the name, causing the others to laugh too. That obviously meant they all had the same thinking as Xiao Nan, and towards this, Qin Fang could only smile bitterly.

“Hmm? The store is quite good looking, and is very clean. Not bad!”

When the group entered, they once again started criticising the shop. Luckily, they didn’t say anything that would make Qin Fang want to run away crying this time. Or else, Qin Fang would really use the [Nameless Fighting Style] he had just learned to knock some teeth off Xiao Nan’s gums.

“Okay, stop talking! Sit down quickly! I will go and make some noodles for all of you.”

The moment Qin Fang reached the restaurant, it would mean the restaurant was officially open. Perhaps due to a six people group being very noticeable in the morning, some customers who were early birds also noticed, and came over too.

Open fire, boil the water, make the noodles, cook the noodles, take it out, put the seasoning. The whole process was as smooth as running water. The roommates had just sat down for not long, and while talking, saw Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue serving them their noodles while smiling.

“Noodles that Fourth Brother personally made... I must try it!”

Xiao Nan had wanted to give a speech before eating, but realised that his roommates had already been bewitched by the alluring smell and had already started eating.

Among these people, the fiercest was naturally the one with the biggest appetite, and who had just exercised, Fang Dacheng. As the only one who had tried Qin Fang's noodle before, he didn't hold back, and immediately started eating with big mouthfuls. He really looked like a person who had been starving for days.

“You guys are monsters...”

When Xiao Nan realised they started eating without him, he also noticed that those who had eaten would have a frozen expression. This scared Xiao Nan and he didn't even dare to move his chopsticks.

“What’s with those expression? Is the noodles not good?”

When he asked that question, he looked at Fang Dacheng who was eating it like it was really delicious. Fang Dacheng had already finished half of the bowl in such a short span of time!

“It’s really... It’s really... too delicious!”

Shen Yang spent a long time trying to squeeze out his words, and said those words after much difficulty, as if he was choking. It made Xiao Nan want to slap Shen Yang a few times to help him get his breathing in order.

After saying that, Shen Yang joined Fang Dacheng in the crazy eating army. He already had a big body, and compared to his body, the bowl of noodles looked like a toy. His eating speed was really fast, even faster than Fang Dacheng, and it was terrifying.

“Is it really so delicious? You guys are not trolling me, right?”

Xiao Nan was suspicious. Even if the bowl of noodles in front of him was emitting an overwhelmingly fragrant smell, whether it would taste as good as it smelled was another story.

“Forget it! Since it’s Fourth Brother’s noodles, we have to support him no matter what!”

Xiao Nan gritted his teeth, and immediately sent noodles into his mouth with his chopsticks. He didn’t look like he was eating, but

ingesting poison. Luckily, Qin Fang was busy in the kitchen, and was not outside. Otherwise, he would have vomited blood because of Xiao Nan's display.

However, the moment it entered his mouth, the soup touched Xiao Nan's tongue, causing him to instantly feel that the soup was extremely delicious. His expectations automatically lifted up.

He then chewed the noodles, and it was springy, and good. As for the seasoning, it made Xiao Nan feel like his eyes were getting brighter.

He was someone who had eaten food all over the world. But comparing all the noodles he had eaten, Qin Fang's bowl was among the most delicious he ever had. He wasn't stingy and started praising the noodles.

“Damn, it is really too good!”

Xiao Nan was really excited, and even cursed due to it. This instantly caused the face of the customers who hadn't gotten their noodles yet to change. They had not expected much from the noodles at first, but those around Qin Fang's roommates were now harbouring higher hopes for Qin Fang's noodles. They even started asking the two beauties when their noodles would be served...

Chapter 77: Partnership Plans

Expectedly, all the customers who tried Qin Fang's noodles praised it to high heavens, especially saying that the sauce was exceptional. This was all within Qin Fang's expectations.

The noodles Qin Fang made were good, but it couldn't be told so easily. On the other hand, the tasty sauce could be found to be better than the rest easily, as it was obvious.

After the roommates finished their first bowl, they couldn't resist the urge to get a second, and they returned to the dorm with bloated stomachs.

Qin Fang had wanted to say bye to them, but seeing that the restaurant had so many customers, Qin Fang had no time to stop at all. Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were also busy, so the roommates only said a simple bye to the girls before leaving.

One day passed quickly, and only during late into the night did Qin Fang drag his tired body back to the dorm. When he returned, Qin Fang saw his roommates around Second Brother Xiao Nan looking at movies on the newest laptop while eating nuts. They were really living the life.

Originally, freshmen were not yet allowed to bring computers into the dorms. But to rich people like Xiao Nan, the rules were bullshit. If the manager of the dorm dared to confiscate his laptop, he would just buy another ten to use. After all, he didn't lack any money.

“Fourth Brother, have you ever thought about expanding your noodle restaurant’s business? I think it is quite feasible... as long as you nod your head, your brother, me, will invest in you!”

When Qin Fang finished showering and was preparing to use the breathing technique again, Xiao Nan walked out from the movie watching group and sat beside Qin Fang before asking him that question.

“I think I can’t! As you can see, when business started getting good, three of us became busy as hell. If we expanded...”

Qin Fang shook his head while smiling wryly. The noodles restaurant’s business was getting a little too good. Even though they had only opened for a few days, their brand name was already set up.

“You are indeed an idiot! I will say it straight, so don’t be offended...”

Qin Fang’s rejection immediately caused Xiao Nan to give him a look of disdain.

“How could there be a boss like you?! If business is too busy, why not hire more people? If three of you is not enough, then hire another three! You should set your sights further, and don’t restrict yourself to a small boss cum head chef position. You should make yourself a leader, and only need to order your subordinates to do things. And all you have to do, is to sip on a cup of tea, and

quietly sit there and watch the money falling into your pockets.”

“But...”

Even if Qin Fang thought what Xiao Nan said made a lot of sense, there were a lot of problems with it. For example, the control of the initial cost price of doing business.

Fragrant Feixue had only opened for around 4 to 5 days only, and the business only started getting good today. The money the three of them invested into the restaurant hasn't been recovered yet, so how could they have the spare money to hire people?

“I know what you are worrying about, and that's why I'm speaking to you now, right?”

Xiao Nan said with a smile.

“Though I ate your noodles for the first time today, I will not eat it for nothing. When we came back, I had nothing to do, so I specially made this. Here, for you!”

As he was talking, Xiao Nan took out a few sheets of paper from his bed. On the paper, words were all squeezed together, and everything was handwritten.

“Fragrant Feixue Noodle Restaurant Management Guidebook And Future Expansion Outline”

Seeing the title of these papers, Qin Fang corrected his posture, and attentively went through the contents of the papers. Even if Xiao Nan's handwriting was horrendous, Qin Fang could still read and guess the words, and got the general idea down.

When Xiao Nan ate the first bowl of noodles, he didn't taste it properly. Due to it being too good, he couldn't hold himself back and ate too quickly. When the second bowl of noodles came, he started tasting it carefully.

As a rich man's son who had ate almost everything one could, though he didn't eat noodles much, he did eat quite a lot. Thus, he could taste that Qin Fang's noodle making skills were good. However, just because he could do so didn't mean the others could. At least, all the other customers could only taste that the noodles were springy, and that was all.

Even more customers noticed the seasonings though. With the secret sauce in it, it let the already delicious and springy noodles reach a whole new level of deliciousness.

Thus, as Xiao Nan watched Qin Fang working hard, he started having some ideas of his own. It was actually very simple. Xiao Nan supplies the money to expand the restaurant and he will be the one managing. Qin Fang who currently had the restaurant, coupled with his skills, will get some shares in the newly expanded restaurant. The two will thus cooperate and run a bigger noodle restaurant.

“Fourth Brother, I actually don’t want much from you. Just treat it as our trial investment during our initiation into society. You also know me, I can spend money like a king, but as for earning money... hehe!”

Xiao Nan was saying his most heartfelt and sincere words now. As more and more shenanigans about rich people’s kids are surfacing, children of rich people’s reputation are getting worse. Though Xiao Nan wasn’t that bad, he was indeed one of the hedonistic children of rich people.

As a person who will one day succeed his family’s business, the few short years of university could be the last time he will be able to just let loose and have as much fun as he wants. Though the investment this time was just a trial run, it was also a trial for Xiao Nan to prepare for the future.

Silently closing his eyes, Qin Fang started thinking about the feasibility of this plan.

The secret sauce recipe was obtained from Strong Rat. However, with his intermediate [Culinary Arts], unless Strong Rat’s father crawl out from his grave, nobody could make the sauce better than Qin Fang.

If Qin Fang expanded the restaurant with Xiao Nan’s investments, then Qin Fang wouldn’t even need to worry about hiring chefs, waiters, and even their uniform. Qin Fang only needed to provide enough sauce. The sauce could make the noodles delicious, and though the noodles wouldn’t be able to compare to his handmade one, it was still acceptable.

More importantly, Qin Fang could escape from making noodles all day if that were the case. Then, he would have more time to get more and train better skills!

Lastly, Qin Fang was still a student in the end. Now, lessons hasn't officially started yet, so he still had time. But after some time, when lessons really start, he really won't have any time to rest at all.

“Second Brother, I agree with your plan. However, the noodle restaurant is not mine alone. The two girls are also owners. Wait for me to discuss this plan with them first!”

After contemplating for awhile, Qin Fang accepted the plan. Back then, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue had wanted to open a restaurant mostly for Qin Fang's sake, and that Qin Fang knew in his heart very clearly.

Now, with the addition of Xiao Nan, it was naturally a good thing.

“You can settle that by yourself. If you guys come to a conclusion, then tell me, no matter what you guys decide to do!”

Xiao Nan smiled, and went back into the group to watch movies and boast again.

Qin Fang's breathing practice had to be delayed, and instead, he

called Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue to meet somewhere. This matter had to be discussed face to face among the three of them. After all, certain things couldn't be made clear on the phone.

“Wow, Feifei, going out so late at night? Are you meeting with some rich guy?”

After receiving Qin Fang's call, Tang Feifei didn't hesitate to come up from her bed and change her clothes. She also put on some light makeup, which caused her roommates to start gossiping.

“You gossipers... Hmph! I won't tell you!”

Tang Feifei stuck her hands on her waist, and looked at the gossiping ladies in disdain. After that, she walked out of the dorm cheerfully. However, when she was going downstairs, Tang Feifei coincidentally met Xiao Muxue, instantly causing Tang Feifei's high spirits to dampen by a bit. In her heart, she was scolding the blockheaded Qin Fang for being so dense and unromantic...

Chapter 78: Catching A Thief

Though Tang Feifei was a little unhappy in her heart, she still greeted Xiao Muxue with a smile, and went with her to the place Qin Fang asked them to go.

However, the girls didn't know that Qin Fang had run into some trouble, and was even trouble that pounced towards him when he wasn't even looking for it.

“Dear schoolmate, I'm really not a thief! This vase is really mine!”

A thin handsome guy who was around thirty years old was sprawled out on the ground. His head was slightly tilted, or it should be said that it was tilted by Qin Fang's knees. Under Qin Fang's suppression, the man had no choice but to just lay down there, and the vase he was talking about was now in Qin Fang's hands.

“You think I will believe your words? Deep into the night, and you are hugging this vase and leaving the staff's dorm sneakily. Only if my brain was knocked silly by a door would I believe you!”

Qin Fang didn't believe the man, and looked at the ‘thief’ he caught in disdain.

Taking into consideration the fact that there were too many people near the dorms, and that love scandals would be abound if people saw Qin Fang meeting two pretty girls, Qin Fang set up the

meeting spot at the more deserted staff dorm area.

However, he didn't expect that while he was sitting on the bench on the streets, he would see this suspicious guy. During such a hot summer, he was wearing a jacket, and he used the jacket to hide the vase while walking out sneakily.

A guy with suspicious movements, stick-thin body, and small shady eyes. He looked like the definition of a thief, and even if it was somebody other than Qin Fang, they would think the 'thief' was a real thief too.

“No! I'm speaking the truth, this vase really belongs to my house! It's my dad's!”

The handsome 'thief' was suppressed by Qin Fang until he was grimacing in pain. Though Qin Fang looked weak, he still had all stats +5. Thus, Qin Fang was definitely stronger than this LV1 thief.

On top of that, Qin Fang had just learned a fighting style from Fang Dacheng this morning, and the thief had already tasted Qin Fang's fist. The fist instantly made the LV1 thief almost puke out his food, which was why he was on the ground without any resistance now.

Luckily, that was the case, or else Qin Fang wouldn't be able to guarantee the safety of the vase in his hands.

“Don’t bullshit me anymore! I have already called the police, and before they come, don’t think about me letting you off!”

Qin Fang was not an easily scammed guy. Since the thief has already been caught, he must naturally be handed over to the police. However, his face was slightly red when he said that, and the handsome guy below him also had an interesting expression.

Qin Fang did apprehend the handsome guy, but he had never taken out his phone during the whole process, so how could he have call the police? Could it be Qin Fang was a wireless phone himself?!

“Dear schoolmate, if you want to bluff, please do it more properly! Even if I was easily caught by you, you shouldn’t treat me as an idiot, right?”

The handsome guy said with a wry smile.

“You win! I will tell you the truth. My name is Chen Jiangnan, and I am the son of this university’s Professor Chen Fanghai. I have a phone in my pocket, and you can call him to verify this information.”

“Chen Fanghai? I don’t know him.”

However, Qin Fang’s face was full of suspicion, but what Qin Fang said was the truth. He was a first year freshman, and don’t even know a single teacher so far, much less a professor!

“Urk!”

The guy’s face was instantly frozen, and his expression was really interesting. He had thought that the moment he mentioned his father’s name, Qin Fang would release him. He didn’t think that Qin Fang wouldn’t care at all.

“Qin Fang... what are you doing?”

At this moment, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue who were holding hands and idling chatting arrived, and saw Qin Fang half kneeling on the ground, in a really weird pose.

Well, the lighting at this area wasn’t really good, and it was a little dark. The two girls didn’t see the one lying down, and only saw Qin Fang.

“Feifei, Muxue, I caught a thief! Did any of you bring your phone? If you did, help me call the police.”

Hearing Tang Feifei’s voice, Qin Fang immediately turned his head and made a request.

Tang Feifei was slightly shocked, and while walking towards Qin Fang, she also took a phone from her handbag, wanting to call the police.

“Don’t-Don’t call the police! I’m not a thief! Ah!”

Chen Jiangnan naturally shouted out violently, and the merciless Qin Fang pressed down on Chen Jiangnan’s neck with his knee a little, causing Chen Jiangnan to cry out in pain.

“I’m really not a thief! I am Professor Chen’s son, and the vase belongs to my house... Also, fake reports will result in a jail term!”

Whether it was due to fearing a police report, or fearing getting blamed despite being innocent, Chen Jiangnan endured Qin Fang’s hard knee and shouted.

“Qin Fang, why not we... ask him first!”

Tang Feifei was quite hesitant. Looking at Chen Jiangnan who was on the floor, he looked really pitiful. The number had already been dialed, but she didn’t press the call button, and instead, started discussing with Qin Fang.

“Right, Qin Fang, let’s ask him first! With the three of us here, he won’t be able to run away anyways.”

Xiao Muxue helped Tang Feifei from the side. Excluding Tang Feifei, Qin Fang and Xiao Muxue were only ordinary people. They didn’t know whether fake reports would really land them in jail. Even Tang Feifei who was the daughter of a politician was half-blind towards the law.

“Errr... okay then.”

Qin Fang thought about it, and felt that their suggestion was indeed reasonable. Thus, he lifted the knee that was pressing down on Chen Jiangnan. However, he still held both his hands, and placed them behind Chen Jiangnan's back. With his strength, restraining Chen Jiangnan was a piece of cake. A pity that there was no ropes, or Qin Fang would really tie him up on the streetlight.

“Talk. From whose house did you steal, and what did you steal?”

After confirming the Chen Jiangnan cannot escape, Qin Fang started imitating the police, and started questioning Chen Jiangnan, the ‘criminal’.

“I stole the vase... urk! Bah! Bah! Bah! I didn't steal anything! This vase originally belonged to my house, and I'm just taking it!”

Almost instinctively, Chen Jiangnan was lead on by Qin Fang's words and said he was stealing. However, he quickly changed his words, and resolutely said he didn't steal anything.

“Stop bullshitting me. Have you ever seen anyone taking their own things so sneakily?”

Qin Fang didn't believe Chen Jiangnan's words. He personally witnessed Chen Jiangnan behaving suspiciously and sneaking out of the dorm. He looked no different from a thief.

“I already said I didn’t steal... Fine, I will tell you the truth. That vase is one of the most expensive antique vases my dad owns. I have a bad habit...”

When he was talking, he wanted to use his hands to express himself. Unfortunately, his hands were locked by Qin Fang, and he couldn’t move it no matter what. Thus, he had no choice but to continue with his mouth only.

“Mahjong.. I must play mahjong no matter what! Just recently, I lost a little money, and in panic, borrowed a little money from somebody. Now, the time to repay the debt is coming, but I haven’t got my pay yet. So... without a choice... I planned to use this vase to...”

“Gambling addict...”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue mercilessly gave Chen Jiangnan their evaluation of him. However, Chen Jiangnan didn’t do much, and just bitterly smiled. Gambling was his vice, and that was the truth.

“So you are selling this fake antique vase to pay off your debt?”

Unlike the girls, Qin Fang suddenly said those words, stunning everybody else on the scene.

Fake antique vase...?

Chapter 79: Evaluating Antiques

“Fake?”

Chen Jiangnan’s face was immediately frozen stiff, and his eyes were filled with disbelief.

“Impossible! Dad always cared for it like it was his baby, so how could it be fake?”

“Whether you believe or not is up to you!”

Qin Fang shrugged his shoulders, and calmly replied.

Qin Fang of course could tell what the ‘antique vase’ was. Qin Fang who had nothing to do used his [Appraisal] on the vase, and the result was...

<[An Excellent Imitation Of An Antique Vase]>

Will Qin Fang’s skill be wrong?

Obviously not!

Well, it hadn’t said anything wrong until now.

And that was the result of the skill's appraisal. Even if Qin Fang himself couldn't tell where was the vase fake. At least from the appearance, the vase was exquisitely made, and emanated an ancient aura.

“Are you sure this antique is fake?”

After getting shocked by Qin Fang's words, and seeing Qin Fang's confident look, Chen Jiangnan also started doubting the authenticity of the vase. After hesitating, he couldn't resist the urge to make a request.

“Err... who are you again? Can you release me, and let me make a call?”

“What do you think?”

Qin Fang didn't care about Chen Jiangnan, and wanted to remind Tang Feifei to call the police.

“Qin Fang, from how I see him... he looks like he is telling the truth! Why not we let him make a call? I will call from my phone!”

Tang Feifei was more soft-hearted, and seeing Chen Jiangnan that seemed like he was not faking his panic, she started persuading Qin Fang.

“Err...fine...”

Qin Fang was hesitant, but against Tang Feifei’s puppy dog eyes, he had no way to resist. Thus, he could only nod his head, and threw Chen Jiangnan’s phone that he took out of the pocket to Tang Feifei.

“Is your dad’s contact saved under the name ‘Old Man’?”

Under Chen Jiangnan’s guidance, Tang Feifei quickly found the target, that is Professor Chen Fanghai. However, the name was ‘Old Man’, so Tang Feifei couldn’t help but confirm with Cheng Jiangnan again.

“En, it is!”

Chen Jiangnan got awkward, but still nodded his head.

Tang Feifei quickly dialed in the number, and the powerful voice of an old man resounded.

“Hello, how are you? Cheng Fanghai speaking...”

“En, it’s him!”

Hearing the person on the other hand saying his name, Tang Feifei nodded her head, and gave the phone to Chen Jiangnan after getting Qin Fang’s approval. Qin Fang had also released only one

hand so Cheng Jiangnan could take the phone himself. Qin Fang couldn't possibly ask Tang Feifei to hold the phone for Cheng Jiangnan all the time, right?

“Dad, it's me, Jiangnan!”

Chen Jiangnan took over the phone and said his name too. Then, he went into the important matter.

“Errr, today, something happened, and it has to do with your precious antique flower vase! En! RRight, it's like that... I met some of my friends who dabbles in antiques, and while chatting, talked about your vase too. Guess what they said though. They said that your vase was... fake! It was not a real antique, but an excellent imitation...”

“Impossible!”

Qin Fang couldn't hear most of what Chen Donghai said, but heard that sentence loud and clear. Qin Fang could even imagine getting covered with saliva after getting shouted at.

“Dad, what I said is true. If you don't believe, you can ask Uncle Lu to help you appraise the vase. Then you will know if what I say is true or not...”

Unknowingly, Chen Jiangnan seemed like he had really believed Qin Fang's words, and his words were said with conviction.

“Okay, okay, I will ask him now...”

Chen Donghai went silent for a while, and seemed to have said something, while Cheng Jiangnan kept nodding his head.

However, Qin Fang didn't care about this, and appraised Chen Jiangnan. When he did, he got a different appraisal.

<Cheng Jiangnan who was misunderstood as a thief...>

Seeing that result, Qin Fang knew that he had indeed made a mistake, and immediately let go of Chen Jiangnan's arms, returning his freedom.

“Sorry, brother, I'm really sorry! I misunderstood you!”

Qin Fang suddenly apologising so fervently made Chen Jiangnan a little silly instead. Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue were also shocked, and they were muttering in their heart: How could he decide that Chen Jiangnan was not a thief after a few sentences?

Of course, Qin Fang will never tell them the reason.

“So the results of appraisal will also change...”

Qin Fang reaped quite a lot from this incident, being able to

further understand his [Appraisal] skill.

“Qin Fang, today, I must really thank you! If not for you treating me as a thief and apprehending me, I would have taken this fake to pay off my debts... and end up with chopped limbs! Such great help cannot be settled with just thanks. I still have things to do today, but I will definitely find you and repay you some other day!

Chen Jiangnan seemed to be in a great hurry, and after thanking Qin Fang profusely, left hurriedly. Of course, he left with the fake vase in his hands too.

“Qin Fang, when did you know how to evaluate antiques?”

Chen Jiangnan did go, but Tang Feifei’s curiosity was piqued, and immediately asked Qin Fang with a smile.

She had also taken the vase to look at it just now, and looked it looked to be a really exquisite and excellent antique. However, for Qin Fang to be able to judge it as fake after just one glance was amazing.

Of course, whether it was real or fake, or whether Qin Fang was right or now, it was still unknown. But Tang Feifei chose to believe in Qin Fang.

“This... when I was at my hometown, some people would come over and dig up old graves. I didn’t have anything to do, so I went there to see and ask about antiques, allowing me to know a little

about it.”

What Qin Fang said was the truth. There were indeed grave raiders. After all, Qin Fang’s hometown had some ancient tombs, and some people had dug out precious jades from the graves before. Those who were into antiques thus started coming to dig graves too, hoping that they will get something valuable others had left behind and earn some money.

However, those people obviously didn’t have much interactions with a child like Qin Fang. They even hoped that all the villagers like Qin Fang wouldn’t know what they are doing, so that they will be able to dig out something good and keep it to themselves!

Of course, with this excuse, Tang Feifei couldn’t find any fault with Qin Fang.

“Then tell me about...”

Tang Feifei seemed like she still had a lot to ask, but was immediately interrupted by Qin Fang. Qin Fang immediately started explaining why he asked them out, and explained Xiao Nan’s plan to the girls.

“I myself agree with this plan, but since you two are also shareholders, I must ask for your opinion too...”

“A good plan!”

Xiao Muxue's reaction was very simple, and her evaluation was succinct.

“Then let's go on with this plan then. Actually, I had wanted to do something like that a long time ago. I'm just afraid that you will... never mind... Anyways, like this, you would be able to become free, and need not restrict yourself to a small noodle restaurant anymore!”

Tang Feifei was more realistic and talented for business, and had wanted to expand the business a long time ago. However, she was scared of hurting Qin Fang's pride, and also, cherished the shop a lot as it was the child of Qin Fang's and her own hard work. However, ever since Xiao Muxue's appearance, she started panicking, and had wanted to pull Qin Fang away since a long time ago already.

“Since you all agree, then I will go back and discuss with Second Brother!”

Tang Feifei was a kind girl, and didn't harbour any evil intent towards Qin Fang. Thus, Qin Fang didn't think much about her words, and after smiling, said goodbye. Thus, this matter was settled just like that.

The unromantic Qin Fang didn't invite the two girls to go on a romantic date. Well, it was hard for a romantic stroll in the first place with one guy and two girls. So they chatted a little, and walked towards the girls dorm. After Qin Fang escorted the girls back, he went back to his own dorm too.

“To think that [Appraisal] can evaluate artifacts too... This is also not a bad way to get rich!”

As Qin Fang was walking, he couldn't help but have such a thought.

Chapter 80: Skill: [Art Of Deception]

When Qin Fang returned, his brothers were still not sleeping yet. The weather was indeed hot, and they couldn't sleep even if they wanted to. Thus, they started playing poker together.

Anyways, freshmen really had no entertainment whatsoever. Computers were not allowed, nor were they provided. Thus, they could only gather and play poker or chess to while away their time. Well, it could also improve their relationship too.

Of course, they didn't gamble money. They only made punishment games for losers. For example, walk around with a strip of paper with embarrassing things written on it, run downstairs and shout "I am a PIG!!!" while hugging the streetlight in the middle of the night, or call any girl among the dorm, and not caring who it was, shout "I love you!", etc.

"Yo, Fourth Brother. You are back! Just in time too! I have something to do, so help me play for awhile..."

When Qin Fang came back, Xiao Nan was on the phone, and his laptop was playing some gentle music. The other four were crowded around a table and playing "Fight The Landlord". Gao Ming who seemed to have an upset stomach immediately pulled Qin Fang over to play for him, before rushing for the toilet.

"So, Fourth Brother, will you play?"

Shen Yang said confidently. They were playing a four-way game,

and he was the winner. That was why he was having a winner's confidence now.

“I only know how to play, and my skills are limited!”

The gameplay itself was easy. From three people to four people, it meant adding one more deck only. But that made the game much more complicated and interesting, thus increasing the difficulty of winning too. Qin Fang definitely knew how to play, but as he said, he won't do well.

Since they weren't playing on computer, they had to manually shuffle and collect their cards. Thus, the four's battle begun.

Everything proceeded normally, and when Gao Ming came out of the toilet, Qin Fang had already lost a few rounds. Whether he was the landlord or not, he would get destroyed by the others. This really matched what he said about 'my skills are limited'. The brother all joked about him because of this.

The battle continued, and Qin Fang was drawing a card while wanting to let Gao Ming have a seat too. Perhaps due to his concentration being disturbed, when he drew a card, he messed up a little, and didn't take the card he should have, but the one under. Even he himself didn't realise until it was in his hands, and the others too didn't notice a thing.

<Skill learned: [Art of Deception], Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%>

When the notice suddenly appeared in his mind, Qin Fang was scared out of wits, and almost exclaimed from shock. However, the expression on his face was quite weird, and he also forgot to draw his cards.

“What are you doing, Forth Brother? Quickly draw your card!”

Seeing that Qin Fang was distracted, the others were immediately unhappy, and Shen Yang who was next to him immediately used his big body to get close to Qin Fang and shout into his ears.

“Urk! I’m fine, I’m fine.”

After getting called, Qin Fang recovered and seeing that the others didn’t notice him taking the wrong card, Qin Fang was slightly surprised.

<[Sleight Of Hand], deception and illusions of all sorts. Use carefully, and don’t harm yourself or others with it.>

As the generation who has seen many Hong Kong films about gambling, almost nobody didn’t know about the King of Gambling, the God of Gambling, the Gambling Saint etc., and was also familiar with the sleight of hand they used. Many children even started trying to learn such tricks, hoping that they would be able

to win millions of dollars and get rich overnight.

However, these tricks were used mainly while gambling, and was not a right method. You can't blame the system for having such a description, and the system was obviously discouraging usage of it frequently.

“To use, or not to use, that is the question...”

While Qin Fang was drawing his card, he contemplated about this problem.

Gambling, something that had existed since human started existing. It practically became one of the vices of humans, and you could say that everybody was constantly gambling. Whether it was gambling with oneself, with others, with the heavens, or with Mother Earth.

One could say that one couldn't leave gambling. Similarly, nobody could leave the use of sleight of hands, but it was only whether they knew how to use it or not. Some simply didn't know how to; some use it for justice, while some use it for evil.

“If used for justice, it is good. If used for evil, it is bad.”

Qin Fand suddenly recalled the words that would often be said while dealing with those evil sects in martial arts novels. One sentence in particular was clearly remembered. “Not all who are part of the righteous sect are righteous, and not all who are part of

the evil sect are evil.”

“Since this is just a game to have fun with brothers, and no money or other things are involved in this, using it a little is no big deal.”

They only wanted to play a little, and was simple entertainment. There was nothing else involved.

Thus, Qin Fang glanced at the others, before using [Sleight Of Hand]. When his fingers were drawing the card, it slightly moved, and he got the card under the card he should have drawn. Though the card below may be useless, Qin Fang could at least train the skill by doing so.

Thus, every time Qin Fang drew a card, it was time for Qin Fang to perform his show. He had never drawn the card he should have, and always secretly stole the one under.

A pity that his skills now was still really shit. Cards that he should lose was still lost, cards that he should have won was not won, and he was still being made fun of by his brothers. Even Gao Ming who was standing behind him was starting to tease him too. However, nobody noticed that the cards in Qin Fang’s hands were changing all the time.

Everytime he stole a card, Qin Fang could deepen his understanding of the skill. Everytime he shuffled the card, Qin Fang could grasp the location of every cards.

After 10 rounds, Qin Fang's skill improved to the point that Qin Fang already knew where every card was, and the whole game was in his control. As long as he willed for it, he would be able to draw any card he wanted in the deck.

“Okay, it's late now, and it's time to end this. This is the last round! Fourth Brother, prepare to go and hug a pole and scream!”

Qin Fang and the others used the point system, and the landlord will get 3 points if he wins, and lose 3 points if he lost. The farmers on the other hand will win or lose a point. Of course, there were multipliers in the rules which allowed one to earn more points.

And until now, Qin Fang had already lost over 20 points, and lost the most among the four. The chance of him making a comeback was abysmal, unless he had all the multipliers and won this round.

“Fine, this is the last round! Oh dear fairy sister, help me!”

Qin Fang didn't mind this being the last round, but asking him to go out and shout “I am a pig!”? That was too embarrassing. Thus, Qin Fang couldn't resist the temptation to go all out, and specially made a weird prayer before the round started, causing the others to exclaim.

The last round started, and the four started drawing cards. Gao Ming stood behind Qin Fang, and quietly watched.

At the start, Qin Fang's hand was really messy, really, really

messy. It was worse than the worst hand you could ever get. But, Gao Ming noticed that Qin Fang's deck started getting stronger as the game went on.

Qin Fang had all the best cards gathered, and he almost had all the bombs. When Qin Fang was done, he had three to four groups of bombs, and all of them were the multiplier type.

If this was not savage enough, when Gao Ming looked at Shen Yang, Fang Dacheng and Xi Xiaojun's deck, his face turned interesting.

Gao Ming looked at Shen Yang who was still happily gloating in pity. Shen Yang was indeed the biggest winner just now. Anybody could be the one hugging a pole, but definitely not him.

However, this round made it such that anyone could win, but not him. His bombs were big, but were all the smallest...

The results would be as you imagined. When Shen Yang thought he was going to win no matter what, he suffered the combined attack of the other 3. When the multiplier bombs kept hitting him, Shen Yang's expression got really funny.

The result was obvious. The deck's point was multiplied by a few thousand times, and with the base of 3 points, Shen Yang who had around 40 to 50 points lost by ten thousand points. In the end, Shen Yang was almost crying...

Chapter 81: The Beautiful Policewoman Who Can(?) Cook

Shen Yang's tragedy was not one that could be described by anyone. Only when they finished did Qin Fang understand that the rule was that for every ten points they lost by, they had to run out and shout "I am a pig!" once.

And... in the end, after the last round, Shen Yang lost by ten thousand points. Even if he goes out to start shouting now, he would be shouting for a whole term before he can finish.

Luckily, everybody did this punishment game as a form of entertainment, and only asked Shen Yang to shout 'I am a pig!' three times. On top of that, he had to clean the dorm room for one month. That was the watered down punishment.

The night went by peacefully.

In the morning, Qin Fang once again went with Fang Dacheng to the forest to practice martial arts. Qin Fang really looked like an expert when practicing the fighting style now, but what really made Qin Fang feel a change in his body was the breathing technique.

After almost every breathing session, Qin Fang could feel all his organs being used. Not only did it expel all the exhaustion accumulated during the day, it even made the organs very excited and active. Though his sleeping time reduced by a lot during these two days, he didn't feel tired at all.

When they returned to the dorm after practice, they didn't call up the others who were still sleeping again. Mainly because they played till it was very late yesterday, and they will definitely not be able to wake up so early now. Since they already knew the way to Fragrant Feixue, Qin Fang went on his repaired second-hand bike and cycle to the restaurant alone.

The partnership plan with Xiao Nan was already proceeding, but the renovation of the whole shop, the hiring of the new staff and other things will happen when Qin Fang and the others are having their half a month long military training.

Just right as the time when Qin Fang could not run the restaurant would be effectively used to upgrade it. Furthermore, these works would be supervised by someone Xiao Nan hired, and the three original owners only needed to pop in and check once in a while.

Naturally, before that happened, business had to go on. After all, they could still make profits everyday, and Qin Fang did need money for his future plans.

“Qin Fang, are you free tonight.”

Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue naturally came to the restaurant to help too, but when they were being busy, Tang Feifei suddenly asked Qin Fang if he was free.

“I don't think there is anything going on tonight. What is it?”

Qin Fang continued making noodles, while asking curiously.

“It’s Sister Xiao Ning. Didn’t you help her to apprehend the two fugitives last time? She was rewarded, and wanted to repay you. However, she didn’t have your contact info, so she made me a messenger. If you are okay with it, she will treat us to a meal tonight!”

Tang Feifei said everything as it was.

“Oh? So it’s Sister Xiao Ning... okay then!”

Qin Fang still had a deep impression of the heroic and valiant flower of the police department. Especially the scene where she tore down her dress, it was still fresh in Qin Fang’s mind.

“Then that’s good! I will call you when it’s time!”

Seeing that Qin Fang agreed, Tang Feifei naturally got really happy and excited. However, she didn’t disturb Qin Fang anymore, and went out to work. Meanwhile, the clueless Xiao Muxue was still busy serving customers.

A busy day went pass quickly, and the business was indeed getting better by the day. However, Qin Fang was holding even more expectations for when he gets to wash his hands off working and for the bigger noodle restaurant to have more customers.

Originally, Tang Feifei had wanted to pull Qin Fang out to go on a shopping spree and dress Qin Fang up before going for the dinner with Ning Yumo. However, after Qin Fang seriously rejected it, Tang Feifei had no choice but to give up.

“Originally, Sister Xiao Ning wanted to bring us out to eat. But, when she chased after the two fugitives herself last time, it let Uncle Ning get really angry, and she is now grounded. Thus, she can only treat us to a meal at her house...”

Tang Feifei simply explained the circumstances, and Qin Fang slightly nodded his head. He was admiring Ning Yumo being able to not only use a gun, but use a kitchen knife too.

As for how good Ning Yumo’s cooking was, even Tang Feifei was unsure.

Where Ning Yumo lived was not far away from the university, and was in the new area of the south side of the city. If Qin Fang came alone, he would not be able to find the house. But with Tang Feifei leading the way, things became simpler, and they reached Ning Yumo’s house not long after.

When the door was opened, they saw a beautiful girl who was wearing home clothes and holding a vegetable knife.

“Sister Xiao Ning, what are you doing? Did an enemy come to your house?”

Tang Feifei looked at the knife that was obviously shaking in Ning Yumo's hands with some fear. The knife's edge was still emitting a cold gleam, and with Ning Yumo's slightly sinister expression, it made for a scene that made one's heart alarmed and body leaping.

“No, no...! I'm killing the fish!”

Ning Yumo felt really awkward now. She had spent a long time trying to kill the fish, but just couldn't not matter what. She who had a bad temper was immediately triggered, causing her facial expression to turn a little sinister.

The doorbell had to ring at this time, and directly went to open the door while forgetting to put down the knife. Thus, Qin Fang and Tang Feifei coincidentally saw this terrifying scene.

“If you are killing fishes then just do it! Why make it seem so scary? I thought you were treating us as enemies!”

Tang Feifei entered along with Qin Fang, but still complained for having to experience something so scary.

“Okay, fine! Don't say anymore. Rest here for awhile, the dishes will be ready shortly!”

Ning Yumo's face also got red from embarrassment from Tang Feifei's words, letting Qin Fang see another side of Ning Yumo. However, Ning Yumo didn't join them to sit, but went to the

kitchen again.

“Why does something smell like it is burnt?”

Qin Fang’s nose was more sensitive than most, and while Tang Feifei didn’t notice anything, Qin Fang could already smell something burning.

“I think it’s coming from the kitchen...”

Qin Fang sniffed, and immediately sensed that the smell was coming from there. Thus, he immediately got up, and went to the kitchen.

The kitchen wasn’t that chaotic, and Qin Fang only saw Ning Yumo standing in front of the stove while holding a ladle on one hand and a thick recipe book on the other. The pot in front of her seemed to be cooking something, and the source of the burnt smell happened to be coming from that pot.

Qin Fang’s face instantly changed, and quickly rushed beside Ning Yumo. When he did, he noticed the total mess inside of the pot. There was too little oil, she forgot to flip the fish, etc. If the food didn’t get burnt under this circumstances, then something must be wrong.

Quickly snatching away the ladle from Ning Yumo’s hands, Qin Fang started doing emergency saving. Thus, things didn’t escalate until it was unsalvageable, and a fire disaster was prevented.

“Sister Xiao Ning, are you sure... you can cook?”

Even Qin Fang had already guessed that Ning Yumo was a beauty that had never even touched washing water before from her awkward movements, he didn't think that she would be even worse than he thought.

“Errr... I'm just not that experienced!”

Ning Yumo felt quite awkward, and carefully put the recipe book behind her back, as if she was scared of Qin Fang seeing it.

“No need to hide it, I've already seen it...”

Qin Fang smiled wryly. With Ning Yumo's slender body, even if she wanted to hide it, with the recipe book being so big, there was nowhere to do so.

“Go out and wait instead. I think I will cook this meal myself instead...”

Seeing the embarrassed Ning Yumo, Qin Fang finally understood. Ning Yumo had only just realised that because she wanted to act like she could cook even if she was horrible at it, did a fire almost start.

From the look of things, this flower of the police department can

really... make people speechless if she starts cooking. This was a little too much already. How can someone be so bad at cooking?!

Chapter 82: Skill: [One-Handed Weapon Mastery]

Looking at the black fish, Qin Fang didn't know whether to laugh or to cry. At the same time, he realised one thing. This person was really bad at cooking, to an unimaginable extent.

If not for him entering due to smelling something burning, Ning Yumo would have already lit the whole place on fire. Qin Fang and Tang Feifei who were here as guests would also be dragged into the disaster.

If that really happened, then who knows, maybe the title of the headline news tomorrow would be: Triangle Love Caused A Lover's Suicide, and the main characters of the news would naturally be the three of them.

“Qin Fang...”

Just as Qin Fang was about to throw away the fish that was charred till it became an UMA, Tang Feifei pinched her nose and walked into the kitchen, before softly and cautiously calling him.

“Err... Sister Xiao Ning told me to say sorry to you. She had never fried a fish before, so...”

Tang Feifei said with an apologetic expression. Her face was red, and it was it if the one at fault was not Ning Yumo, but herself.

“Never fried a fish before...?”

Qin Fang’s face instantly collapsed, and he constantly shouted in his heart. In his heart, he was shouting about how this Ning Yumo was really too ‘good’ at cooking. What never fried a fish before? She had clearly never even cooked before! When he scooped up the fish, he noticed that the organs of the fish hadn’t even been cleaned and removed yet...

siii

After taking a deep breath, Qin Fang calmed himself down.

“Feifei, go out and accompany Sister Xiao Ning. Leave things here to me!”

“Can you... manage?”

Tang Feifei was taken aback, and asked instinctively. Perhaps due to being scared silly by Ning Yumo, Tang Feifei now thought that everybody was horrible at cooking, and that cooking would lead to fires. However, seeing Qin Fang frowning, she quickly said, “Then I will go! I will wait for you!”

She then recalled what sort of business they did. A restaurant. Though it only sold noodles, Qin Fang’s skills was so good, frying vegetables and making it rich was obviously not a problem to him. Thus, she left with a relaxed heart.

Ning Yumo was ousted from the kitchen, and now, everything was up to Qin Fang.

After glancing at the kitchen, Qin Fang saw that the things were quite neat and tidy, and had all the seasoning. The cooking tools set were also quite complete, and beside the basin, all sorts of vegetable that were already washed were placed there. Looks like Ning Yumo liked eating fish, and had attempted to prepare the fish first.

However, the fish was burnt till it almost became charcoal, and even if Qin Fang was the reincarnation of the God of Cooking, he wouldn't be able to make any good dish out of that 'thing'. Thus, he could only use other dishes and ingredients to make up for the lack of fish.

With a knife in his hands, Qin Fang took the washed vegetables and started cutting them up.

duk duk duk duk

The pleasant sound of cutting vegetable started coming out from the kitchen. The speed was constant and stable, and seemed to have some sort of rhythm. It made people who heard it feel really happy and relaxed.

Meanwhile, Ning Yumo was sitting in the living room like a child who had done something wrong. Her face was completely red, and it was a stark contrast from her usual gallant and dashing self.

“Feifei, do you think that Qin Fang can... manage?”

Hearing the sounds of Qin Fang cutting vegetables, it didn't sound like anything was wrong. However, Ning Yumo was still a little worried. Well, she had the tendency to set the bar for everyone at her own standards.

“Sister Xiao Ning, you still dare say? Didn't you boast about your cooking all the time to me last time? In the end... look! A fish could somehow be fried until it became charcoal! Are you frying a fish, or roasting fish?”

Now that Qin Fang was not here, Tang Feifei immediately grabbed Ning Yumo and looked at her in disdain. Even if Tang Feifei herself was the same as Ning Yumo before summer break, but she was much better now. She could at least make some instant noodles and fry some eggs for herself.

Now that she found out that her best friend who had always boasted about her cooking was worse than her, how could Tang Feifei let go of this chance to tease Ning Yumo?!

“Hehe...”

When the cat was let out of the bag, other than awkwardly smiling, there was nothing else Ning Yumo could do. Thus, Ning Yumo helplessly endured Tang Feifei pointing at her and looking at her with disdain while searching for an excuse that didn't exist.

At this time, the sounds of cutting stopped, and there was no sound at all suddenly. The kitchen became deathly silent, as if there was nobody at all.

“Huh? Why are there no more sounds? Did something happen?!”

Ning Yumo who was constantly finding for a way to get out of this embarrassing situation grabbed hold of this chance, and muttered those words.

“I don’t think so... Right! Did you switch off the stove just now?”

Tang Feifei also frowned, and replied uncertainly. Thinking about fires, she asked Ning Yumo about the stove.

“I forgot. I think I... didn’t! It couldn’t be that...”

Ning Yumo frowned and started trying to recall. She was scared just now, and really forgot about whether she had turned off the stove or not. Now that Tang Feifei had reminded her, she was shocked, and immediately got up from the sofa and rushed to the kitchen, wanting to save Qin Fang.

But just as she stood up, the sounds came back, and everything returned to normal.

“Phew~ I was almost scared to death!”

After once again hearing the sounds of cutting, Tang Feifei heaved a sigh of relief.

“Look at you! So paranoid, you will be the death of me! No wonder Uncle Ning always grounds you!”

“You are not much better...”

Ning Yumo didn’t want to fall behind, and immediately retorted while laughing.

Thus the two started their cat fight in the living room, but it didn’t really matter to Qin Fang who was in the kitchen. There was a reason why he paused just now.

<Skill learned: [One-handed Weapon Mastery], Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%>

When Qin Fang was chopping up the vegetable at a high speed, a notice suddenly appeared, a skill learned notice that made Qin Fang extremely excited.

<[One-handed Weapon Master]: A passive skill. When using one-handed weapons, there is a set stat increase. Stat increase will increase with skill proficiency and EXP.>

Seeing the skill's description, a smile appeared on Qin Fang's face.

Most of the people who had played video games before would know that many games had a skill like that in it. Though it was a passive, it was extremely important.

This type of skill was one that any job would increase to its highest level. To be able to increase Strength, Attack Power, and wrist movements, and many more, it was indeed a skill that was hard to come by.

“To think that using a vegetable knife would have such a good benefit... I wonder if I will get a two-handed weapon mastery if I use both hands to use the knife...”

Since this skill was learned while cutting vegetables, Qin Fang couldn't help but come up with such an idea.

However, he gave up soon after. Cutting vegetables was not something that can be done with only the knife hand. One had to use one hand to hold the knife, and the other had to hold down the vegetables. Only then will one be able to cut vegetables properly. If one doesn't do that, and just do it anyhow, then it won't be cutting vegetables, but slashing...

If that was the case, Qin Fang don't know what would become of the vegetables.

If using just one hand was so horrible, the same can be said to using two hands to hold the knife. It could be even worse due to the short grip of the knife. Qin Fang didn't let himself be bugged by such a problem, and immediately prepared all the vegetable, properly.

The two outside were constantly listening to the sounds coming from the kitchen, and when the duk duk duk sounds were replaced by chh lah sounds instead, they knew that Qin Fang was starting to fry the vegetables.

Chapter 83: Good At Frying Vegetable Too

Qin Fang was not unfamiliar with frying vegetables at all.

As the saying goes, poor kids become breadwinners earlier. Since a very young age, Qin Fang already became independent. Cooking rice and vegetable was the basics of the basics and he was already used to it. His skills back then could even be considered quite good.

However, now that he was doing it again, Qing Fang felt completely different from last time. Whether be it be concentration, strength, or instinct, it felt like they had all been raised by a level.

Without any doubts, this should be the effect of intermediate [Culinary Arts]. As for whether his skills had indeed improved by a level, his dishes would have to do the talking.

After preparing all the seasonings, Qin Fang started cooking.

The cooking shovel in his hand, like a silver dragon, had a silver gleam, and when it moved, it was difficult to keep track of the exceptionally quick movements.

“To think that [One-handed Weapon Mastery] didn’t only apply to knives like the vegetable knife...”

Qin Fang quickly noticed something weird when cooking. His right hand seemed to have gotten more nimble, and when he was

constantly moving the shovel, he noticed with surprise that the EXP of [One-handed Weapon Mastery] was constantly rising. Even though the rise was fairly slow, and after quite a while, it only rose by 0.1%. And in the time taken to get it to 0.1%, Qin Fang had already finished making 3 dishes.

From the look of things, the system definition of a weapon was a little unclear. If you said that the vegetable knife was a weapon, it was still reasonable. But to say that even a cooking shovel was a weapon... that was a little ridiculous.

Luckily, the dish this time didn't disappoint Qin Fang. When the smell of the dish came out, it already confirmed that Qin Fang had changed.

“En, the taste is indeed much better than before!”

When the first dish was done, Qin Fang naturally tasted it first, and instantly felt that the texture was good, and the taste, marvelous.

Last time, his skills were already quite good. Though not to the point of being able to match chefs, it was not far away from that standard.

Now, this dish could even be compared to those made by 5-star restaurant chefs, and normal chefs really couldn't hope to match Qin Fang now.

The Deliciousness +5 intermediate [Culinary Arts] gave was not for show, and worked its magic.

As Qin Fang constantly moved the shovel, delicious dishes appeared one after another. An alluring smell also spread to the living room from the opened kitchen door.

“Wow, it smells so good!”

Even if Ning Yumo was still worried about her own failure, when she smelled the aroma of food, she praised it immediately.

“But of course! Qin Fang’s skills are-smells heavenly!”

Tang Feifei was not humble at all, and was proud of Qin Fang’s skills like as if she had those skills too. But when she smelled the aroma, she forgot about what she wanted to boast about, and just praised the smell.

“Feifei, tell me honestly. Did you and Qin Fang already do... ‘that’?”

Seeing Tang Feifei’s blissful face, Ning Yumo didn’t know why, but felt jealous. Thus, she started to tease Tang Feifei.

“What this and what that?”

Tang Feifei’s face got red, and she rolled her eyes at Ning Yumo,

but didn't answer her question at all. She only faced the kitchen, and shouted.

“Qin Fang, are you done already? Sister Xiao Ning and I are getting hungry~”

“Almost done. After I make the soup, everything would be prepared!”

Qin Fang's voice came out from the kitchen. Qin Fang was already preparing the final dish.

“We can finally eat! Luckily, Qin Fang is here. Or else, if we just depend on you, not only would we not get any food, we would even be burned alive along with you in this building!”

Tang Feifei caressed her flat stomach, and made an expression like she was going to start eating a lot. At the same time, she didn't forget to remind Ning Yumo about her lacking skills.

Towards that, Ning Yumo could only smile wryly, and had no words to retort. At this time, Qin Fang had already placed a finished dish on the dining table in the kitchen.

“Haha~ Qin Fang, this is my first time trying your fried vegetables. Don't make me disappointed!”

Smelling the delicious aroma, Qin Fang wasn't humble, and said confidently, “Girls, try it all you want. If you two find it bad, then I

will receive any punishment as you see fit!”

If it was before Qin Fang had tasted his dish, we won't dare to say such big words. But now... he could do so without reserve!

“Don't say such things so early... if your food is bad... hmph!”

Hearing Qin Fang's confident words, Tang Feifei only smiled brightly, and though she didn't fully believe it, she did believe most of it. Instead, it was Ning Yumo who threatened Qin Fang while smiling.

“Sister Xiao Ning, rest assured. These dishes were prepared with all my heart, if you are not satisfied, feel free to beat me up!”

While Qin Fang arranged the dishes, he didn't forget to assure Ning Yumo of his dishes' deliciousness.

“I will try it first!”

Tang Feifei was the one who couldn't wait the most. Perhaps she was really hungry, or perhaps she wanted to quickly try Qin Fang's food. The moment the cutleries were prepared, Tang Feifei had already taken up her chopsticks, and reached for the dish closest to her.

“How is it, Feifei?!”

Seeing that Tang Feifei's expression froze for a moment, Qin Fang's heart thumped, and even if he was confident of his skills, he still couldn't help but ask Tang Feifei how was it.

“Wow, it's really delicious!”

After getting called by Qin Fang, Tang Feifei recovered, and suitably gave it exaggerated praise. After that, she started doing the noble action of tasting great dishes.

“Is it really that good? You are really exaggerating, Feifei!”

Ning Yumo naturally didn't believe Tang Feifei. Both Tang Feifei and Ning Yumo had already eaten all sorts of delicacies from high class restaurants and hotels, yet, Ning Yumo had never seen Tang Feifei showing such a big reaction after eating anything.

“En? It's really quite good...”

Ning Yumo who was sceptical still tasted a mouth in the end. She instantly felt that the flavour was good, and not only that, she felt warmth in the dish.

“Qin Fang, I didn't think that you would be so good at cooking! I think you can go and be the head chef in a restaurant without a problem!”

Ning Yumo teased Qin Fang while eating.

“I am afraid that is not possible. My skills are limited, and other than a few dishes, I have nothing else I can cook...”

Qin Fang hurriedly said humbly.

Though it was quite humble, it was actually true from a certain standpoint. He did only know some basic dishes, and still could not be compared the real chefs who had a wide repertoire of dishes.

Of course, based on taste alone, even normal head chefs could not compete with Qin Fang. After all, Qin Fang had intermediate [Culinary Arts]! If he could not compare to head chefs with the skill, then he had raised it to intermediate for nothing.

“Qin Fang, to think not only is your noodle making skill good, even your vegetable dishes are top-notch! If you spoil my mouth so much, and I can’t eat anything next time, what do I do?”

While Tang Feifei quickly vanquished the good in the plate, she also complained to Qin Fang for pampering her. Even if those words were heard in Ning Yumo’s ears as a couple flirting with each other...

Chapter 84: The Ning Family Siblings

The two girls praised Qin Fang's cooking incessantly, and the dishes were indeed good. To the point that Tang Feifei was muttering about whether they should change the noodle restaurant to a restaurant that had more variety.

But, after thinking about it for awhile, Tang Feifei didn't wish for Qin Fang to be stuck as a chef all the time, and thus vanquished the thought. In her heart, she was also muttering: It would be the best if he made food only for me!

"Feifei, Qin Fang, school has already started for a few days already. How is it? Can you get used to it?"

While eating, the three naturally started chatting. As Ning Yumo was older than both Qin Fang and Tang Feifei, she naturally assumed the position of an elder sister and asked them.

"It's still okay. I don't have any particular feelings now. Well, there is much more freedom now"

Qin Fang said while smiling. Though school had already started, it was still like a holiday now.

"En, we are indeed more free now. Last time during highschool, we had to study and do work all the time. It was so frustrating! Now, we don't have to... Right! Sister Xiao Ning, we saw Little Brother Qiang the other day! If not for his help, Qin Fang would have been bullied by people!"

The moment Tang Feifei recalled what happened during the first day of school, a shadow was cast over Tang Feifei's eyes. Especially when Li Feng appeared, she understood why all these things were happening to Qin Fang now.

“Oh, Xiao Qiang? To think that not long after you attend school, you will be able to know so many people!”

Hearing Ning Weiqiang's name, Ning Yumo was quite startled. Afterwards, the smile on her face recovered.

Ning Yumo was aware of her little brother's reputation in the university. Though he wasn't a tyrant, he was still a man who held great influence in the campus. To be in his care would bring lots of benefits to Qin Fang and Tang Feifei.

ding dong ding dong~

At the same time they started talking about Ning Weiqiang, the doorbell coincidentally rung.

“Who would come by at this time?”

Ning Yumo had a suspicious face, and couldn't think of anyone who would come here at this time. However, she still stood up to go and open the door. When she opened the door, she instantly smiled.

“Speak of the devil! Just as we were talking about you, you immediately appeared! You guys didn’t plan it, right?”

“What talk about me?”

Qin Fang and Tang Feifei were surprised by a visitor, and saw Ning Weiqiang who was wearing casual clothes entering the house while asking curiously.

“Huh? Feifei, you are also here! This is... Qin Fang, Qin Fang, right?”

When Ning Weiqiang turned his face, he saw Qin Fang and Tang Feifei sitting there, and immediately greeted them while smiling.

What surprised Qin Fang was that Ning Weiqiang could recall his name immediately.

“Brother Qiang!”

Qin Fang was very polite. Towards the man who had helped him a lot two days ago, Qin Fang held great respect.

“Hoho, don’t be polite, we are all friends!... Wow! The dish smells nice! Where did you order this from?”

Ning Weiqiang smiled, and patted Qin Fang’s shoulders, asking him to sit down. After that, he also pulled out a chair and sat

down. When he did, he smelled the delicious aroma of the dish, and immediately asked about its origins.

“What are you saying? Why can’t it be made by me?”

Ning Yumo’s face got slightly awkward, and she retorted angrily.

“You? Forget it! Others don’t know, but I do. To ask you to cook is akin to asking you to start a fire!”

Ning Weiqiang didn’t hold back on his punches, and said with disdain.

“Ahahahaah!”

Hearing the sibling’s conversation, Tang Feifei immediately started laughing like crazy. Qin Fang’s face also got weird due to trying to hold back his laughter.

“Will you die if you don’t talk?!”

Ning Yumo immediately turned embarrassment to anger, and give Ning Weiqiang a dose of violence.

“Okay! It’s my fault, okay?”

When Qin Fang and Tang Feifei started laughing, he had already

guessed that Ning Yumo had almost done the exact same thing he had just said. However, he knew the personality of his elder sister, and could only obediently take the violent doled out to him and admitted his mistake.

“That’s much better! You haven’t eaten yet, right? Eat with us!”

Ning Yumo naturally accepted Ning Weiqiang’s apology. Since they were young, there was only the case of Ning Yumo bullying Ning Weiqiang. It was not that Ning Weiqiang didn’t want to resist, but the moment he thought about Ning Yumo’s fighting skills, he felt that he would be better off getting hit once and once only.

Of course, this was only because the siblings were close. If it was others, whoever dared to bare their teeth at Ning Weiqiang would get beat up by him already.

“I wasn’t hungry at first, but after smelling these dishes, I really got hungry. Let’s eat first!”

Ning Weiqiang immediately took his bowl and went to get some rice.

“Wow! This dish both smells good and tastes good! Seriously, big sister, which store did you order this from? I will choose this store next time too!”

Not long after, Ning Weiqiang also started eating, and

immediately felt that it was good. Thus, he asked the same question again.

“I told you it was not bought, but made by... Qin Fang!”

Ning Yumo had wanted to continue to try to make it seem as if it was made by her. But seeing that it was quite impossible to do so, she just said the truth.

“Oh? Brother Qin Fang, I didn’t think that you would have such skills... Looks like I really need to frequently go to your dorm to get free food!”

Ning Weiqiang was shocked, and didn’t think that Qin Fang would be the one who made these dishes. Ning Yumo was his sister, and he was very clear about her skills. As for Tang Feifei, she grew up along with him and was also quite hopeless at cooking. As for Qin Fang, well he didn’t think about it.

“As long as Brother Qiang doesn’t mind, I will definitely welcome you!”

Qin Fang naturally won’t reject Brother Qiang. Ning Weiqiang seemed to be a big shot in the school, and with his support, it will definitely benefit Qin Fang while in the university.

Furthermore, Ning Weiqiang could be considered to be a big shot even if the range was expanded to Tranquil Sea City, or even the region. If he gets along with him well, then it would definitely be

good when he needs to start working next time.

“Xiao Qiang, Qin Fang had also helped your sister before. A few days ago, when I was chasing the fugitives, if not for Qin Fang’s help, I would not have been able to apprehend them so easily. From now on in the university, you must take care of him!”

Ning Yumo naturally won’t forget the experience of pursuing the fugitive with Qin Fang. When she remembered the scene of tearing her dress in front of Qin Fang, her face showed some embarrassment, only that she hid it very well.

“That is a given! As long as I am in the university, whoever dare bullies Qin Fang will get it from me!”

Ning Weiqiang naturally give his guarantee, and while talking, suddenly recalled something, and asked Qin Fang, “Right, Qin Fang. Give me your contact info so that I can call you next time!”

“This.. I don’t have a phone yet...”

Qin Fang got awkward from this topic, but still said the truth.

“”Urk!””

Hearing this answer, other than Tang Feifei, the Ning family siblings were shocked. Now, handphones were like public goods, and could be bought for just a few hundred dollars. It was really not valuable at all, so they didn’t think that Qin Fang would

actually have no phone.

However, they weren't those ignorant rich people. When they simply browsed through Qin Fang's clothes, they understood Qin Fang's difficulties.

“Big sister, stop being dazed there! Go to your rubbish box and rummage for a usable phone!”

Ning Weiqiang reacted quite quickly, and directly asked Ning Yumo to get a phone.

“No need...”

Qin Fang got quite embarrassed, but still rejected in the end. He naturally didn't want to accept things like a beggar.

“Brother, don't think too much about it! The things in my sister's 'rubbish' box are all the things sent by her admirers! She had wanted to throw them all away, but was stopped by me... They are all good things, and it would be a waste not to use them. Occasionally, when I want to get girls, I will pick up some things from her rubbish box and use it... If you don't take it now, it will probably be treated as trash and thrown away by her...”

Ning Weiqiang was obviously an understanding person, and bullshitted Qin Fang with some words. Qin Fang was muddled from the sudden information dump, and just accepted in the end. Qin Fang didn't feel unwilling to accept in the end after Ning

Weiqiang's words, but Qin Fang was still full of gratitude towards the siblings.

Quickly, Ning Yumo moved her rubbish box out. There really were a lot of things in it. All sorts of electronic products were in it, and even sports car keys were in it. Almost all of them were untouched, and even the packaging was intact.

Not long after, Ning Yumo and Tang Feifei picked an iPhone that looked like the newest model, and when Qin Fang complained that it was too expensive, the girls forcefully shoved the phone into Qin Fang's pocket.

Chapter 85: Mingshi Salon

Qin Fang could be considered to have changed a peashooter for a cannon now. However, Qin Fang was still Qin Fang, and was still not rich, yet.

“Oh, right! You came here not only to get a free meal, right?”

When the meal was quickly finished, it was still quite early, at 7 pm. Ning Yumo then recalled that Ning Weiqiang must have had some other reason for visiting her.

“Of course not! Errr... I crashed my car the other day, and since I have a gathering tonight, I wanted to borrow a car from you, my dearest sister!”

“Stop with the excuses! Do you want to go and race again? Ask yourself, how many times does this make? Do you really want your family to send you off at an early age?! I won’t lend you a car this time!”

The moment Ning Weiqiang’s habit of racing was brought up, Ning Yumo got livid, and started scolding him without caring that there were outsiders here too.

“Don’t be like that! I really have something on tonight...”

Ning Weiqiang laughed bitterly, but still continue to plead.

“What things? Say it for me to listen.”

Ning Yumo obviously didn't believe Ning Weiqiang's words, and she was 'smiling' slightly, as if waiting for Ning Weiqiang to give a heaven-shaking reason.

“It's like that... Tonight, Mingshi Saloon has a charity bidding event. Most of my friends at Tranquil Sea City had received an invitation, and I have to give the organiser some face, right? Oh yeah! Feifei, your brother will be going too!”

Ning Weiqiang said honestly.

“Really?”

Ning Yumo was still suspicious, and still didn't believe him.

“If you don't believe me, you can call and ask Feifei's brother! He will definitely go tonight!”

Ning Weiqiang was resolute, and was preparing to take out his phone and make the call himself.

“Okay, okay! You win! The car key is in my drawer. Go take it yourself.”

After Ning Weiqiang pulled out his trump card, Ning Yumo decided to believe in him and lend him her car.

“You have an elder brother?”

Qin Fang asked Tang Feifei curiously. He had always thought that Tang Feifei was a single child, and didn't know she had an elder brother.

“Not only one, but two! They are all very fierce, so if you ever dare to bully me, be careful! I might ask them to deal with you!”

Tang Feifei immediately made a fierce pose, with bared teeth and clawed hands. Well, it looked cute instead though. (T/N: For those who can't imagine the scene. An image (of another girl, it's not Tang Feifei lol <http://2.c.mpcdn.net/358210/7/180.jpg>)

“Oh yeah, Xiao Qiang. Why not bring bring Qin Fang to go get some experience and make some connections? Meeting more people won't be any harm to him! Feifei, you stay here and sleep with me tonight!”

When Ning Weiqiang took the car key, Ning Yumo suddenly made a suggestion.

“En, you are right! Qin Fang, why not go and play with Brother Xiao Qiang? With him around, you won't get bullied!”

Tang Feifei didn't have any objections.

“Okay, no problems on my side! Qin Fang, if you are going, then come with me!”

Ning Weiqiang didn't object, and accepted the suggestion. He had deduced that the reason Ning Yumo let Qin Fang go wasn't as simple as letting Qin Fang know the world. It was also to send someone to supervise him and ensure that he was really going to a charity sales bidding.

“I will go then! Feifei, you stay and accompany Sister Xiao Ning. If something comes up, call me.”

Qin Fang thought about it, and didn't hesitate to go. He also took his new phone, which already had a number ready, saving him the trouble of having to get one himself.

Just like that, Qin Fang followed Ning Weiqiang and left the house.

They went into the garage, and left on a cool looking Audi.

What made Qin Fang shocked was that in the garage, there were also a few other luxurious cars other than the Audi. What's more, it did not include the Porsche that was wrecked a few days ago.

“Hoho. Qin Fang, don't think too much about it. My father is not a corrupt official. My uncles are all billionaires, and since grandpa had only one daughter, which is my mom, we live more comfortable lives than most.”

Seeing Qin Fang's suspicion, Ning Weiqiang explained their great wealth.

Mingshi Salon was a really high-class meeting place in Tranquil Sea City. Those who had the rights to enter the saloon were all either influential people, or child of influential people. Just the membership fees that went up to \$500,000 per year alone was enough to deter all people without money.

With such an expensive membership fee, there was naturally the greatest service in the saloon. One famous sentence about the service in the saloon was, "As long as you can imagine it, and can pay for it too, our salon will provide for you."

With Qin Fang's current status, he shouldn't be able to enter. However, with Ning Weiqiang with him, the security didn't say anything, and just let Qin Fang in directly.

"This salon could be considered to be the microcosm of high society lifestyle. Anything you can imagine is available here, and even so, there might very well be something out of your imaginations here."

After bringing Qin Fang in, Ning Weiqiang took the opportunity to talk about Mingshi Salon.

"Tonight, we are mainly going to the bidding event. As for the other facilities, I will bring you and let you experience them if I have the time."

“Hmm? Qin Fang, what a coincidence!”

Qin Fang was surprised by hearing a familiar voice. When he lifted up his head to see who was it, he found the misapprehended ‘thief’ Cheng Jiangnan walking toward him.

“Errr, it’s really quite coincidental!”

Looking at Chen Jiangnan, though Qin Fang looked down on his character, but since they met, he can’t give not give him some face.

“Qin Fang, I didn’t expect you to know Chen!”

Ning Weiqiang was quite surprised, and from how he called Chen Jiangnan, it was obvious he knew him.

“Well, I don’t really know him. It’s only that something happened last night, and that was how we got acquainted.”

Qin Fang didn’t say what happened exactly, and brushed over it.

“Don’t talk about it! My face was lost yesterday, and I was even scolded severely by my old man when I got home!”

Chen Jiangnan didn’t realise Qin Fang was helping him save face, and said what happened himself.

“Oh? What happened? To be able to make Professor Chen angry, it must not be a small thing!”

Ning Weiqiang immediately asked curiously.

“This matter is neither big nor small. Well, it is all because of the antique vase we auctioned the other day. That antique vase was bought after spending \$300,000, but it’s actually fake.”

Chen Jiangnan said in dissatisfaction.

“Fake? Impossible! I was there too, and it looked like the real deal to me...”

Ning Weiqiang was taken aback, and said with shock in his heart.

“I had thought it was real all the while, but ... I specially brought the vase to Professor Lu for him to appraise, and it was really fake. Talking about this, I must really thank Qin Fang. If not for his discerning eyes, my family would have been kept in the drum all the while!”

Chen Jiangnan simply said what happened last night, and didn’t forget to praise Qin Fang.

“Oh? Qin Fang, you know how to appraise treasures too?”

Ning Weiqiang was surprised once again. Appraising treasure was not what anybody could just do. One needed not only knowledge about history and materials of antiques, but also about all the rules about it. Most young people at their age only knew how to spend money and play, and was not good at appraising treasure at all. If not, there wouldn't have been a situation where Chen Jiangnan's family would buy a fake antique.

“I know a bit, but am not an expert!”

Qin Fang contemplated, and just gave some lame excuse. His [Appraisal] could indeed discern an object's authenticity, but he couldn't possibly just say, “Yeah, I just use [Appraisal] on it and everything becomes clear, lol!”, right?

“That's good! Later, you must help me to discern the good stuff. You can't let me be made fun of for buying fake things!”

Ning Weiqiang was instantly elated, and pulled Qin Fang to the charity auction.

Chapter 86: Tang Cheng, LV Unknown!

Mingshi charity auction, one of the defining events of high society in Tranquil Sea City. It's high profile nature could be seen from the status of the people invited to it.

Of course, due to its high profile, it is not regularly held. It is only held two to three times a year, and if there are any large-scale natural disasters such as earthquakes, one more will be held specially for it.

Qin Fang followed Ning Weiqiang and Chen Jiangnan into the venue. The hall which was luxuriously decorated was already prepared for the event, and many were streaming in already.

“Tang, you sure came early!”

The moment they entered, Ning Weiqiang could already see many familiar faces. They were all children of officials, and for them to not know each other was bullshit. Even if their relationship was not close, they still had to be polite and at least give a greeting. Such was high society.

However, when Ning Weiqiang saw a young, handsome guy who was similar in age and who emitted an intimidating aura, Ning Weiqiang immediately went up to him and greeted him passionately. Qin Fang, however, didn't go with him. His status was apparent, and unless it was Ning Weiqiang introducing him, Qin Fang will just get snubbed for trying to know someone who was much more richer than him.

“Brother Jiangnan, what was with last night?”

However, though Qin Fang didn't go with Ning Weiqiang, he was not idling either. In just a while, his relationship with Chen Jiangnan got better. From the various signs present, what Qin Fang saw and what Chen Jiangnan said was probably not the truth of the situation. At least, Chen Jiangnan having the right to enter this salon meant that it was impossible for him to be an useless son who will sell his family's valuables to pay for his gambling debts.

“You little... you finally understand now?”

Chen Jiangnan smiled.

“I was between a rock and a hard place. My old man bought a new antique vase, and boasted about it to my father-in-law. Yet, he didn't want to show it, causing my father-in-law to be livid. So, he took out his anger on me, and asked me to bring out the vase and show it to him...”

“So that's what happened!”

Qin Fang finally understood what happened. No wonder even when Chen Jiangnan was caught, he was so calm. It could be that he being caught was no big deal at all.

“As for what I told you when I got caught, it was all nonsense. I can't possibly say that my father-in-law ordered me to steal,

right?...”

All of Qin Fang’s suspicions were cleared with Chen Jiangnan’s explanation.

“Qin Fang, come over!”

At this time, Ning Weiqiang called Qin Fang. Thus, Qin Fang and Chen Jiangnan walked over to them, and from the looks of it, Ning Weiqiang wanted to introduce Qin Fang to that Tang guy.

“So you are Qin Fang?”

The handsome guy measured Qin Fang, and his eyes were sharp beyond words. It let Qin Fang feel like his whole body was being laid bare, and that the person sizing him up was not a human, but a lion that could eat him up at any time.

“En, I am Qin Fang. How are you?”

Perhaps it was due to his courage, or perhaps it was due to his natural pride. Anyways, even when facing such a sharp gaze and intimidating presence, Qin Fang didn’t retreat, and instead, had a light smile on his face. He then took the initiative to reach his hands out for a handshake.

That caused both the intimidating youth and Ning Weiqiang’s pupil to contract, showing they were shocked from Qin Fang’s reaction.

However, that instead caused the youth's expression to become gentler, and he extended his hands to shake his hands with Qin Fang too. He was quite friendly, at least more friendly than most rich people.

Feeling the calluses and the roughness of the youth's hand, it made Qin Fang startled. The youth's status was obviously extraordinary, and yet, his hands were rougher than Qin Fang who did quite a lot of farming.

“Tang Cheng!...”

The youth simply said his name, and when he supplemented with another sentence, it caused Qin Fang's heart to start pounding.

“...I am Feifei's big brother.”

“Ah!”

When he heard that sentence, Qin Fang instantly understood. He understood why did Ning Weiqiang, who did not introduce Qin Fang to anyone he had greeted so far, introduced him to this youth. It was because he was Tang Feifei's brother!

“Tang...Tang...Brother Tang.”

Qin Fang thought for a long time, but still didn't know how to

address Tang Feifei's big brother. So he just followed what most people did and called him 'Brother Tang'.

“En!”

Tang Cheng didn't mind, and instead, patted Qin Fang's shoulders. It instantly made Qin Fang feel like his shoulders were being hit by a heavy hammer, and went numb. Even his HP bar started shaking, as if it was going to fall anytime.

Even so, Qin Fang endured it, and took it on stoically without changing his expression. This let Tang Cheng see Qin Fang in a new light.

“Hooo, not bad...”

Tang Cheng gave such an evaluation. Qin Fang didn't think much about it, but Ning Weiqiang was slightly shocked by it. He then said while smiling, “ Tang, what you said is right. This little one suits my taste! On the first day when he reported to school, he already beat over 10 people alone!”

To this, Tang Cheng only smiled, and didn't say anything. Meanwhile, Qin Fang felt like his face was on fire. That gang fight made him embarrassed whenever he thought about it.

“Okay, it's about time already. We should get seated now.”

Luckily, Ning Weiqiang knew that there were still important

things to do. He immediately placed one hand on Tang Cheng's shoulders, and used his other hand to grab Qin Fang. Just like that, they walked towards their seats while laughing and chatting. On the other hand, Chen Jiangnan could only follow behind.

This scene was seen by many who were in the hall. Among them, many were businessmen and politician, and their ability to discern people were good. They didn't make light of Qin Fang just because of his simple clothing. At least, the fact that Qin Fang could be on such good terms with two of the most influential children of officials was enough to make them treat Qin Fang seriously.

Tang Feifei's big brother looked quite dense, but when he walked, he did so with pride and dignity. Coupled with his sharp aura, it made people not dare to look at him directly.

Qin Fang secretly appraised him. He was wondering why did Tang Cheng's shoulder 'pat' feel even stronger than the strong Fang Dacheng's fists.

<Tang Cheng, neutral. LV unknown>

When this result was shown, Qin Fang was instantly dazed.

“No wonder he was so strong! Another ridiculous person whose LV is unknown...”

The appraisal results were simple, but it said a lot too.

Fang Dacheng was very strong, and was quite skilled too. Yet, he was still LV 3 only.

Ning Yumo's skills should be better than Fang Dacheng, and even if she was a woman, her level was still higher than Fang Dacheng. From the power of the two LV 3 fugitives, Ning Yumo should be LV 4.

As for Tang Feifei's big brother Tang Cheng, Qin Fang felt like he was even stronger than Ning Yumo. He could be LV 4, or LV 5, or even higher.

Tang Cheng aura made him feel like a military general that demanded complete compliance with instructions. Even when he was pressed down by Ning Weiqiang while walking, his back was still completely straight.

When they were all seated, Ning Weiqiang whispered into Qin Fang's ears.

"Your brother-in-law is always like that, but it can't be helped. All military personnel are like that. As a matter of fact, he is cold outside but hot inside. You will understand slowly!"

Even if Qin Fang had something to say about Ning Weiqiang calling Tang Cheng his brother-in-law, he at least knew the circumstances about Tang Cheng's stoic behaviour now.

Chapter 87: Appraising The Copybook

By the time they were seated, the other seats were already filled too. Most of the people who were in attendance were immaculately dressed, and you could tell that they were successful people in a glance. Even if they were not wearing luxurious clothings, their clothes were still expensive. Especially the girls. They all dressed themselves up to be alluring beauties.

“There are quite a lot of people!”

Ning Weiqiang was chatting with Tang Cheng most of the time, while Qin Fang and Chen Jiangnan talked among themselves. Also, Qin Fang’s handphone already had Tang Cheng’s and Chen Jiangnan’s contacts.

Their relationship wasn’t close, but it was not distant either. Perhaps due to Tang Cheng’s personality or occupation, he didn’t express any familiarity towards Qin Fang. However, his gaze when looking at Qin Fang was already quite friendly.

On the other hand, it was Chen Jiangnan who was 12 years older than Qin Fang that hit it off with Qin Fang. The little bit of distance between them had already vanished by now.

“According to my sources, there are quite a lot of rare items being sold today. Especially the accessories made during the times when emperors still existed. It made all the girls go crazy and start asking their partners to buy it for them...”

Chen Jiangnan pointed at the girls around them who were all gorgeously dressed and excited. All of them looked like they were high, and their eyes seemed like they would spew fire at any time.

“Okay, you two. Stop chatting now. It’s starting already.”

At this time, the bid master went up to the stage, and the auction started. In everybody’s hands were a small book, and in it, was the simple introduction of every auction item in this auction. At the same time, there was a small indication stating that all proceeds from this auction will be donated for charity.

Qin Fang skimmed through it, and saw that it was mainly chinaware, drawings, accessories, etc. Just from looking at when were these products made already showed that buying it would not be cheap. However, the starting bid was shocking. It was surprisingly, all 1 dollar. This was the legendary no starting price auction.

“If I can pick up something valuable that people left out, it would be fun~”

Qin Fang smiled and joked with Chen Jiangnan.

“Don’t get your hopes too high. I looked over the booklet, and estimated that everything would not go for lower than \$10,000.”

Chen Jiangnan said helplessly.

“However, Brother Qin, can you help me see how is this chinaware? If it is real, then I really will have to buy it no matter what. Last night, I was scolded by my father, and I must bring something back home to appease his anger!”

Qin Fang looked at the information on the chinaware. It came from the Song Dynasty, and it was quite good. The estimated price was 300~500 hundred thousand, and it wasn't top-grade goods. It could only be considered to be an excellent good.

“I will try my best...”

Qin Fang naturally agreed. He had treated Chen Jiangnan as a useless gambling addict last night, but found out now that his guy was actually a millionaire too. He owns a company in Tranquil Sea, and mainly dealt with banking.

This was understandable as his father was the professor of the economic stream in Tranquil Sea University. Thus, his father bore a child who was skilled in economics too. Chen Jiangnan's father was a famous economic expert in the nation. So even if Chen Jiangnan couldn't inherit all of his father's skills, with just 60%-70% of it, he could still come out and make a killing.

As the two were talking, the auction had already started, and the products were seamlessly sent up the stage. The auction master first introduced the products in greater detail, saying its origins, history and story. In other words, things not stated in the booklet given.

After the introduction was finished, time was given for the bidders to verify the product's authenticity. Every bidder was allowed to send one person on stage to appraise the product.

Even if Mingshi Salon had already held many of these auctions, and had already raised a professional bidding team, with help from big auction companies too, they were in the end, still not a real auction business. Thus, they have already stated, "Even the best appraiser will make a mistake, so the products in this auction may not always be real."

This statement was quite troll, but in the end, the chance of a fake product appearing was not really big. On top of that, those who came here were not people who would mind about this little bit of money, and so, naturally, everybody accepted that statement.

Chen Jiangnan also didn't care about buying fake products too. However, what happened last night did cause both his and his father to lose face, and that's why he is so concerned about getting a genuine product this time.

Thus, all the products went through the introduction and appraising phase, and Qin Fang was watching as a bystander all the time. He watched as all the rich people waved around money like throwing dirt.

Not only him, Ning Weiqiang, Tang Cheng, and Chen Jiangnan also didn't move too. Obviously, the products so far were not what they wanted. This didn't change until a copybook appeared.

“Ladies and gentlemen, the auction is already one third finished now. This product shall be the first climax of this auction. Please look at this copybook...”

As the auction master’s voice resounded, the audience could see two pretty girls cautiously taking out a copybook from its glass container and putting it on the stage.

“This copybook came from a famous scholar, Zhao Meng during the ancient times. According to the owner’s words, this copybook was passed down in his family for generations, and is now several hundred years old...”

Qin Fang couldn’t be bothered by all the nonsense the auction master was spouting. It was just words to make the copybook seem to worth more. However, those seating here who would want to get this copybook were definitely not people who were stingy with money, and among them was... Tang Cheng.

“Qin Fang, later, can you go up and see if that copybook is real? If it is, then we will make a bid...”

Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang muttered in small voices, and Qin Fang couldn’t hear what they were saying. After a while though, when Ning Weiqiang was frowning and looking at the surroundings, he thought about Qin Fang, and immediately requested for his help with a smile. Of course, he notified Tang Cheng of his plan too.

“It’s up to you now!”

Contrary to Qin Fang’s expectations, Tang Cheng actually showed a smile on his usually cold face, and said those words.

“I know what to do!”

Qin Fang could see that Tang Cheng really wanted this copybook. Even his usually calm eyes got excited. At this time, Ning Weiqiang secretly told Qin Fang the reason.

It was because the Tang Cheng’s father really loved calligraphy, especially those by famous scholars. He really wanted to appreciate works by those scholars. However, due to his special status, he could not do a lot of things himself, and thus, his descendants should naturally be filial and help fulfill his wish.

“I understand...”

Qin Fang solemnly nodded his head. When the auction master announced the start of the appraising time, Qin Fang immediately stood up and walked up the stage.

However, other than him, quite a lot of people also expressed interest in the copybook, and they streamed up the stage together.

Perhaps due to Tang Cheng and the others being low profile, their seating were not the best. Hence, when Qin Fang walked up the stage, many people were already surrounding the copybook,

and were carefully appraising it while muttering softly.

What they were saying all seemed like alien language to Qin Fang. They were talking about paper quality, strokes of the words, blah blah blah, as if everything they said were clear and logical, and that the copybook was real.

When Qin Fang went along their words and observed the copybook too, he also realised that the copybook was just as they said.

Quickly, the copybook was appraised as genuine by many ‘professionals’, and thus they slowly dispersed and went back to report. At this time, time was up, and Qin Fang only had the time to throw an [Appraisal] at the copybook...

Chapter 88: Seems To Be Genuine – Watching As Foolish Birds Vie For A Fake Good

<An Imitation of Zhao Meng's Copybook That Seems To Be Genuine>

The appraisal was as simple as ever, and only had one sentence. Yet, it made Qin Fang contentedly go down the stage.

When Qin Fang went down, he found Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang talking with an older 'professional'. The person who had initially brought the professional here was not as influential and powerful as the two, thus when the two requested for his 'professional', how could he refuse?

Qin Fang had quite a deep impression of this 'professional' though. He looked like the type of guy that would say all sorts of 'profound' things, and was one of the 'professionals' who judged that the copybook was genuine.

As expected, when he walked over, Qin Fang could hear the 'professional' explaining why the copybook was real.

When Qin Fang sat down, he took out the small booklet and turned to the page about this copybook. When he saw the estimated price,

“Hoho, 1.2-1.5 million! Not cheap, huh?”

When looking at the price, Qin Fang finally realised why Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang were so solemn. It was in the end, a precious product that cost over a million dollars. If they bought a fake back, not only would they be throwing money into water, they would also lose face too.

“How is it?”

Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang were talking with the ‘professional’ so they temporarily didn’t have the time to talk with Qin Fang. They seemed to be thinking about how to get the copybook already. It was Chen Jiangnan instead who asked Qin Fang about the appraisal.

When Chen Jiangnan listened to the ‘professional’ just now, he also felt like the copybook was real. Now that Qin Fang was back, whether was it to be polite or to give Qin Fang face, Cheng Jiangnan still politely asked Qin Fang what he thought about the copybook.

“Seems to be genuine!”

Qin Fang just simply stated his evaluation, and he didn’t lift up his head at all, and was still flipping the booklet in his hands, finding for something that interests him.

“Seems to be genuine...En, so you think it is genui-fake?!”

Chen Jiangnan at first didn't think much, and was only giving half of his attention to Qin Fang. He simply repeated the words in his head, particularly caring about the word 'genuine' only, which further made him think that the copybook was real.

However, when he recovered, Chen Jiangnan finally realised what Qin Fang just said. In his surprise, he shouted out in disbelief, which attracted the attention of many around them.

“Mister, please be quiet! We are currently having a discussion.”

The 'professional' treated himself as a really important figure. He was also part of the art industry of the Tranquil Sea City's art world, and had the title of 'professional antique appraiser' too. He couldn't wait to curry favour with important people like Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang, and now that he could discuss antique with them, how could he not cherish this moment?

Thus, Chen Jiangnan's words which interrupted their discussion which was about to get heated caused the 'professional' to be quite vexed, resulting in him speaking impolitely.

That made Chen Jiangnan quite awkward, and he apologetically retreated back to Qin Fang's side. At this time, Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang also recalled that Qin Fang had went up too, and asked without much care, “Qin Fang, how is the copybook?”

They did listen to a little of what Chen Jiangnan shouted out just now, but not the entirety of it. Thus, they asked again to confirm what they heard.

“It seems to be genuine...”

Qin Fang was as usual, still looking at the booklet. However, he temporarily stopped to lift up his head when answering Tang Cheng.

“Are you sure?”

Tang Cheng’s face immediately turned dark, and he was quite unhappy in his heart. After all, finding a suitable present was not such an easy task. Yet, when so many professionals were saying the copybook was genuine, Qin Fang said it is not. How could Tang Cheng be happy if that were the case.

“En, I’m sure.”

Qin Fang could of course be sure.

Those professionals relied on their eyes and experience to judge the authenticity of products, and with people saying those words beside them and misleading them, it would not be strange for them to be mistaken.

However, Qin Fang relied on his [Appraisal] skill to appraise products. It was like a game. It used all sorts of data to analyse a

thing and come up with a result. The chances of it being wrong was infinitely close to 0.

As least, it had never been wrong until now.

“Nonsense! This copybook is obviously real! How could it be fake?!”

Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang were silent now. They naturally needed time to consider how believable Qin Fang’s words were. On the other hand, the professional was immediately infuriated. He had finally let the two believe in his evaluation after much difficulty, but Qin Fang just had to say it was fake. This is equivalent to slapping him in the face, so how could he accept it?

Qin Fang looked at the professional from the side of his eyes, and said unhurriedly, “Who’s this guy?”

Puuu-

Chen Jiangnan who was also contemplating about the copybook’s authenticity and sipping on red wine instantly spat out the wine he just sipped, and was coughing non-stop.

Luckily, there were nobody in front of him. Or else, that unlucky guy will have red wine and saliva all over him.

“You...!”

The professional flipped, and had just wanted to roll up his sleeves and fight with the young Qin Fang. At this time, however, Tang Cheng seemed to have come to a conclusion, and with a sharp gaze, made the professional shrivel up, before Ning Weiqiang followed up and sent him away.

“Qin Fang. For what reason do you say that this copybook is fake?”

The professional left angrily, and when he did, he glared at Qin Fang, as if wanting to carve the image of his enemy Qin Fang into his heart. On the other hand, Ning Weiqiang asked Qin Fang uncertainly.

“None...”

Qin Fang didn't try to come up with reasons, and just said one word.

He really didn't have any reason to corroborate his stand. He couldn't tell that he determined its authenticity by using [Appraisal], right?

“If you believe in me, then I would say thank you for your trust; if you don't, you can just enter the bid. But don't blame me if you waste money...”

After thinking for a while, Tang Cheng was still Tang Feifei's

brother in the end, and since he was quite close with Tang Feifei, Qin Fang naturally couldn't watch as her brother threw over a million into the water. Thus, he added another sentence at the end.

Tang Cheng didn't say anything, and just looked into Qin Fang's eyes with a sharp gaze. Qin Fang didn't avert his eyes, and just looked at Tang Cheng too. Qin Fang's eyes were clear and told of his absolute conviction towards his evaluation.

“En!”

When the auction master started the bid, Tang Cheng retracted his gaze. However, he made such a sound, which showed his answer too.

As expected, many of the professionals judged that the copybook was real, and the bid got really heated. All of them treated their money like dirt and constantly raised the bid. It quickly rose past a million from 1 dollar and was still increasing.

When the auction master's hammer resounded thrice, the copybook fell into the hands of a big-bellied rich guy for 2.5 million.

“A bunch of foolish bird... Tch tch, the copybook is really ‘worth’ that much.”

When Qin Fang heard the price, he couldn't help but mock the

buyers. Well, the others didn't have the mood to do so though. They had personally witnessed the bidding process just now. Almost half the bidders here were bidding for it, and was the auction with the most bidders so far.

Tang Cheng's group had listened to Qin Fang's advice, and didn't participate. However, though it won't result in any loss for them, they might be losing an opportunity to get an excellent good too.

Chapter 89: Those Who Believe In Me Will Get The Good Stuff

Perhaps due to not being able to get the copybook, though the auction proceeded as usual, Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang's mood wasn't that good. It was Chen Jiangnan who was excited and almost every time a product was displayed, he will ask Qin Fang to go and appraise it.

After that, Qin Fang will give a simple evaluation, mostly about whether it was real or fake.

Luckily, most of the products that were able to get in were genuine articles, and fakes like the copybook didn't appear much. This allowed Qin Fang to not harbour any grudges for this auction.

Chen Jiangnan also got the chinaware that he had set his eyes on, and it was obtained for 560 thousand dollars. It was still within the range that Chen Jiangnan could accept. However, the dignity he exuded when he was bidding caused Qin Fang to take a double take at the handsome guy who he mistook as a thief before.

The auction continued, and Qin Fang assumed the role of a bystander all the while, without any intention to join in at all. Well, he didn't have the right either. The lowest any product went so far was at 120 thousand dollars, and it was not a sum a poor guy like him could take out.

As usual, another product was displayed again. This time, it was a statue of Sakyamuni Buddha made from clay. Qin Fang looked at

the description, and saw that it was only from the Ming dynasty, and wasn't that expensive. It was one of the lower end products in this auction, and was probably placed to make up for the lack of numbers.

This time, Qin Fang still went up to look at it. However, Chen Jiangnan who was not a Buddhist naturally did not have any interest in the statue, and couldn't be bothered to go up.

As usual, Qin Fang only went up, used [Appraisal], and after getting the result quickly left. He usually didn't stay for more than 30 seconds.

It was no exception this time, and Qin Fang wanted to leave unconsciously after getting the result. But...

<[A Buddha Statue From The Ming Dynasty That Holds A Great Thing Within]>

“Huh? Why is it like that?”

Qin Fang was stunned. This result was quite out of Qin Fang's expectations. At least, since the start of the auction, even after appraising thirty plus products, not one had such a description.

With this realisation, Qin Fang couldn't afford to leave. He turned around, and observed the statue carefully.

The statue was only 30 cm high, and looked like a normal Buddha statue. Qin Fang observed it hundred of times, but still didn't find anything weird.

“Great thing within? Could it be inside the statue's stomach?”

If the skill said there was a great thing within then there must be a great thing within. And the only place left unchecked was inside the statue's stomach.

However, what was inside was unknown to Qin Fang. There could be a heaven-shaking treasure inside, or there could be just two rock fragments inside. Anyways, anything was possible.

Qin Fang didn't have X-ray eyes, and while knowing something was inside, couldn't see what was it. So, he could only come up with empty conjectures.

“Right! Doesn't the result change if you constantly use [Appraisal] on an object?”

Just as Qin Fang was clueless on what to do, he suddenly recalled the time when he used the skill on Chen Jiangnan. He clearly remembered using the skill when seeing Chen Jiangnan behaving so suspiciously, and the appraisal result was different from the first one he got when he used it the second time.

Though Qin Fang didn't know whether the results would change,

he still started constantly appraising the statue.

<[A Buddha Statue From The Ming Dynasty That Holds Great Things Within], it seems heavy...>

<[A Buddha Statue From The Ming Dynasty That Holds Great Things Within], there is something inside.>

<[A Buddha Statue From The Ming Dynasty That Holds Great Things Within], [buying a wooden box and returning the pearls inside is not a bad choice](#).>

(T/N: buying a wooden box and returning the pearls inside means to show poor judgement. It's an idiom. Well, it in this case, the system is hinting that buying this statue and giving away the things inside might be good.)

As expected, the results verified Qin Fang's conjecture, and there was indeed changes in the results of appraisal.

“Buying a wooden box and returning the pearls...”

Especially the last result, it made Qin Fang unable to resist the urge to mutter.

As long as one wasn't illiterate, most people would know about the classical story about buying a wooden box and returning the pearls. Now, the system was seemingly trying to get Qin Fang to do

such a thing.

In the classical story, the pearl which was worth cities was obviously the thing inside the statue, and the wooden box that hid the thing was obviously the statue in this case.

With such simple reasoning, Qin Fang's thoughts got clear. So the real precious thing was the item inside.

The appraisal time was over, and Qin Fang was naturally asked to come down.

“Brother Qin, what is it? Did you like that? I saw that you didn't spend much time on other things, but on this...”

Chen Jiangnan was a businessman, and his eyes were not ordinarily observant. Naturally, when he noticed that Qin Fang was showing a much different reaction, he couldn't help but tease Qin Fang, but also, to find out what the product was.

Qin Fang at first didn't talk, but just flipped the booklet. On it, the estimated price of the statue was between 60,000 to 120,000. Not high, and was literally this cheapest here. Yet, Qin Fang had no money...

“Brother Tang, Brother Qiang, Brother Jiangnan, can I discuss something with you?”

It was okay if he didn't have money, as he had three people

beside him that didn't seem to care about money. Though he was not close with them, nobody would pass up an opportunity to get richer.

Thus, taking the opportunity when the auction master was happily raising the price of the statue, Qin Fang explained his findings to the three. Qin Fang was almost certain that the statue was worth way more than it should.

“You are saying that this statue is a good thing?”

Tang Cheng didn't show much reaction, but it was Ning Weiqiang and Chen Jiangnan who showed interest.

“As for how good it is, I can't say. But it should be several times more than the statue's original worth. Brother Qiang, you know my plight. If I could, I would have bought it myself!”

With such a good thing in front of him, it would be such a waste if Qin Fang just let it go. If this statue fell into the hands of others, it would only be revered by Buddhists, and who knows how long it will take for the secret within to come to light!

“Are you really sure?”

Ning Weiqiang was not really convinced. This was the statue of Sakyamuni Buddha, not Maitreya Buddha. The stomach wasn't really big, and even if there was indeed something inside, its worth should be limited...

“I’m sure! Brother Qiang, if you don’t believe me, then let’s do it like this. Treat the money I use for this bid as a loan from you guys, and when I sell the thing, I will repay you. It should be okay like this, right?”

Seeing that Qin Fang was being like that, Ning Weiqiang and the others started believing in Qin Fang. They were suspicious in the first place due to being bitter about not getting the copybook.

“Let’s do it like this. Treat the money we use for this bid to be the four of us’, and if it really is precious, we will split it equally. How about it?”

Qin Fang was surprised that the one who talked this time was not Ning Weiqiang, but Tang Cheng, who in Ning Weiqiang’s words, was ‘Qin Fang’s convenient brother-in-law’.

“No problem!”

Everyone naturally consented. Such a statue would at most be worth 120,000, and if there are more bidders, 200,000. If split equally, it was only 50,000 each, and to the three rich guys, it was like a drop in an ocean.

As for Qin Fang, he was hoping for a precious item...

Chapter 90: Getting A Heaven-Shaking Good Stuff!

The bidding process shall be omitted. With influential people such as Ning Weiqiang and Tang Cheng bidding, those who wanted to bid surrendered beforehand, and they only spent 60,000 to get the statue.

After they got the statue, Qin Fang and the others didn't care about the auction anymore. It passed by quickly, and all of them were waiting for the unraveling of the secret within the statue.

After paying the money and getting the goods, Qin Fang and the others sat inside a private room in the salon. Ning Weiqiang specially asked for an appraisal expert to help them appraise their statue. This expert was much better than those 'professionals' outside.

“Young Master Tang, Young Master Ning, you two want to...?”

When the appraisal expert came, he didn't know what was going on. The two were staring intensely and hovering around a statue that didn't seem to be worth much at all.

“Don't ask me, ask him.”

Tang Cheng stayed calm despite the expert looking at them like idiots, while Ning Weiqiang directly threw him towards Qin Fang.

“Don’t hurry, wait for me a little...”

Qin Fang also didn’t care about the expert, and was carefully observing the statue. In his hands was a really small awl, and he was waving it around in the air, as if finding for a suitable place to knock into the statue.

“Dear young master, what are you...?”

The expert looked at Qin Fang with surprise. He couldn’t see where Qin Fang was going with his actions, and thus asked what he was doing.

“Where do you think I should hit to be able to break this statue, and yet, not harm the thing inside?”

Qin Fang looked at the expert from the corner of his eyes. He knew the expert was a real professional at this, and asked for his opinion.

When the expert heard this, he couldn’t help but roll his eyes. However, he had been in this salon for quite long, and knew the quirks of these rich people. Though he felt pity for the statue that was not really that expensive, he didn’t dare to not do what these people asked him to. Even if Qin Fang’s dressing wasn’t that much different from his own.

“From the head. The bottom is too thick, and the sides will damage it easily!”

The expert was also quite curious. He didn't understand how Qin Fang knew that the statue had something inside its stomach. One should know that this statue had went through the expert's hands before, and after attentive observation, he didn't find any gaps at all. Naturally, he didn't know whether there was something inside at all.

However, to protect his job, he still gave Qin Fang his opinion, which was about the same as Qin Fang's.

Thus, with the expert's help, they laid the statue down, and placed the head of the statue at the edge of the table. Qin Fang then raised up the awl in his hands, and lightly tapped it.

Pa~

A crisp sound came out, and following the sound of something breaking, the head was broken.

“Huh? There really is something!”

Chen Jiangnan was also observing by the side. When the statue's head was broken, other than a few pieces of broken clay, something really exposed itself.

Hearing Chen Jiangnan's shout, the two rich son of influential people who were drinking also looked at each other in shock. They then stood up and walked over together.

At this time, Qin Fang carefully took out the thing hidden inside. Luckily, the statue was hollow inside, and though it wasn't spacious, there was space for the stick-like object to move.

“This is...”

When Qin Fang took out the cone-like stick object that was close to 30 cm out, everybody surrounded the table.

The object was rectangular, and it was wrapped with something similar to paper. It was something commonly used during the ancient times for waterproofing. True to its appearance, when Qin Fang pinched the paper, it felt quite old.

“You do it.”

Qin Fang didn't dare to touch the paper anymore, and left the important and delicate job of removing it to the expert they specially called over.

The expert's heart was already pounding when something really showed up after breaking the statue, and now that Qin Fang was giving him such an important task, to say that he was not nervous was bullshit.

Luckily, he was a true professional, and was also excited about unraveling an old artifact himself.

Qin Fang and the others didn't know about the paper, but the expert did. He could tell at a glance that it came from the Ming dynasty. Thus, the thing wrapped inside should be as old as or older than the Ming dynasty.

And if such an object was hidden in a statue, it must mean it's worth was much higher than the statue. As a appraiser, how could he not get excited about finding out what it was?

“Careful, don't spoil it!”

Looking at the expert's slightly big movements, Chen Jiangnan started calling out, fearing that it will break.

“I understand, I understand...”

The expert had a bitter smile, and was scolding Chen Jiangnan in his heart. In this room was two people he could not afford to offend, so he had to bear with it.

Though he was talking, but his hands didn't stop at all. Carefully, he peeled off the paper that was practically stuck onto the object, and finally, the object was revealed in all its glory.

When it was revealed, what they saw first was a scroll of yellowed paper, and when the expert carefully unrolled it, Qin Fang and the other finally knew what was in front of them.

siiii!

Almost everyone took in a deep breath.

“This is...”

Compared to them, the expert who had seen a lot of treasures recovered quickly, and started to carefully examine this object. But when he did, he almost got a stroke.

“Lan Ting Xu!”

Originally, Qin Fang and the others were hoping for a miracle in their hearts, but when the expert said what the object was word by word, all of them also almost got a stroke too.

As long as one knew a little about calligraphy, even if that person had never written proper words before, then one will know that ‘Lan Ting Xu’ was regarded as ‘China’s Number One Calligraphy’.

“Analyse it more. Which dynasty did it come from, and who copied it...”

Tang Cheng was still a military personnel in the end, and though he was truly shocked, his mind was still relatively calm and immediately ordered the expert to appraise it properly.

Lan Ting Xu’s inscription tablet was quite widespread, and many had copied it before. So much so that since the inception of Lan

Ting Xu, every single great calligrapher afterwards had at least copied Lan Ting Xu once before. If this particular one is hidden so secretively, it meant that it's origins were extraordinary. It could be an extremely precious treasure like Qin Fang expected.

“No need to see. I have seen such a work before. It was made by the Tang dynasty scholar Feng Chengsu who copied from the real work of Wang Xizhi. As for whether it this is the original of Lan Ting Xu made personally by Wang Xizhi or not, I can't say now. I had seen the copy of this work at the Beijing Museum, and it was exactly the same as this...”

When the expert was talking, even his voice started shaking.

Though he couldn't determine for sure whether it was the original, but from the clues available, he could say it was true without any doubts.

And if it was confirmed to be the original, then a scroll which original was considered to be lost forever would be brought back to light again. That would mean he would be the first witness of this historic moment. His name could even be spread for ages!

“Are you sure you didn't see wrongly?”

When he said those words, Tang Cheng, Ning Weiqiang, Qin Fang, and Chen Jiangnan's face didn't have happiness from getting something precious anymore, but cautiousness.

“It is the original. Brother Tang, call people over!”

At this time, Qin Fang also appraised the scroll, and when the results came out, his face was full of helplessness. However, he still told Tang Cheng about it. He didn't want to lie to his future brother-in-law.

This was one of Qin Fang's good points. He knew when to restrain himself, and turn a loss into a benefit in the end.

All in all, this was not just about getting good stuff anymore. They had gotten heaven-shaking object so good, to the point people like them could not afford to possess...

Chapter 91: Dismantling And Assembling Guns

What happened after was not what Qin Fang could interfere in. Tang Cheng directly called for a special force group to come. When they did, they stored the original copy of 'Lan Ting Xu' into a safebox and escorted it away.

Ning Weiqiang stayed back to tie up the loose ends. For example, he ordered the expert, Qin Fang, and Chen Jiangnan to stay silent about this. This matter was quite big, and keeping it a secret was a must.

After finally returning to the dorm, it was already very late. When Qin Fang went online to search for information about the scroll, he finally realised why did Tang Cheng and Ning Weiqiang react so strongly, and why did the expert get so scared. It was a true national treasure, and should have been destroyed in a big fire. Yet, it was returned again to society.

“I have lost a lot...”

When Qin Fang's brain finally recovered, he depressingly found out he had lost a lot...

The statue was bought among the four of them, and the profits should have been equally distributed too. However, they picked a thing that was a tad bit too precious. This sort of things were not allowed to be sold or bought, and was a true 'priceless' treasure. It could not belong to him in the end, and he even got a debt because

of it.

“Oh well, I don’t know if this is fortune or misfortune yet. As least I know now that [Appraisal] can be used like this too. If I have the time, I will go to artifact shops and see if I can get something valuable...”

Luckily, Qin Fang was quite optimistic, and didn’t harp too much about this matter. He quickly thought of what he was going to do next.

—

“Qin Fang you really look like a military personnel when you wear a military uniform! However, you are still not as good as me!”

Shen Yang pointed at Qin Fang who was trying out the military uniform, and made fun of him.

“With your gorilla-like looks? Forget it...”

Qin Fang instantly retorted with his own insults. Shen Yang was tall and built. Even when wearing the biggest-sized shirt, it was still quite tight, making him look like a gorilla.

“You guys can still have fun now? I heard that we will be thrown to a squad to have our military training. Half a month! How much suffering will we have to go through in that long period...”

The rich and pampered Xiao Nan was complaining wholeheartedly.

Tranquil Sea City was different than other cities, and was the base of an army. Coupled with the fact that Tranquil Sea City was quite prestigious, they had the privilege of sending their students to train at a real military station, unlike other schools which only do it in school.

After getting thrown into the army, everything have to be done according to the army's rules, and following their superior's every order was a must. To these students who loved freedom and play, it was a truly grueling experience. Even more so if it was people like Xiao Nan who was born with a golden spoon.

“What are you scared of? It's only half a month, right? If we just endure, it will be over quickly. Hehe... training at the army has its perks too. I heard that when we practice shooting, there will be an abundance of bullets! Unlike other schools who at most get 5 shots!”

One had to say that all males had a special attraction towards guns. The moment they heard there were an abundance of bullets, all of their eyes widened. Even Fang Dacheng who liked fighting barehanded was the same.

Thus, after getting ‘scammed’ like this, Qin Fang and the others were sent to the military base along with the other new students, starting their half a month military training.

However, the days were not as bad as Qin Fang and the others expected. The instructors were quite polite towards the kids of rich men, and other than those who were punished to run laps and do push-ups for disobedience, they didn't make life difficult for the others. Even when they were assembling, they tried their best to stand at places with shade.

The students who heard the instructors were terrifying were surprised when they found out that the instructors were so reasonable and easy to talk to. When they asked, they found it was because the instructors were too strict last time, and many fell due to heat stroke. Someone even almost lost their life, and that was why Qin Fang's batch had the good fortune of lenient training.

Ten days of training passed quickly, and though it was a little tough, the students endured and went through it while gritting their teeth. Finally, it was time for the training they were all waiting for, shooting.

“Why is it this model? I thought it would at least be a better one...”

However, when Qin Fang and the others got their guns, many people immediately complained, talking about what gun models. Qin Fang didn't know much about guns, and naturally didn't mind. (T/N: Sorry, but I can't write the exact models here. It's all China model guns, so there isn't an english name. However, what I can tell you is that the gun Qin Fang is using is an imitation of the SKS semi-automatic rifle.)

As he weighed the semi-automatic rifle in his hands, he felt it was quite heavy. However, he didn't know why, but felt that something was wrong with this rifle. His wrist instinctively shook slightly, and with the sounds of clattering, the rifle in Qin Fang's hands were dismantled into a pile of parts.

“En? Who did that?”

The instructor who was explaining how to use the gun was shocked by the sudden sound, and when he found a pile of parts that was obviously formerly a rifle, his face darkened, and he roared.

“Yes, sir! It was me!”

Qin Fang had a bitter smile on, but still honestly stood out.

“Qin Fang, so it's you, you little rascal. The rest of you, dismissed!”

After ten days, the instructor was already quite familiar with all the students, and could call almost everyone by name. He directly dismissed the others and let them go and have fun with their guns, while keeping Qin Fang back only.

“Don't be nervous, it's fine! Did you play with guns before?”

Qin Fang who thought he would be severely punished was surprised to find the instructor sitting beside him and talking

amiably.

“Yes, sir! No!”

Qin Fang jumped up, and replied unconsciously.

“Don’t be too nervous. You are not a real military personnel, so no need be like that. We are just chatting!”

Seeing Qin Fang’s reaction, the instructor’s face instantly darkened.

“If you have not played with guns before, how do you know how to dismantle it?”

The instructor pointed at the pile of rifle parts.

After the rifle was just handed out and he was just starting his lesson, Qin Fang had already dismantled the rifle. This speed was not one that could be achieved unless one was a professional.

“I was quite naughty when I was small, so I dismantled anything I could for fun. I couldn’t hold back just now and...”

Qin Fang acted embarrassed and bullshitted the instructor.

Actually, when the gun was in his hands, Qin Fang felt something

was wrong, and thus instinctively used the [Repair] skill he had. Thus, the rifle met its end, and became a pile of parts after the skill activated.

“Can you assemble it again?”

The instructor didn't think much about Qin Fang's words. Many had the same problem, and even he himself when he entered the army was like this. When he did, he got punished to run 20 laps. Looking at Qin Fang now was like looking at the him of the past.

“I will try...”

Qin Fang said not too confidently and started looking for parts in the pile already. In his brain, the blueprint of the rifle instantly appeared, and all the part's use was in it. Qin Fang only needed to follow the blueprint to reassemble to rifle.

Well, other than the blueprint, the moment Qin Fang touched a certain part, he would know instinctively where it went.

Using this method, though Qin Fang's actions were awkward, he still managed to reassemble the rifle, and passed it to the instructor.

kakaka

The instructor took the rifle over and opened the safety. He then tried it for a while, and found no problems. He then complimented

Qin Fang with surprise.

“You are quite good, little rascal!”

He could not deny that Qin Fang had never played with guns before. His awkward actions just now were not an act. But to be able to successfully assemble a gun on his first try, it was simply monstrous. Even if a recruit wanted to do this, one needed time to train and learn first.

“Hehe.. it is just luck, just luck!”

What else could Qin Fang say? He can't possible say, “Instructor, I have a skill so this sort of thing is just too easy!”, right?

Chapter 92: Dismantling Guns In One Second

“Come, I will bring you to go somewhere to play!”

The instructor was indeed quite slack-jawed by Qin Fang's display. He had seen monsters, but not monsters like Qin Fang. To be able to easily dismantle guns on his first time and even assemble it too, what type of monster is he?!

He patted Qin Fang's shoulders and let Qin Fang's teammates continue to rest, while he lead Qin Fang to the army camp.

“Brother Tang!”

Qin Fang was surprised when he saw Tang Cheng wearing an army officer uniform after walking a little. When Qin Fang saw Tang Cheng's rank, he got even more surprised as he was already a major. After all, Tang Cheng was only around 27 to 28 years old only.

“En, Qin Fang.”

Tang Cheng was only passing by, and didn't think anybody would call him. When he turned around and saw Qin Fang, he was surprised too.

Meanwhile, Qin Fang's officer immediately saluted Tang Cheng.

His rank was quite low after all, at second lieutenant, and was quite far away from a major.

“What’s the situation?”

Tang Cheng looked at Qin Fang’s instructor, and asked with shock. Tang Cheng obviously knew that Qin Fang was undergoing military training now, but since he is not training but going to the camp now, it must mean something has come up.

“Reporting, officer!”

The instructor had already realised that Qin Fang and Major Tang Cheng was acquainted, and even quite close too. Thus, he immediately said what Qin Fang did just now.

“Are you really touching guns for the first time?”

After Tang Cheng finished listening, he asked in disbelief.

He was a professional military personnel, and had been in the army for many years. He naturally knew that training a professional weapon dismantling team required lots of work. If the fact that a newbie who was touching guns for the first time could quickly dismantle guns was known to veterans, they would have nowhere to place their face!

“It’s my first! With my situation, much less a real gun, I have never even played with toy guns before!”

Qin Fang said in embarrassment. He didn't think that what he did in the spur of a moment would be known to Tang Feifei's brother, and thus could only say so resolutely.

“Well, I happen to be free too... Come, let's go together! Wait, forget it. You go back first. Qin Fang, come with me...”

Tang Cheng laughed, and his curiosity was piqued. He had planned to go, the three of them together. But seeing that they were going to the weaponry, Tang Cheng immediately called Qin Fang back, and asked the instructor to go, while he brought Qin Fang to another place.

“Brother Tang, where are we going?”

Qin Fang was directly lead to Tang Cheng's military jeep, and they set off toward the camp, in a direction even Qin Fang didn't go before.

“You will know when you reach!”

Tang Cheng didn't answer the question, and put on a mysterious air.

After around half an hour, the jeep left the military area, and entered a mountain that was not really tall. Only then did Qin Fang realise that this was still a military area, as Qin Fang could see a missile car. As for tanks and armoured vehicles, that was a given.

Honestly, with such weaponry abound, this area felt more like an army place than the place he was training at.

“Boss Tang!”

When Qin Fang and Tang Cheng got off, many passing military personnel immediately saluted Tang Cheng. There was one who seemed to have a close relationship with Tang Cheng, and even his way of calling was casual.

“Iron Head, Knife Scar, where are Lao San and the others?”

<LV unknown! LV unknown!>

Qin Fang immediately appraised the two, and the result was as he expected. LV unknown, and they were obviously strong LV 4 and above people.

Now, Qin Fang had already cultivated a habit. He would habitually appraise everyone he meet as not only would Qin Fang be able to find out some basic info about the person, he would be able to raise the skill proficiency too. Now, [Appraisal] was already 84%, and was only 14% away from intermediate.

In the camp, Qin Fang had already used [Appraisal] a lot of times. However, most of the people he met were within his appraisal

range. For example, his instructor. Though he was among the top in his group, he was only LV 3.

“At the shooting range. Boss Tang, this little one is...?”

The one who had a scar at the corner of his eye replied, and he should be the Knife Scar that Tang Cheng was talking about. When he saw Qin Fang beside Tang Cheng, he immediately asked jovially.

“A little brother! He just came over from the army area. I heard that this little rascal could dismantle guns despite being the first time touching one, so I brought him over to try!”

Tang Cheng didn't hide anything, and talked as they walked.

“WTF? He couldn't be so monstrous, right?”

Knife Scar and Iron Head were shocked, and looked like Qin Fang like a monster. Knife Scar even went beside Qin Fang, and placed his hands on Qin Fang's shoulders. Then, Qin Fang felt an arm that was as hard as iron hugging him over, and he couldn't even resist. In his heart, Qin Fang was screaming “I can't take it!”

“Hey, little brother. What Boss Tang said is not true, right?”

Knife Scar acted really familiar, and wasn't courteous with Qin Fang at all.

“Errr... it’s true!”

Feeling the iron claw on his shoulders, Qin Fang could only smile bitterly.

“Are you really so good?”

Knife Scar didn’t think it was really true.

“It’s good if that is so. You must show me your skills later! Tsk tsk, you would be really too monstrous if what you said is true though!”

In the time they were talking, they had already left the sentry and came to a more spacious place within the tall walls. If you slightly lifted your head, you would still be able to see the mountain peak in front. However, all that entered Qin Fang’s ear was the ‘dak dak dak’ sounds of guns. They must have reached the shooting range.

“Lao San!”

When Qin Fang and the others entered the shooting range, they noticed a group of military men that were shooting, and Tang Cheng immediately shouted towards there.

“I’m here! Boss Tang is back!”

A guy shouted loudly in reply, and greeted Tang Cheng, which caused a lot of soldiers to gather.

“Take some guns here. Of all sorts.”

Tang Cheng didn't dilly-dally, and only made a simple request, which made all the gathered soldiers to go and get the requested items. For example, XXX model, XXX model, XXX model... anyways, guns that Qin Fang didn't know about were all brought here.

“Boss Tang, what are these for?”

“Where did this little brother come from?”

“He looks to be from the doll army...”

Those who came were all not weak, and when Qin Fang appraised all of them, except for one who was LV 3, the others were all LV unknowns. This showed how strong this squad was.

Naturally, when everybody noticed Qin Fang who was being pulled by Knife Scar behind Tang Cheng, everybody had something to say. However, most of their words were said jokingly.

“What are you laughing for? This little brother is quite

something! Let me tell you about him...”

Thus, Knife Scar started boasting about Qin Fang, and made Qin Fang seem so mystical. He was boasting so much that he almost said that Qin Fang could dismantle planes and tanks, and even reassemble them. However, he had never let go of Qin Fang’s shoulders, which made Qin Fang’s face red hot. One wouldn’t know whether he was embarrassed from being praised so much, or whether it was because he was shook too much by Knife Scar that he got such a red face.

“Qin Fang, can you do it?”

When all the guns were laid out on the table, Tang Cheng finally saved Qin Fang from Knife Scar’s iron grasp. After that, he asked Qin Fang uncertainly.

“I will try...”

Qin Fang naturally understood Tang Cheng’s meaning. Looking at all the guns being laid out in front of him, saying that he was not excited was bullshit. Even if he was nervous, he still wanted to try touching them already. After all, he won’t have many chances to be in contact with guns in this life.

clitter clatter

When the intimidating soldiers were still fighting a verbal war with Knife Scar, they saw Qin Fang taking up an assault rifle. And

with a swing and a whoosh, the gun which was completely intact, which still had the smell of gunpowder from recent use, suddenly became a pile of parts under Qin Fang's hands...

Everybody was shocked, including Tang Cheng who had already considered this possibility, and Knife Scar who was praising Qin Fang to the high heavens. They were all stunned, and their slightly ajar mouth didn't close even after a long while. Qin Fang didn't need to see to know their jaws were on the ground now.

“This... dismantling is too quick already, right?!”

Someone finally said those words after a long period of silence. Qin Fang's dismantling speed was really too fast, and even professional military man like them felt like they were lacking. They felt that Qin Fang didn't even take one second to finish dismantling the gun.

Chapter 93: Skill: [Shooting]

“You little rascal...”

Tang Cheng finally recovered after a long time. He then patted Qin Fang’s shoulders. He actually wanted to say something, but didn’t know what was suitable.

“Try the others too...”

After hesitating for a long while, Tang Cheng still couldn’t think of what to say. Instead, it was Knife Scar who pulled Qin Fang to go and try dismantling other guns.

However, the results were naturally the same. No matter what gun fell into Qin Fang’s hands, it will break down like a mouse that just met the cat. With a single shake of Qin Fang’s hands, the gun would instantly become a pile of parts.

“What quick hands....!”

And during this process, Knife Scar and the others were keenly observing Qin Fang’s every movement.

A skill was a skill, but the process was not magical. It was because Qin Fang’s hands instantly took apart a few important parts of the guns that caused people to feel like only a second had passed. In reality, it took a little longer to dismantle the guns.

The [Repair] skill was the same as the other skills, and was the exemplification of a certain trait. He shouldn't be able to dismantle that fast, but it was exemplified and now, he could. Anyways, due to the fast movements of his hands, Qin Fang noticed that the only passive skill he had now— [One-handed Weapon Mastery]'s EXP was rising.

“This is also counted?”

When he noticed this, Qin Fang himself didn't dare to believe it.

[One-handed Weapon Mastery], he did indeed have a weapon on his hand— a gun. But the problem was that he was using his hands to dismantle the gun, and not any other tools. Yet, such a situation occurred, making Qin Fang unable to figure out the system.

However, if the system said it's like that, then Qin Fang would happily accept.

“Try assembling the guns!”

Such quick dismantling made Knife Scar and the others stunned silly. They were indignant, but the truth was right in front of them. However, Knife Scar reacted quickly, and came up with another challenge for Qin Fang.

“This... let me try!”

Seeing that Qin Fang had to spend some time to assemble the

guns, the soldiers whose pride was on the line heaved a sigh of relief. If Qin Fang had continued to be a monster, they really would go and dissect Qin Fang and analyse what the fuck was going on with him.

“His gun assembling speed is also not slow!”

However, Tang Cheng still silently watched as Qin Fang reassembled the guns. The time spent was under 1 minute, which was very impressive for a newbie.

“Okay, let’s end this here. Stop playing around!”

After seeing Qin Fang dismantling and assembling all the guns, all of Qin Fang’s monstrosity was seen by Tang Cheng. However, that didn’t make Tang Cheng disappointed, but a little happy instead.

“Little Qin, let’s go. Your brother, I, will take you to go and do some shooting.”

With such an order, Knife Scar and the rest didn’t make things difficult for Qin Fang anymore, and dragged Qin Fang to the target practice.

“Seeing that you are so good at both dismantling and assembling, I will reward you. Play as you wish!”

Knife Scar was very generous, and directly gave Qin Fang a gun

and a box of bullets. He then joined the rest to look at the side, wanting to witness Qin Fang's shooting skills.

“This... how to you release the safety?”

However, Qin Fang took the gun, looked at the bullet, and after a while of doing that, asked embarrassedly.

He was really touching guns for the first time, and before the instructor could teach him how to use one, he was dragged here already.

“You really don't know how to shoot?”

After seeing Qin Fang's godly dismantling and good assembling skills, Knife Scar and the rest won't believe that Qin Fang was touching guns for the first time no matter what. Without long training, it was impossible to achieve Qin Fang's speed.

Yet, Qin Fang didn't even know how to shoot a gun...

“Brother Knife Scar, I really don't know how to. I am touching guns for the first time today...”

Qin Fang repeated the same sentence for the umpteenth time today. But to have fun with a gun, Qin Fang had no choice but to say it again.

“You little rascal, you really are a monster...!”

Knife Scar hmped for awhile, but still had no choice but to say, “Come, I will teach you how to use a gun...”

Thus, Knife Scar taught Qin Fang simply how to release the safety, reload, and shoot.

“Right, just like that! Use your shoulders to support it properly, the recoil of this gun is no joke. If you don’t support it properly, you could injure your shoulders... right... right... aim, okay... fire!”

Following Knife Scar’s instructions, Qin Fang’s movements slowly got smoother, and when Knife Scar said ‘fire!’, Qin Fang also pulled the trigger.

Dak

The gun was shot, target: a target far away, trajectory of bullet: no where near the target.

<Skill learned: [Shooting], Proficiency: Beginner, EXP: 0%.>

<[Shooting]: Using weapons such as guns and bows to shoot a faraway target. Shooting accuracy increases with skill proficiency and EXP.>

At the same time the trigger was pulled, a notice appeared in his brain. It was one he expected, and one he hoped for for a long time.

“Hehe, the first shot is off. Luckily, you didn’t continue to be a monster!”

From far away, Knife Scar and the others could see that Qin Fang had missed the first shot. However, they didn’t mock him at all, and instead, seemed to have a burden lifted from his shoulders. At least Qin Fang left some face for veterans like them.

dak dak dak

However, they celebrated too quickly. After he got the skill, Qin Fang immediately aimed at the target, and shot at it continuously.

“Fu*ck me...”

This time, those who were happy couldn’t even celebrate, and the sounds of the target being hit resounded. Knife Scar couldn’t help but curse.

After a few more shots, the ammo in the magazine was finished, and while Qin Fang was reloading the magazine, Knife Scar and the others brought the target over.

“Seven out of ten... Other than the first which missed, of the

other nine, seven actually hit!”

Towards this result, it was impossible for Knife Scar and the others to not be shocked.

“What type of alien are you, rascal? Dismantling and assembling is already enough, but getting 70% on your first try at shooting which is high difficulty?”

Those who played with guns knew that newbies being able to hit the target was already very lucky already. To be able to somehow hit the target three times in ten bullets was already considered to be having Lady Luck right beside you cheering you on.

Yet, the monstrous Qin Fang was able to hit seven times, and it was even continuous shooting. The recoil acting on his shoulders didn’t even cause his aim to falter.

dak dak dak

Just as Knife Scar and the others were contemplating on the meaning of their training (and life too), Qin Fang started shooting another round. As if learning something from the previous round, Qin Fang did a deep breath first, before shooting continuously ten times.

“F*ck me in the arse! I have nothing to say anymore... All ten hit the target...?!”

The results this time was even more preposterous, and all ten hit the target, without a single miss. One or two even hit the bullseyes!

To reach this level of accuracy, Qin Fang went through only 20 bullets.

What could a newbie do with 20 bullets?

If given to recruits, people would only hear a barrage of shooting sounds, and those who were lucky would have one or two hit, while the rest would not even hit the target at all.

In Qin Fang's hands however, it became mostly hits, and had no miss for his second round of ten bullets. This was not able to be explained as just luck anymore, and it was the display of his skills and ability.

If it were other people, Knife Scar and the others would have suspected that Qin Fang was acting as a pig to eat a tiger. However, from Qin Fang's clumsy stance and actions at the start, and the fact that he didn't even know how to release the safety, it was enough to show that Qin Fang was firing a gun for the first time.

“Boss Tang, you specially brought him over to bully us, right?”

Seeing Qin Fang's godly talent, Tang Cheng walked over. Knife Scar and the rest were all smiling wryly, and was complaining to Tang Cheng.

“Well, it’s you guys fault for not training properly! If you don’t practice honestly again, I will bring him over to you next time!”

Tang Cheng knew how to take advantage of a situation. As he pulled Qin Fang away, he also looked down on his subordinates that was becoming quite free and lazy...

Chapter 94: Race Gambling

“Come, let’s go. I will bring you back.”

Tang Cheng forcefully dragged Qin Fang who was still endearingly caressing the gun in his hands, and didn’t bother looking at Qin Fang’s puppy dog eyes at all.

Without a choice, Qin Fang had to return with Tang Cheng to his training site. As for whether he will be able to get to touch a gun again, it was obviously a difficult thing.

“Why the face? Here, for you.”

As they were returning, Tang Cheng finally spoke. He took out a silver card from his pocket, and threw it to Qin Fang.

“Brother Tang, what is this?”

Qin Fang was slightly taken aback, and didn’t know what Tang Cheng was doing.

“See for yourself!”

Tang Cheng was currently driving the car, and couldn’t be bothered with Qin Fang, replying with a single sentence.

“Mingshi Salon VIP card!”

Qin Fang looked at the card in his hands, and those words were written in the middle of the card.

“This is Mingshi Salon’s Silver card, and was made in your name. From now on, you can go there and play, and all expenses lower than \$100,000 can be waived off. You can bring at most 4 people with that card. Right, there is a mini shooting range there, and some light weapons are provided. However, the money for the bullets must be paid from your own pocket!”

“Errr, thank you Brother Tang!”

Qin Fang was first shocked, but quickly became elated. Especially the waiver of bills within \$100,000, it was like giving him \$100,000 to him for free! This made the bitterness he felt from not getting money for the thing inside the statue disappear completely. As for the thing about the shooting range, it was probably due to his puppy dog eyes that Tang Cheng supplemented this information.

“Why thank me? That scroll had already been sent to the museum. They had wanted to reward us, but since Xiao Qiang’s and I’s status is special, we didn’t take it. However, since you also played a part in recovering the treasure, this is our reward for you.”

Tang Cheng glanced at Qin Fang, and explained why he was giving him the card slowly.

“Ah~!”

Qin Fang immediately had his mouth wide-opened, and complained in his heart, “You rich people don’t want the money, but I want!”

“Oh right. If you have the time, go practice your shooting more. I have high expectations for you. Do you want to do some hunting? If you can get some results, I will bring you to have some fun!”

Tang Cheng supplemented his words again. Surprisingly, the usually quiet Tang Cheng was talking a lot to Qin Fang today.

“Understood, Brother Tang!”

Hearing that he can be in contact with assault rifles gain, Qin Fang immediately lifted his head up in excitement. The indignance he felt for not getting any money for finding the national treasure vanished without a trace.

—

“Qin Fang, where did you go for the whole afternoon?”

“Right! I saw you leaving with the instructor, but he came back very quickly, and yet, you came back only now!”

“You didn’t get beaten up by some army big brothers, right?”

Tang Cheng sent Qin Fang back to the training camp, and afternoon training for the students had ended already. Tang Cheng immediately left after sending Qin Fang, while Qin Fang was immediately surrounded by his dorm brothers.

“No such thing happened! One of my relatives was an officer here, and coincidentally saw the instructor. So my relative took a leave for me, and let me go play with him for an afternoon.

Qin Fang was realistic, and brushed over what happened this afternoon. When his brothers wanted to ask him for the specifics, Qin Fang shut his mouth, and wouldn't say what happened even if he died.

The following days, the students were taught how to shoot, and all of them seemed really serious and excited. Only Qin Fang was unaffected, and was quite lazy.

It can't be helped. The training was done using air guns. For him who had shot a real gun before, Qin Fang couldn't show any interest at all.

However, the day for real gun shooting finally came, and while Qin Fang was wiping his gun, he saw familiar faces coming towards him.

“Fourth Brother, I didn't meet you for half a month, and I have already been burnt black. And yet, why are you still the same?”

The first who appeared was the dorm brothers. Since they were sent to different camps, even the training was segregated, and they could only reunite now.

“Qin Fang, look. Am I really black now?”

Afterwards, it was Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. Half a month of training had caused the beauties' skin colour to change from snow white to the healthy tan they had now. From the looks of it, they had gone through some suffering too. The moment she saw Qin Fang, Tang Feifei questioned Qin Fang about her looks.

“It's quite good like this. Much healthier than before!”

Qin Fang didn't dare to say it was black, and just said it was healthier looking.

“Yo, isn't that our great genius Qin Fang? Looks like half a month of training has given you the aura of a military personnel! Why not I recommend you to become a soldier? With your skills, you are definitely suitable to be in the cooking department!”

Of course, a certain annoying enemy appeared too. For example... Li Feng, and his lackeys. And the one who talked was one of his lackeys. Li Feng himself didn't show too much hostility. It seemed like Li Feng wouldn't be so hostile with Tang Feifei around.

“Whose house dog was not taken care of properly? See, it's coming out to bite people now!”

Qin Fang didn't even look at the guy, and only smiled and talked with Xiao Nan and the others. This immediately caused them to laugh, and Li Feng's lackey's face was red at one moment, green at another, and white later. It was like he was changing faces!

“Qin Fang, you are courting death!”

After getting humiliated in front of so many, the lackey's face was instantly one of rage. He glanced at his owner, and saw that he was unhappy too. He took that as a go ahead sign, and rushed over, wanting to rely on his strong body to beat Qin Fang up. As if fearing the built Shen Yang's interference, when he rushed, he also shouted, “This is a private matter between me and Qin Fang! Whoever dares interfere shall spill blood!”

He really looked terrifying, and if he had a knife in his hands, then people would really think that he was a murderer.

Fang Dacheng had wanted to step in, but was stopped by Qin Fang.

Qin Fang rushed forward quite quickly, and before the lackey could even react, he was kicked by Qin Fang. It instantly negated all the lackey's rushing force, and with one more step, Qin Fang sent the lackey flying backwards.

“Arrogant moron!”

Looking at the person who seemed to be trying to fly, Qin Fang only wiped his shoes, as if showing that him kicking such a person was an insult to him. With his mocking words, it made Li Feng's face dark like charcoal.

“Li Feng, with such weak subordinates, just give up! Other than pulling the strings behind the scenes, what else do you know how to do? If you have the guts, come at me fairly! At least I can say you are a man then. Using such underhanded methods... hmph!”

Qin Fang went through the crowd and walked to the front of Li Feng. After experiencing so much, Qin Fang finally understood that some people will never let you go no matter how much you endure. And Li Feng was such a person.

Since it can't be avoided, Qin Fang decisively decided to just face him head on. Who wins and who lose, that depended on the moves they made now.

“Are you worthy enough to have me come at you?”

Li Feng laughed, quite sinisterly uglily. However, he still put on airs.

“Whether I am worthy or not, you know that in your heart. At least, ever since we started fighting, you have always lost!”

Qin Fang laughed coldly. Li Feng was indeed a young master, and the airs he put on was extraordinary. Even now, he was still

holding on to face like dear life.

“Always lost?!”

Hearing those words, Li Feng’s eyes spewed out flames of anger. Qin Fang was right. He had always lost. Every time he thought he had it in the bag, Qin Fang would somehow win in the end.

“Fine, I will give you a chance!”

Seeing that Qin Fang was holding onto a rifle, “We will go shoot at targets with real bullet now! We will go one on one, with ten bullets. Whoever hits more gets more points, and shall be the winner!”

“And, whoever loses have to take off all clothes in front of everyone, and run naked!”

Li Feng must really hate Qin Fang, and could even think up of such a cruel punishment. If Qin Fang really ran around naked in front of so many, then Qin Fang’s name in the university would stink to the high heavens.

“Qin Fang, don’t care about him!”

“Treat him like air, and don’t ‘air’ about him”

Hearing Li Feng’s words, Qin Fang’s brothers all protested.

Looking at Li Feng's confident look, he must have prepared already. On the other hand, Qin Fang had just learned how to shoot a gun, so how could he win?

“Fine, I agree to your conditions!”

However, Qin Fang didn't care about the crowd trying to stop him at all, and said so with absolute conviction. However, in his eyes, there was an almost indiscernible smile...

Chapter 95: Shooting Duel

The instructors had already prepared, and gave everybody 5 bullets. After they finished firing it, the training was over. Basically, it was just for the students to have fun, and the students won't even know if they had hit the target or not.

Qin Fang naturally won't let go of this chance to have fun. After all, these 5 bullets were free, and thus, he casually used it.

And in the time Qin Fang used his 5 bullets, Li Feng really was able to arrange for a shooting duel. Looks like Li Feng had some connections in the military too.

“Each person gets one target and ten bullets. I patiently await the scene of you running naked in front of so many!”

When Qin Fang was shooting just now, Li Feng took notice of Qin Fang too. His pose was terrible, and couldn't even find his sight. He was obviously the same as the other students, and probably won't be able to even hit the target once. This further boosted Li Feng's confidence.

“Well, we still don't know who will be the one running in their birthday suit!”

Qin Fang looked really confident too, but from how Li Feng saw it, Qin Fang was just acting tough and bluffing.

“Qin Fang, are you confident?”

Tang Feifei pulled Qin Fang to a side, and asked worriedly.

Tang Feifei knew what type of person Li Feng was. If they didn't fight head to head, he wouldn't dare to make things too difficult for Qin Fang, fearing exposure. However, now that Qin Fang was giving Li Feng a chance to fix him up, the moment Qin Fang lost in the duel, the results... Tang Feifei didn't dare to imagine.

“Rest assured, Feifei! I will definitely win!”

Qin Fang gently patted Tang Feifei's hand, and said with absolute confidence.

Though he wasn't able to be in contact with real bullets for a few days, he realised with surprise that shooting accurately with an airgun could increase EXP too. Though it didn't increase as much as using real bullets, it was better than not increasing at all.

Qin Fang estimated that as long as his opponent wasn't military personnel that had undergone strict training, for others to want to have better skills than Qin Fang in shooting, it was too difficult.

Though difficult, and there may be people that could be like that, but that person won't be Li Feng. Looking at Li Feng's smooth skin and soft hands, one could know that he didn't touch guns a lot. He probably had gone through more magazines than Qin Fang only.

“Start! Qin Fang, the great me shall give you a chance. You go first!”

When everything was ready, Li Feng let Qin Fang go first confidently, as if trying to show his great skills.

“No need! I think it will be more suitable for me to watch as you embarrass yourself!”

Qin Fang didn't care about Li Feng, and returned with an insult of his own.

“Hmph! To think the tongue-tied Qin Fang of the past now has such a sharp tongue! Fine, let me show a country bumpkin like you a thing or two!”

As he spoke, Li Feng had already raised up the gun, and supported it with his shoulders. He made a textbook pose, and one could tell with a look that he had trained before.

“Little Brother Qin! Who has so much guts, trying to dig a hole for themselves by having a shooting duel with you?”

A slap heavily fell on Qin Fang's shoulders, scaring Qin Fang. Fortunately, the voice was quite familiar, and when Qin Fang turned around to look, it was surprisingly, Tang Cheng's subordinate, the veteran Knife Scar.

“Brother Knife Scar!”

Knife Scar's appearance did surprise Qin Fang, but he still greeted him politely.

“That guy is the one?”

Knife Scar looked at Li feng who was in a textbook pose.

“His posture is good, and you can tell he has wasted quite a lot of bullets already. You opponent's standard is still not too bad.”

“Brother Knife Scar, don't make fun of me! Look at that posture! I think I am going to lose...”

Qin Fang immediately smiled and talked with Knife Scar.

dak dak dak

Meanwhile, Li Feng fired three bullets continuously.

However, that was his limit. Qin Fang clearly saw Li Feng's shoulders taking a toll from the great recoil. He was even rubbing it now!

“Him? He only has a flowery pose! If you dare to lose, see if I will get a assault rifle and shoot you down! Quickly go!”

Knife Scar naturally saw Li Feng's performance too, and immediately curled his lips, before shooing Qin Fang up. Looks like Knife Scar was planning to see Qin Fang's performance again.

“Young Master Li, you can't take it after just three shots? Tsk tsk, are you performing Cheng Yaojin's great three axe, or showing that you only have a 3 second only holy spear?”

Qin Fang walked over, and while talking, also raised up his gun and weighed it in his hands.

“Tsk tsk! I knew you would use some underhanded means again. I really don't know what is in your head. Other than underhanded tricks, is there not anything more innovative?”

The moment he took the gun, Qin Fang felt something wrong with it. He then appraised it, and the result was, <A Gun That Was Tampered With, blah blah blah>

clitter clatter

Thus, in front of the crowd, Qin Fang's gun was dismantled into a pile of parts. It instantly caused many of their eyes to pop out, especially Li Feng, whose face turned purple.

“Tsk tsk. Looking at the rascal's dismantling actions, too handsome!”

Brother Knife Scar who was enjoying the show muttered once

again about Qin Fang's skills.

Qin Fang naturally didn't care about the crowd, and slowly reassembled the gun. After that, he checked the gun again, and confirming that nothing was wrong, smiled at the purpled face Li Feng.

“Want to see me run around naked? Perhaps in your next life! However, I believe that there are many ladies and gentlemen here that are very interested in your white buttocks! Ahahaha...”

Qin Fang mocked Li Feng while laughing, causing him to lose face completely. At the same time, he moved his hands, and without even bothering with aiming, shot the gun.

Even if the target was quite far away, everybody could clearly see Qin Fang's shot completely removing one of the sides of the target, making it more obvious that the target was hit.

Obviously, Qin Fang did it intentionally. He didn't get into a pose intentionally, he hit the side intentionally, and was making Li Feng lose face intentionally.

Contempt!

Complete contempt!

Even if Li Feng didn't have a brain, he could tell that Qin Fang was purposefully humiliating him.

“Don’t think that just because I am poor, I am ignorant about everything! Don’t think that just because you are rich, you are stronger than anyone! If I take away your money, then you are a useless piece of trash!”

dak

Another shot.

This time, Qin Fang didn’t purposely hit right at the perimeter of the target, but right within the target. As for which circle it was in, it was not known yet. However, when the peanut gallery saw Qin Fang’s casual actions and the purpled face Li Feng who was giving a vicious glare, everybody could tell that Li Feng was currently the loser.

dak

Another shot, another hit.

“Young Master Li, I have fired three shots too. Now, it’s time for you to continue.”

Shots were fired, and Qin Fang hit all of them. As for Li Feng, look at his face and you will know how many he hit.

“Hmph!”

However, even if his skills were lacking, he still had to do his best. Asking Li Feng to admit defeat to his rival Qin Fang was definitely impossible.

Once again, he took up his gun, took a deep breath, and aimed at the target. However... Qin Fang was also standing not far away, and also took up his gun.

This angered Li Feng immensely, but in front of so many, he had to endure Qin Fang's provocations. Li Feng gritted his teeth, and shot once.

The sound of shooting came one after another, and when not even 5 seconds had passed since Li Feng's shot, Qin Fang also fired.

pu

Li Feng's shot was off, and it hit the soil wall behind the target. Even from far away, you could see soil flying up.

Pa

In contrast, Qin Fang's target moved, showing that it was a hit.

Chapter 96: Trolling You Till You Run Naked~

The more shots Qin Fang landed, the uglier Li Feng's complexion became. His gaze towards Qin Fang also got more and more sinister, and his handsome face was now almost completely distorted.

“Young Master Li! Things doesn't seem too good for you, huh?”

Yet, Qin Fang acted like he didn't see Li Feng's gaze at all, and incessantly provoked Li Feng using words.

Li Feng didn't move. His sinister gaze, his distorted face, the tightly held gun in his hands, all of it showed his extreme anger.

Li Feng's lackeys could not endure the constant provocations, and was preparing to rush at and beat Qin Fang up. Especially the one who was kicked by Qin Fang. Even now, he was still rubbing his sore chest.

“All of you, stay down for me.”

However, just as they wanted to move, they felt a strong iron-like grip on their shoulders holding them back forcefully. When they turned around, they saw a military officer with a knife scar on his face looking at them with a smile that didn't reach his eyes. That scared the shit out of them, and they quickly held themselves back.

They dared to help bully Qin Fang as Qin Fang seemed to have no backing. If they bullied him, then so be it. However, they were in the army now. With such a strong-looking army officer holding their shoulders now, only retards who banged their heads against the wall too much will continue their attack.

“Qin Fang, don’t get smug.”

Li Feng gritted his teeth till they were clattering, and slammed the gun on the floor, before turning around and leaving.

“Yo~ Young Master Li! Are you escaping before the battle is over? That’s not like you!”

Seeing that Li Feng couldn’t take his words anymore and was finally going to escape, Qin Fang’s sarcasm naturally didn’t lessen. Li Feng doing this was within his expectations.

“Hmph! Stop provoking me. We only took 4 shots so far, and even if you got all of them, so what? We haven’t shot more than half yet, so I haven’t lost. Today, I’m not going to duel anymore!’

Li Feng didn’t hide the fact that he was escaping, and just replied with seemingly reasonable words. He really showed the shamelessness of a spoiled rich child till a hundred percent.

“Hey, kid. Being an escaping soldier is not a good habit!!”

However, before Li Feng could leave, he suddenly felt a strong

force holding his shoulders, completely rooting him in place.

“Wh-who are you? What do you want?”

Looking at Knife Scar’s very tanned skin, rough, big hands, and his slightly dirty military uniform, Li Feng’s face instantly turned pale. He looked really frightened, and his voice was shaking.

“Who am I? There is no need for you to know. What I don’t like however are escaping soldiers! Quickly get back!”

How could Knife Scar not see the enmity between Qin Fang and Li Feng?

Knife Scar liked Qin Fang, and treated him as a friend. And if a friend faced a difficulty, he naturally has to come out to help.

“Chen Xiao, stop!”

However, just as Knife Scar was forcing Li Feng to continue the duel, it became apparent that doing so would not be easy. Accompanied by the loud shout was a few officers coming over in a line.

“Hoo, isn’t that Staff Officer Li? Why do you have the time to come out to play today?”

Knife Scar’s name was Chen Xiao, but he didn’t panic despite the

appearance of a staff officer. Instead, he smiled and looked at the officers coming here. Even if Knife Scar's ranking was much lower than the Li guy, there was a saying in the military, and that was, "A staff officer without a chief in front has no power at all."

"Quickly let him go. These people are all students undergoing military training, and you can't do anything to them. Or else, I will report to my superiors, and ask your team leader to take responsibility!"

The staff officer whose surname was Li was not a Chief of Staff, but seemed to have backing behind him. His words were quite tough, which made Knife Scar feel oppressed.

"Fine, I will release him now."

Knife Scar had no other choice but to release Li Feng. But as he was doing so, he made sure to wipe his oily palms on Li Feng's body. At the same time, he was muttering something, but others couldn't hear it.

"Ah~!"

Those who couldn't hear was okay, but Li Feng who was very close could. When he did, his face complexion that was starting to get better suddenly became pale white once again. He screamed like a madman and ran away like one too, and he also constantly tore his military uniform.

Before he could escape the crowd, his military uniform was already taken off, revealing his pale white upper body. Mainly due to Li Feng not having much muscles and having really pale skin, he looked like one who had lived like a prince.

“Wow~ I didn’t know that Young Master Li’s body figure was so good!”

“It’s not bad, being so girly and thin! Unlike me, so built, and so strong.”

“Do you think his lower body is as girly too? Especially his ‘certain’ part...”

Everybody who saw this scene started muttering, and all had a strange smile.

“Wow~ Before the duel was finished, the rascal already admitted defeat and is running around naked!”

Knife Scar wouldn’t let go off such a good chance to make fun of Li Feng, and said what Qin Fang was supposed to say.

“You have guts, huh? Just wait and see then!”

The staff officer’s expression was already red, and was obviously extremely anger. But with no way to continue, he could only leave behind hateful words and leave with his men.

“Who does he think he is?!”

When Qin Fang was in front of the staff officer, he also heard what the staff officer said, and couldn't help but worry for Knife Scar.

“Brother Knife Scar, will something happen to you because of this?”

“No problem. Though our squad belongs to this military base, we are not under them, and they can't touch us at all!”

Knife Scar said without minding.

“Right, what happened between you and the rascal? Why does he seem like he can't wait to kill you?”

“Haaa, it's a long story.”

Qin Fang hit it off quite well with Knife Scar, and simply described what happened so far between him and Li Feng. Knife Scar got especially angry when Qin Fang talked about the times Qin Fang was framed by Li Feng.

“That f*cker! These type of people really are no good! The next time I see him, I will make sure to give him some care!”

“Forget it, Brother Knife Scar! I will handle this matter myself! After today’s incident, his name would be quite infamous in the university already. Though he didn’t really run fully naked, he still ran half naked, right?”

Qin Fang then smiled evilly.

“Second Brother, I have observed you for a while now. Did you record it already?”

At this time, Xiao Nan secretly walked over, and carefully took out his phone from his pocket, showing off the photos and videos he had taken.

“Rest assured, when we go back, I will upload these videos on the school website. If this doesn’t make his reputation go bad, I don’t know what else will.

Li Feng had been thinking of ways to frame Qin Fang all this while, and since they were openly fighting now, he naturally didn’t need to be reserved anymore. With his brothers, he came up with a plan, and thus these photos and videos came about. Purpose: make Li Feng lose face.

“Little rascal, I like!”

Knife Scar didn’t think that Qin Fang was being underhanded, and even complimented Qin Fang for it.

“Right, I should tell you this too. That rascal seem to have a serious OCD, so use that fact wisely!”

“OCD?”

When they heard that, Qin Fang and Xiao Nan looked a little blank, but immediately realised Knife Scar’s words. Li Feng running like a madman after Knife Scar’s few words; leaving despite getting puked all over by Qin Fang without demanding anything, it must all be because of his OCD.

Qin Fang and Xiao Nan looked at each other’s eyes, and they each saw a person having an evil smile reflected in their eyes.

OCD wasn’t really a big deal, but it wasn’t a small one either. It was okay during normal circumstances, but when it is really taken advantage of by someone, it’s destructive power is amazing. For example, Knife Scar had already shown the power of using OCD against Li Feng, as that was how the photos and videos of him running half naked came about.

Chapter 97: Brother Hu From The Underworld

“Brother Knife Scar, there is no need for you to specially send me back. The school rented a bus for us and we can directly get back using that...”

The gun duel ended in a certain someone running away half naked, and Qin Fang was obviously the winner. However, that also signalled the end of the military training too. After they report back to the school, Qin Fang and the others would have successfully earned a few credit points already.

On the way back however, Knife Scar volunteered to send Qin Fang back.

“Stop talking nonsense! I have something to say to you on the way back...”

Brother Knife Scar glared at Qin Fang, before explaining his reason.

“You may have given that rascal a run for his money just now, but after I did some research, I found out that that rascal is not a small character at all. I don’t you to become a corpse floating in the river before you fully mature!”

With those words, Qin Fang had no choice but to accept Knife Scar’s ride. He was also curious about what Knife Scar wanted to

tell him anyways.

Qin Fang then went to inform the school of his leave. When he did so, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue who saw him wanted to follow him no matter what, and Qin Fang who could not dissuade them had no choice but to bring them along too.

“Brother Knife Scar, this is Tang Feifei.”

“I know her already. Boss Tang’s sister, I saw her before a long time ago.”

Brother Knife Scar was not surprised by two more people coming, and instead started greeting Tang Feifei.

“Brother Knife Scar!”

Tang Feifei also knew Knife Scar, and had already recognised him before the duel started. However, she only did not have the time to go over and greet him.

“This little girl has grown so big already and is a lady now! I still remember... back then, you were only... this tall!”

Knife Scar replied jovially, before turning his attention to Xiao Muxue.

“Muxue, this is Brother Knife Scar. Brother Knife Scar, Muxue.”

Qin Fang naturally started introducing Xiao Muxue.

“Nice to meet you, Brother Knife Scar! You can just call me Xiao Xue!”

Xiao Muxue who was the affable type immediately greeted Brother Knife Scar politely with a brilliant smile on her face.

“Nice to meet you, nice to meet you too!”

After being greeted so passionately by the two girls, even the manly Brother Knife Scar felt like he was floating. Luckily, he still remembered his original motive, and quickly pulled Qin Fang towards his military jeep.

“You little rascal, you sure are capable! Both of them are top grade beauties! Your luck with girls is not bad, eh? Tell me, who do you like?”

While they were walking, Knife Scar started teasing Qin Fang.

“Don’t spout nonsense, Brother Knife Scar! We are just good friends, and do not have the relationship you think we have!”

Qin Fang instantly blushed, and his face was red while replying. He couldn’t help but recall the sensation of Tang Feifei’s soft hands and gentle eyes, which instantly made his heart tighten.

“Stop pretending you rascal! Feifei seems to have like you quite a bit, you can’t let her down! If not, not only Boss Tang, even we brothers will never let you go!”

As Tang Cheng’s subordinate, Knife Scar was naturally in Tang Feifei’s faction, and immediately started fighting for Tang Feifei.

“Okay, okay! I will do my best!”

Qin Fang was left speechless, or should one say didn’t dare to retort. When he thought about Knife Scar’s iron grip, his shoulders started throbbing with pain on its own.

The four of them went into the jeep, and drove towards Tranquil Sea City. On the way there, Brother Knife Scar didn’t mention about the thing he was talking about. Qin Fang had wanted to broach the topic a few times, but seeing the girls at the back, he shut his mouth. He really didn’t want to wrap the girls in his problems.

Fortunately, when they passed by Tranquil Sea University, the two girls got off, while Brother Knife Scar took the opportunity to drag Qin Fang off somewhere without telling the girls the specifics.

“Brother Knife Scar, you can tell me about what you want to say now, right?”

After escaping the eyes of the girls, Qin Fang broached the

subject.

“It’s nothing really. I just want to introduce you to someone,” Brother Knife Scar said casually, “This person is one of my brothers, and was a former member of our squad. However, due to a mistake he made, he had no choice but to retire. Luckily, Boss Tang helped him out, and got him a job. After a few years, he could be considered to be quite ‘famous’ in his job already.

Brother Knife Scar introduced the relationship between him and the person they were going to meet. From Knife Scar’s words, they should be comrade-in-arms, and since he was in Tang Cheng’s debt, asking him for help was reasonable.

“Hu, long time no see!”

“Knife Scar! So you haven’t died yet, huh!”

When Knife Scar and Qin Fang reached the meeting place, Qin Fang understood what was ‘quite famous’ in his job’ already. He was the head of a gang!

“Qin Fang, come over. Call him Brother Hu.”

“Brother Hu!”

Knife Scar and Hu reminisced for a while, before Knife Scar talked about today’s agenda.

“Boss Tang had already told you about the specifics over the phone, so I won’t beat around the bush. In the future, if he is to approach you for help, you can’t turn him down!”

“Of course! Who do you think am I? Even if it was not Boss Tang, if my brothers asked me for a favour, I will comply with all my strength! Rest assured, I will take care of him!”

When they got closer, Qin Fang realised that Hu was actually quite thin. However, his LV was the same as Knife Scar—Unknown. Obviously, Hu was also an extremely strong person. He had an aura that made one instinctively put up one’s guard, showing his danger level.

“Hmm? Have you trained before?”

Hu was obviously also sizing up Qin Fang too. After all, he was the man Boss Tang personally asked him to protect. When he did so however, Hu who had a sharp gaze was surprised.

“Not really. It’s just that I learnt a fighting style from a friend not long ago!”

Qin Fang replied politely. Though Hu looked dangerous, he didn’t have the red aura that showed hostility, thus Qin Fang had no reason to be too cautious.

“So that’s why!”

Hu nodded his head, and didn't ask anymore. Instead, he took out his name card, and politely gave it to Qin Fang with both hands. At the same time, he politely said, "This is my private name card. If you hit a rough spot, you can find me anytime. Right! Ah Dong, give your phone number to him. Since you are at the university area, finding Ah Dong would be more convenient!"

"Thank you Brother Hu, thank you Brother Dong!"

Qin Fang had to show the basic amount of respect. From his analysis, Hu was not just 'a little' famous in the underworld. He should at least be one of the top dogs.

Li Feng had the backing of the influential Li family. If they really wanted to take care of a person without backing like Qin Fang, then Qin Fang would be a corpse already. The only reason he wasn't now was that Li Feng seemingly wanted to personally take care of Qin Fang. Thus, all his plots were only on the level of harassment, and was not an instant death trap. This allowed Qin Fang to catch his breath and build up his power.

"Hmph! If you can't stand me, then I won't be polite with you now! Giving me the chance to build up strength, what a stupid decision! Watch as I play with you until you die!"

Qin Fang also started planning his heart. After the gun duel incident, the hate between Li Feng and him had escalated to a very high level already. The next time Li Feng strikes, it will definitely be more vicious.

Thus, rather than becoming a sitting duck, why not... strike first!

The Qin Fang of the past couldn't do that, but now... Qin Fang learnt a lot of unexpectedly good things in this short half a month of military training. Especially so were the skills that could protect himself and... even kill his enemies.

Of course, without a suitable chance, Qin Fang wouldn't act rashly. Just right, Brother Hu and his subordinates will become a very good protective shield for him while he builds up himself. Though it didn't guarantee complete safety, he could at least avoid most small problems.

Chapter 98: Affected Pompousness

“You’re good at drinking! Just for this, you can just find me no matter what problem you face, Brother Qin! I, Brother Hu, will definitely try my best to help you!”

That night, Qin Fang didn’t return to school and was dragged off to drink by Knife Scar, Brother Hu, and Brother Hu’s close subordinates.

Everybody here was definitely a good drinker. Current special force Knife Scar, former special force Brother Hu, the famous fighter Li Dong, all these were people who were astonishingly good at drinking.

Yet, these same people were scared silly by Qin Fang’s drinking ability and had no choice but to give Qin Fang a thumbs up. Qin Fang was really not human. He drinks a whole bottle of 65% alcohol like it was nothing right in front of their eyes!

As long as one was a soldier, one would be best friends with alcohol. Brother Hu was no exception, and even when he is retired now, he still loves drinking strong alcohol, and normally won’t stop without drinking one or two bottles.

Yet, seeing Qin Fang now, he didn’t even have the courage to compete with Qin Fang.

The drinking table is indeed the best place to get closer as after a round of drinking, the little bit of unfamiliarity between Hu and

Qin Fang slowly dissipated. Hu now literally treated Qin Fang as his own brother.

They all agreed to help Qin Fang if he needed help, and Qin Fang thought that he really didn't drink that bottle of beer for nothing.

Considering that they had all drunk a lot, Qin Fang politely declined the slightly intoxicated Knife Scar's offer to drive him back. He didn't want to suddenly get caught by the traffic police or get into a tragic accident after all. He would rather bear with the pain of seeing money fly away right in front of his eyes and take the expensive cab.

...

The road from Tranquil Sea City to the university campus looked safe and quiet, but it was not. Due to this road being very wide and having very little traffic at night, it has become the perfect place for the bored rich people and gangsters to have car races.

Though they did not race every single day, they did so at least once or twice per week. It was even said that a substantial amount of money are bet on these races. All these information was was obtained from hearsays and from Ning Weiqiang too.

Ning Weiqiang had participated in these races before after all, and winning or losing didn't mean much to him; 10,000 to 20,000 dollars wasn't much compared to what he had.

Anyways, Qin Fang didn't seem to be having a good day today. After sitting on the cab, the alcohol started acting on his body causing his gut to start churning. Yet, at this moment of unpleasantness, those racers just had to have a race right now, and the road back to school was blocked off by these people.

“D*mn, so unlucky!”

The cab driver slapped the steering wheel hard and cursed with a face full of anger and helplessness.

There were two things cabs that were on metered system feared — traffic jams and... traffic jams.

The difference was that the former traffic jam was normal ones you would encounter when there were too many cars on the road, and the latter was ones made purely due to inconsiderate people, like the one in front of them now.

Yet, normal people couldn't afford to anger these racers. If you dared to drive your car onto the road before the race ends, God knows whether you would be able to come out in one piece or not.

If you are caught ‘trespassing’, a good beating was a given. For example, not far away, one person is currently being beaten up by a group of five.

Qin Fang didn't want to care about this matter initially. Gangsters fighting was none of his business. However, when he

saw who was getting beaten, he couldn't help but be surprised.

“Hmm? Driver, I need to go down to settle some business. Wait for me please!”

The driver was quite easy-going. He had already realised long ago that Qin Fang had drunk a lot, and was actually quite worried that Qin Fang would puke in his car. Thinking that Qin Fang couldn't hold it in anymore, the driver immediately agreed to Qin Fang's request. He wasn't scared that Qin Fang would just run away without paying. They were now currently in a secluded area where it was way too far for humans to walk to anywhere with civilisation. A car was definitely needed.

However, Qin Fang did not go down to puke, and instead, rushed over to the place where a person was being beaten up.

“Stop!”

Qin Fang's shout immediately shocked the people. However, when they saw that the person who called them was but a young chap, the gangsters walked towards Qin Fang with a intimidating face.

“Kid, those who care more than they should will experience bad luck!”

The leading gangster with holes and rings all over his face threatened Qin Fang.

“What? You want to fight me? I fear that you don’t have the guts to do so!”

Qin Fang secretly took a deep breath, and forced himself to reply with a strong tone while looking at the person who was being beaten. The leading gangster looked at Qin Fang with surprise, not expecting such a strong answer.

“Hoo~ Looks like you are a strong one, huh? Which part do you come from, brother?”

The leader didn’t dare to fight right away after hearing such a strong reply, and his tone got gentler too.

“I’m but a good person!”

Qin Fang smiled widely, revealing his white teeth.

“However, I just came back from the city after drinking. Who did I drink with again? Er... I think it was Brother Hu, Brother Dong, and Brother Xiong!”

The leader’s face instantly changed. Every gangster in Tranquil Sea City knew that the southern part of the city was Brother Hu’s territory. Even though the gang didn’t come from the southern part, this area was still Brother Hu’s territory. If Qin Fang really knew Brother Hu, then the moment they touched Qin Fang, they would die terribly.

Lackey 1: “Kid, who are you kidding! You? Drink with Brother Hu? Don’t joke around!”

Lackey 2: “That’s right, that’s right! Look at your fragile self, how can you be qualified!”

The leader didn’t talk, but his lackeys started threatening Qin Fang instead. Their disparage continued incessantly, causing even the leader to be persuaded. Qin Fang seriously didn’t look the part, and didn’t seem to be look the part of one acquainted with a big figure like Brother Hu.

However, Qin Fang couldn’t be bothered with the leader, and took a step forward to the front of a fat gangster. He then lifted the gangster up by his collar, and threatened the gangster with a cold voice.

Qin Fang: “Kid, repeat what you just said again if you dare!”

The gangster dressed messily and would warrant an instant execution by a fashion police. At the same time, he was also the one who kept on giving Qin Fang overboard insults. With little effort from Qin Fang, this gangster was immediately lifted up. Though his toes were still touching the ground, his face was choked green. What a humiliation, being defeated by Qin Fang in one move.

“Kid, you dare touch one of us?!”

“You’re courting death! Brothers, flank him!”

“Let go of our Fourth Brother!”

The moment Qin Fang moved, the other gangsters was livid, and wanted to pounce on Qin Fang already.

Gang leader: “All of you, stop!”

However, the leader had quite a discerning eye. Putting aside the fact that Qin Fang was quite strong be able to defeat one of them with just one move, Qin Fang’s courage to dare to fight despite being outnumbered so much was not what a normal person should possess.

Gang leader: “Brother, what is the meaning of your action?”

Qin Fang: “There’s not much meaning. That person is my friend, and I want to bring him away. I won’t pursue the matter of you guys beating him up. I myself had wanted to beat him up a long time ago!”

Qin Fang pointed at the person who was slowly standing up. This person was not anyone else, and was none other than the baldy who Li Feng hired to have a drinking contest with Qin Fang. Qin Fang didn’t think that the baldy would be in such dire straits after just half a month.

“Brother, if we let you take him away just because you want to, what will happen to our face, and how do you expect me to face my brothers?”

Hearing that Qin Fang was showing signs of compromising, the leader made up his mind and moved forward. His lackeys also surrounded Qin Fang and they looked like they were ready to beat Qin Fang at anytime.

“Oh? So you want a reason to let him go? Okay, let me ask Brother Dong to give you a reason. How about it?”

While saying that, Qin Fang released the gangster in his hands and took out his Apple phone, wanting to make a call.

“No, no, no! I believe you now! I believe you now!”

The leader had really good eyesight, and being so close to Qin Fang, could see all the names of the people on his contact list. Though Qin Fang didn't dress up that well, when the leader saw the names and number listed there and the fact that Qin Fang was holding a real Apple... he instantly surrendered.

Chapter 99: The Man Who Was Willing To Sell His Life For His Sister

“Let’s go!”

Hearing the leader surrender voluntarily, Qin Fang stopped his action of searching through his contact list and waved his hands towards the baldy who had already gotten up and whose eyes was filled with shock.

The baldy didn’t reject Qin Fang’s invitation. After staring venomously at the leader of the gang, he obediently limped his way behind Qin Fang towards the cab.

This time, the leader intelligently didn’t stop the baldy from going, and let them go with no problems.

“Leader! That kid was so arrogant just now! How can you bear with it?!”

“He’s right! He should be bashed just for acting so arrogantly!”

When Qin Fang left, nobody stopped him. However, when he vanished in the dark of the night, the gangsters started complaining again.

“F*ckers, you guys want me to die?!”

The leader – pa pa- slapped the two lackeys who were complaining, causing the two to be dazed.

“If you guys really so much as touched him just now, then we all can forget about living in this Tranquil Sea City. We might even be stuffed into a bag and thrown into a river!”

“I was wrong, Leader! But seriously, what’s the matter with him?”

The two were actually quite smart and could already tell that Qin Fang was not simple already. All they wanted to do was just to complain to vent their frustration, but they didn’t think that Qin Fang would be that powerful.

“What do you guys know? I looked at that kid’s contact list just now... and guess what? There was Brother Hu, Brother Dong, and Brother Xiong. He even knows Young Master Tang and Young Master Ning. Why not go and try touching him, huh?”

The leader himself was shocked silly too when he saw those names and numbers.

A small-time gangster like him shouldn’t be aware of the numbers of these influential people. But when he want to go happy with a powerful gang leader of another city, the gang leader asked for ‘special service’ in the bar, leaving the phone to him. He looked through the gang leader’s contact list out of curiosity, and had also seen the number of these people. As these were influential people, he made sure to commit those numbers into his memory.

When he simply glanced over Qin Fang's phone just now, the gang leader saw some numbers on Qin Fang's screen which coincided with the number he had burned into his memory. With this matching, he knew that Qin Fang was not joking with him.

Regardless of Qin Fang's relationship with these big shots, the fact that he even had those numbers showed that Qin Fang was definitely not just some lackey at the bottom of the organisation ladder. How could the leader dare to offend Qin Fang knowing his status?

“What about the money the baldy owes then, leader?”

“Hmm... Go and find out some information at the university campus. If the baldy is with Qin Fang, then forget about the money. If not... then do what you are supposed to do. Right, never, ever, touch his sister!”

—————

On the cab

—————

“Thanks for saving me!”

After the baldy recovered, he was silent for awhile before he

thanked Qin Fang awkwardly.

“It was nothing.”

Qin Fang didn't ask for any repayments. When they were competing, Qin Fang had thought that the baldy was quite a straight-forward person, and had quite a good impression of him. That's why he saved the baldy when he saw him getting beat up.

“No matter what, I owe you my life!”

The baldy went silent once more, before saying with a tint of sadness.

“Don't be so exaggerated. Owe me a life? You were at most getting beat up only.”

Hearing the baldy's exaggerated words, Qin Fang immediately shook his head. Though he did indeed save the baldy, it was not to the point where he was the baldy's life benefactor. Qin Fang was not the type who liked to take advantage of others.

“Can you tell me what's the matter?”

Seeing that the baldy was silent once more, Qin Fang hesitated, but still couldn't control his curiosity and asked the baldy the reason for his current plight.

He remembered that the baldy was doing quite well last time, and though he was just a hooligan, he was still considered to be a leader of a small group. Normally, it isn't possible for him to fall so low to the point noob gangsters like just now can bully him.

“I owe them some money, and couldn't pay them back...”

The baldy paused, but didn't hide anything from Qin Fang in the end.

“I see.”

Qin Fang answered, and there was no more conversation anymore. He quietly closed his eyes, and seemed to be resting or sleeping. The car was suddenly plunged into complete silence. The cab driver had been silent and focused only on driving from the moment baldy had gotten on.

After a long period of silence, the cab slowly entered the area of the university campus. When they reached their destination, Qin Fang paid the cab driver the cab fee.

“Can you help me?”

Just as Qin Fang left baldy alone and was preparing to return to his university, baldy suddenly chased after Qin Fang with a bitter smile on his face.

“En? Tell me the specifics.”

Qin Fang was quite surprised, but still asked baldy to go on.

“I want to borrow some money from you! As long as you lend it to me, my life is yours! You can order me to do anything, even if it entails killing!”

Baldy pleaded sincerely, and his eyes were filled with determination and hope.

“Sorry, but I have no money...”

Unfortunately, Qin Fang only glanced at him before rejecting the baldy without hesitation.

It was not that Qin Fang didn't want to help, but... he really didn't have money!

“I know you have!”

However, the baldy insisted otherwise.

“I know you are not an ordinary person, to be able to let the leader just now release me with just a few words. I know that guy really well. If you were really just an ordinary person, he would not have let me go just like that!”

“Also, I know that Young Master Feng, I mean Li Feng, has also

asked for Pi San to deal with you. Pi San is infamous in Tranquil Sea City for being cruel, and has the blood of tens of people on his hands. Without help, I fear that you... As long as you lend me the money, this pitiful life of mine is yours! I will help you deal with Pi San, even if it cost me my life!”

Baldy’s speech got more and more excited and more and more anxious as he went on. It looked like he really needed this money.

Qin Fang indeed had no money. More precisely, he had money, but Tang Cheng’s one sentence caused that money to fly away. His heart was more or less complaining, but the money used to buy that Buddha statue was the other three’s, and his words held the least weight. When that treasure was left in Tang Cheng’s hands in the end, Qin Fang only got a Mingshi Salon Silver card.

“How much do you need?”

Even if Qin Fang had no money, and was not particularly concerned with baldy’s promise to sacrifice his life, the info baldy gave Qin Fang was still quite valuable. So, Qin Fang wanted to help if he could.

“One hundred thousand, I only need this much!”

Baldy hesitated, but still said the amount through grit teeth.

“En?”

Qin Fang was slightly startled. When he heard this amount, even he didn't believe that there were people that was willing to use his life in exchange for 100,000 dollars.

“You need not be suspicious, I urgently need this money. There is only three, no, two days remaining!”

Seeing Qin Fang's weird expression, baldy knew what Qin Fang was thinking about already, and he knew he needed to explain his situation.

“I need this money for my sister's operation. If it is postponed any further... I fear...”

Though he didn't finish his words, Qin Fang knew what baldy meant already. He silently stared into baldy's eyes. A true man who didn't cry even when he was being beaten till he was half-dead now had tears in his eyes thinking about his sister who was sick.

“What I have said is the truth!”

Seeing that Qin Fang was still silent, the baldy got even more anxious. With no way to prove his words true now, the baldy was now drenched with cold sweat.

“Don't worry, I believe you!”

Qin Fang nodded his head.

“Let me think about it... How about this? Come and find me at Fang Feixue Noodle Restaurant tomorrow. My surname is Qin!”

After saying this, Qin Fang didn't care about the baldy anymore and walked straight towards the university campus. He really needed to think about this matter carefully.

He was not a philanthropist that would help anyone in trouble, but his heart was quite soft sometimes. Especially when he saw a man like the baldy crying. Qin Fang couldn't help but recall his past self...

Not long ago, he was just as helpless and lost, perhaps even worse off. If not for the kindness good people had shown him, the Qin Fang standing here right now would not have come to be...

Chapter 100: The Blind Girl

“Fourth Brother, you’ve finally come back! We would have called the police if you were any later!”

When Qin Fang stepped into the dorm, he saw his brothers playing cards, and they teased Qin Fang when they saw him.

“Don’t bullshit! Do any of you look like you are worried?”

Qin Fang laughed, and naturally knew that these guys were just joking.

“Who did you go happy with for so long, Fourth Brother? Was it with Sister Tang, Sister Xiao, or did the three of you... (͡° ͜ʖ ͡°) You know what I mean?”

Xiao Nan who was enjoying a thriller movie asked Qin Fang with a really perverted tone.

“Shoo! What are you thinking about!”

Qin Fang jokingly slapped Xiao Nan for teasing him.

“Right, Second Brother, come out for a while. I need to ask you something!”

On the way back, Qin Fang had actually been thinking about the

matter regarding baldy. After much contemplation, Qin Fang decided to help baldy in the end.

Not because he wanted baldy's life, but because he didn't want baldy to be like the him of the past.

“What's the matter, Fourth Brother? Specially asking me to come outside...”

Xiao Nan slowly strolled out, and asked curiously.

“What I'm about to ask is not suitable to be said inside.”

Qin Fang smiled, and took out the Mingshi Salon Silver card from his body.

“What? Are you finally willing to give me the card?”

Seeing Qin Fang take out the card, Xiao Nan was taken aback, before asking jovially.

“Not give, but sell! I didn't want to do this initially, but one of my brothers needs money urgently. You also know that this card can waive off 100,000 dollars of expenses, with other uses too. This card is really...”

Qin Fang said these words to persuade Xiao Nan to pay him 100,000 dollars, but he got embarrassed by himself in the end. But,

other than selling this card, Qin Fang really couldn't think of any other way to get 100,000 dollars in such a short period of time.

“No need to say anymore! I know you well!”

Xiao Nan didn't wait for Qin Fang to finish his 'business pitch', and took the card away from Qin Fang's hands.

“We are brothers! 100,000, do you want me to transfer it to you now, or go withdraw it tomorrow? Tsk tsk, you should know that I've been eyeing for your card for a long time...”

“Let's get it tomorrow! Thanks, Second Brother!”

Seeing that Xiao Nan has agreed, Qin Fang heaved a long sigh of relief, and was really thankful to Xiao Nan.

Xiao Nan said while patting Qin Fang's shoulders,

“I've said already, we're brothers. If you have any difficulties, just tell me. Though I may not be able to help in other areas, but as long as money is the problem, then it is nothing to me!”

Though they did not know each other for long, the relationship between the roommates in the dorm was really good.

After solving the money problem, Qin Fang was much more relaxed. Like usual, he started cultivating for a while and slept

peacefully after. Qin Fang had not slept well for half a month already (due to military training), so this sleep was really god given.

Compared to Qin Fang, however, the baldy was destined to have a sleepless night.

The next day, in the morning, Qin Fang and Fang Dacheng went to do morning training as per usual. Xiao Nan who always didn't wake up till it was 10 was still in on the bed when they came back. However, when Qin Fang came in, Xiao Nan still groggily threw a card to Qin Fang.

“Fourth Brother, I'm really too sleepy. Go get the money yourself, the password is... my... birthday...ZzzzzZZZZzz”

After painstakingly saying his piece, Xiao Nan went back to sleep without giving Qin Fang a chance to say anything.

The withdrawal process was really simple and fast as Xiao Nan had already booked an appointment last night, saving Qin Fang much trouble.

Qin Fang then proceeded to the noodle restaurant immediately.

The restaurant which had already closed for half a month is now fully renovated. It used to have only one lot, but now it takes up the area of three lots, expanding the scale of operation by three times. The employees also increased from just Qin Fang and the

two girls to over ten people.

With Qin Fang's secret recipe assisting, though the noodles were not as good as ones made himself, the business was still very good. Also, the menu has expanded, and was not as monotonous as before.

The investments were naturally made by Xiao Nan, and Qin Fang and the rest all agreed that before the capital is recouped, they will not take money from the restaurant. They would at most get the monthly pay, which is the current Qin Fang's allowance.

However, this allowance was not low, and was enough for Qin Fang to send some excess to his mother back home.

“You've come. Let's talk over there!”

Baldy only appeared when it was almost afternoon with a gaunt face. His eyebags got even more prominent, showing that he obviously didn't sleep well last night.

Qin Fang didn't stay with baldy at his stall, and found a relatively quiet cafe instead. After all, tongues wag, and some things were better done secretly.

“Didn't sleep well last night?”

After the two sat down, Qin Fang asked while laughing.

“I was anxious...”

Baldy was honest as at this point in time, he had no other choice. It would be stranger if he could sleep well. He had also planned to throw caution to the wind if Qin Fang doesn't help him today, and do some foolish things for money.

“Let's talk about the problem first!”

Qin Fang didn't take out the money immediately, wanting to know the situation first.

“I need money to change my sister's cornea! I can't let her go blind so young...”

Talking about his sister, baldy got really emotional, showing his love for his sister.

Qin Fang was slightly surprised, and looked at baldy. Though he looked really tall and buff, his real age was only slightly bigger than Qin Fang, at around 25-26. If so, then his sister must be around twenty years old. That is indeed young, and if she really got blind, then her future is ruined.

“Bring me there.”

After hesitating for a while, Qin Fang still didn't fully believe

baldy. He wanted to confirm with his own eyes.

“.....”

Baldy went silent and looked at Qin Fang suspiciously. In the end, he still nodded his head strongly,

“Okay!”

Thus, the two went to baldy's house. On the way, baldy gave a simple introduction of his family condition.

Baldy is a local, and was called Wang Xinlei, nickname Leizi. His sister is called Wang Xinyan, and was the same age as Qin Fang. She should have taken the entry exam with Qin Fang, but suddenly went blind before the exam, causing her to be unable to partake in it.

When they went to the hospital, the results showed that her cornea had torn off and needed a replacement. After waiting for around three months, they finally found a suitable cornea, but a medical fee of at least 100,000 was needed.

Leizi was only a gangster, and despite his frugal lifestyle, still only had around 20,000. They did not have many relatives, and with the two siblings only, this money was really a huge sum.

To raise this money, Leizi agreed to help Li Feng to deal with Qin Fang. But instead of succeeding, he made Li Feng lose face instead.

This caused Leizi to not only be unable to get the money, but also got beaten up and lose his lackeys.

With no other choice, he turned to borrowing money from the gang leader yesterday, but that fellow was a loan shark. Leizi who needed every single cent couldn't possibly pay the interest, resulting in the beating last night.

Now only two days were left. If Leizi still doesn't raise up enough money for the operation and hospitalisation, the appointment will be cancelled, the cornea used by other people.

With no other choice, Leizi decided to exchange his life for money.

Hearing all these, Qin Fang was quite touched. Though this story hasn't been verified yet, Qin Fang was already inclined towards giving Leizi the money.

Leizi's house was near the university, among the low-rise common house. It looked quite old and when Qin Fang stepped into the yard, he could see a girl wearing a white skirt sitting on a bench.

The girl was really pretty, not losing to Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue at all. Her skin was white as snow, and she had a great figure too. Yet, all these couldn't grab Qin Fang's attention. All of it was on those blank, soulless eyes of this girl.

“Brother, is that you?”

The sound of Qin Fang and Leizi coming in startled the girl, and she asked who it was while facing towards the source of the sound.

“Xinyan, your brother has returned!”

After coming home, Leizi changed completely, becoming a doting brother. Even his voice got gentler.

“Did you bring a friend over, brother?”

However, the girl soon heard Qin Fang’s footsteps, and her bright smile instantly withered.

“En, he’s my friend, but not one of those gangsters outside!”

Seeing his sister’s expression, Leizi panicked and quickly explained.

“Haha, Brother Leizi, I think you should carry on with what you are doing. If you can help me then help me. If not, then forget it. I will leave the thing here...”

Qin Fang didn’t suspect the authenticity of Leizi’s story anymore. All he needed was use [Appraisal] . The girl was indeed blind, and was indeed Leizi’s sister. This much information was enough.

As he was talking, Qin Fang placed the pack of money on the small table in the yard. Without waiting for Leizi to send him off, he left immediately. He didn't care if Leizi really offered his service to him or not.

Chapter 101: Jade Gambling

“Wait!”

Just as Qin Fang left Leizi’s house, Leizi’s anxious voice came from behind.

“Quickly go back and prepare for your sister’s hospitalisation. You shouldn’t postpone it anymore.”

Qin Fang only gave a composed smile and signalled for him to go back.

However, Leizi obviously didn’t understand Qin Fang’s signal, and continued to rush towards Qin Fang.

“I won’t say anything unnecessary anymore. I only have one sentence for you: Regardless of what you think, this life of mine is now yours from now on!”

“No need for that. I’m not as magnanimous as you-”

Qin Fang shook his head, wanting to reject Leizi’s words, yet Leizi pulled Qin Fang.

“I know you are a good person! Though I, Leizi, may not be that capable, but I will uphold my promises no matter what! I will bring my sister to the hospital now. After I have finished settling her

problem, you can ask me to do whatever you want.”

After saying this, Leizi returned home without giving Qin Fang another chance to reject him.

Qin Fang could only shake his head helplessly. However, he didn't put this matter to heart. If he really helped people because he wanted rewards, he won't save someone poor like Leizi or give money for his sister's surgery.

—

It was lunchtime when Qin Fang returned, and Xiao Nan had also gotten up already. The seriousness on Qin Fang's face had dissipated already, so when Qin Fang passed the bank card back to Xiao Nan, Xiao Nan asked,

“Have you finished settling your matter?”

Qin Fang nodded his head, and said, “For the most part.”

After passing the money to Leizi, there was nothing left from him to do now.

“That's good. Oh yeah! These are the last few days of holidays, so should all of us go and play? Tranquil Sea City has many places to play after all! Since you are the local, you should be more familiar with these places than us, right?”

After the military training had ended, there were only three days of holidays left.

“We will discuss about this with the other guys after we have eaten lunch and returned to the dorm.”

Qin Fang naturally couldn't just dictate everything for these type of group activities, so he suggested to discuss about this later.

However, for university freshmen like them who travelled here from distant places and have to stay for at least four years, getting used to Tranquil Sea City was a must. It is particularly useful when you want to bring a girl around for dates after getting one.

Luckily, when they discussed about this later, all but Fang Dacheng had no objections to this city trip, and even Fang Dacheng was forcibly dragged by Qin Fang to the city.

Jiangnan province is one of the most prosperous provinces of this country. Tranquil Sea City is also part of this province, and has been a big city since a thousand years ago.

It's city area was thus one of the most prosperous one too, and up to a few million people flow through this city every day. However, precisely due to how flourished the city is, it was too crowded and hot to do anything without being near trampled by people. Thus, Qin Fang and the rest made up their mind to only walk along the Kongzi Path near the university campus.

Though Kongzi Path also had many people. It was the most famous strolling path in the city, and was one full of history. There were many street stalls, tea shops, and the famous ‘Land of Fireworks’, River Qinhuai.

Qin Fang had also come here before a few times and was quite familiar with this place. Thus, he brought his roommates to the various stalls and shops. Though he was not particularly interested, his roommates were and they checked each stall one by one. On the other hand, Qin Fang was continuously using [Appraisal] to raise its proficiency, hoping to level it up soon.

“Wow, he struck a pot of gold!”

“His luck is really too good!”

While strolling, Qin Fang and the rest suddenly heard a loud commotion which attracted their attention.

“What are they doing there? Why are there so many people?”

“Why not go take a look?”

Loving to follow the crowd was one of this country’s people’s traits, and Qin Fang and his roommates being experienced members of the peanut gallery were no exceptions either. They immediately walked towards the shop with ten plus people gathered there.

Lucky Stone Shop!

That was the shop name, and Qin Fang and his group painstakingly squeezed to the front of the crowd under the protection of the big Shen Yang. When they did, they finally understood what was the matter.

“This is called Jade Gambling. It burns money, but can also bring a person great wealth easily. I had played it before at another place, but after spending a few tens of thousands, everything came up blank! Thus, I didn’t play anymore.”

Compared to Qin Fang and the rest who was clueless, Xiao Nan knew what exactly was going on. He then pointed at a pile of rocks.

“These rocks may look useless, but they may contain up to ten million worth of things!”

“What?! So valuable?!”

Qin Fang and the others were shocked silly.

“Of course! These rocks are called jade ores, and the jades you see in jewellery stores all come out of ores like this. These days, jades are becoming more and more expensive, and as long as the grade of the jade isn’t too bad, selling it for 10,000 to 100,000 isn’t that hard. If you’re lucky and get a top-class jade, selling it for 10,000,000 is also possible!”

The rocks didn't look special at all, at least they didn't see anything special about it. Yet, the fact that they could contain such valuable things made them take a double take at these rocks.

“I offer 3,000,000!”

As Xiao Nan was explaining, the source of the commotion was shown. A type of jade called the glass jade was being auctioned, and the price had already risen from a few tens of thousand to 3 million, shocking Qin Fang and the rest.

Qin Fang secretly looked there, and the jade was really clear and transparent. If they didn't say it was a jade, Qin Fang would have thought it was just normal glass.

This jade was bigger than an egg by a little, yet it was being sold for 3 million! That was more expensive than gold!

“Brothers, don't think about it. These things happen by fate. Though there are so many rocks here, not even 1 out of 10 contains jade. Even if it does, it is probably trash jades that can't even recoup your capital. Those who get rich overnight like that guy from this Jade Gambling is really rare...”

Seeing that Qin Fang and the rest wanted to try their hands too, Xiao Nan immediately persuaded them not to. Xiao Nan had also lost money due to this, so he didn't want his brothers to follow his footsteps.

“Forget it, if you guys really want to try, go ahead! However, if you lose, don’t come blame me!”

Seeing the price of the jade being auctioned continue to skyrocket caused the others to become even more tempted, so Xiao Nan had no choice but to allow them to try Jade Gambling.

Thus, they squeezed through the crowd and walked towards the pile of rocks placed there.

The jade ores were organised properly, and was split into two different areas. There were Full-Gamble Ores, and Half-Gamble Ores.

Half-Gambles were those which ores had already been cut open, revealing the jade inside. These types of ores were really expensive. After a simple glance, Qin Fang found out that none of them were below five digits in price, some even going up to six digits.

Full-Gambles were much more cheaper as they held greater risk, and the price was set by the appearance of the ores. Those which looked like it had a greater chance to contain jades were more expensive, some on par with Half-Gambles. On the other hand, those which looked relatively bad can be bought for just a few thousand dollars.

Though cheap, these ores which looked bad didn’t have a high chance of containing jade, so even if you got it, you would have just wasted money.

How other people chose their ores, Qin Fang didn't care. He also ignored what other people said about the ores.

In Qin Fang's eyes, there were only two type of jade ores— those which contained jade; those which didn't.

<[Jade Ore Which Does Not Contain Jade]>

<[Jade Ore Which Contains Jade]>

Of course, all this was the result of his skill [Appraisal]. Unfortunately, his skill was still too low-levelled, so no matter how many times Qin Fang used the skill, he could only see two results.

In other words, even if Qin Fang could confirm that a jade would appear, he couldn't guarantee its quality and size. Thus, element of luck was still at play.

Of course, compared to the rest who might have bought a blank ore, Qin Fang had a much greater chance of getting back his capital. If his luck goes through the charts and he gets a good jade, then Qin Fang can really get rich overnight.

Chapter 102: The Cut Which Can Send One To Heaven Or Hell (1/3)

This store really had a lot of jade ores, and they all already had a price set for it. One could just purchase an ore at the set price. After that, you can either choose to bring it away, or cut it immediately free of charge.

In contrast to his roommates who were all walking around cluelessly, Qin Fang was casually strolling around, looking at every jade ore, before moving to the next one.

Seeing that Qin Fang was not completely clueless, Xiao Nan couldn't help but ask,

“So you really plan to gamble?”

“I thought I should try. Who knows? My luck might be good!”

Qin Fang smiled, and it was just as he said. He still needed luck for Jade Gambling, just that what he needed luck for was different.

“Fine then, I won't bother persuading you either. Jade Gambling is just like buying the raffle; you lose nine times out of ten.”

Xiao Nan smiled, didn't bother saying anymore, and just squat down to see some ores he thought were good.

“Winning in Jade Gambling is actually much easier than winning the raffle...”

Qin Fang wanted to say that, but didn't. He really didn't know how to explain himself if he did.

Thus, the group all went about their own business. Aside from Fang Dacheng, the rest all planned to gamble with one jade ore. 'The cut that can send one to heaven or hell' in Jade Gambling was really thrilling after all.

Qin Fang was just raising his [Appraisal] skill while looking at the jade ores, and the skill was getting close and closer to a level up. This was due to there being almost a thousand ores for Qin Fang to appraise.

Qin Fang couldn't even remember the number of ores he had appraised after he was finished, and he estimated that only around 20% had jades in them. Among these 20% most were probably useless jades which worth was not much different from stones, which still means you have lost anyways.

Xi Xiaojun chose one piece, Gao Ming couldn't find one, and Xiao Nan who had done it before was lazy to do it again. Shen Yang on the other hand seemed to have found one he liked as he was talking with a store clerk about the purchase of the ore.

Since they were all students, the amount of money they had was limited so they couldn't hope to buy the larger jade ores. All they got was those that were uglier and thus relatively cheaper small

ores people didn't want.

Seeing that his roommates were finished, Qin Fang didn't drag the matter anymore and just randomly chose two ores that had jade in them, coming up to a total of two thousand dollars. Whether he will earn money or not will depend on his luck.

"You've chosen already?"

After Qin Fang was finished, Xiao Nan looked at the ores Qin Fang chose. Since it didn't look that nice, Xiao Nan said,

"It doesn't look that good, do you want to change them?"

"I'm just playing anyways, and those that look good are too expensive..."

Qin Fang smiled. The ores he chose were indeed ugly, but they were guaranteed to have jade in them. Most importantly, they were cheap enough for Qin Fang to buy!

"Brothers, why not see who can earn the most this time? The one who loses have to buy everybody food from the canteen!"

After losing so badly when he was playing cards last time, Shen Yang had to hug the telephone pole every night. He still held a grudge towards this. With such a good(?) opportunity to have his revenge now, he wanted to gamble again. It seems like he had confidence in winning this time.

“En, Third Brother’s ore looks quite good, and could have a jade in it.”

Xiao Nan who was quite good(?) at Jade Gambling looked at Shen Yang’s jade and seemed convinced that it will have a jade too. Shen Yang got even more contented after hearing Xiao Nang’s evaluation, and boasted,

“But of course! Let me tell you secretly, this ore was actually ordered by someone! But since that guy went to bid on the glass jade, it gave me the chance to get this good ore!”

Shen Yang looked like he had just gotten a good deal, making Qin Fang laugh. Looking at Shen Yang’s ore, unfortunately, it was <A Jade Ore Without Jade>. The chance of Shen Yang losing, again, was 100%.

“Third Brother, how much is your jade ore?”

Thinking about it, this jade ore looked quite good, so it should be quite expensive. As brothers, Qin Fang didn’t want to see Shen Yang just lose money like that, so he inquired about the price.

“This amount!”

Shen Yang didn’t hesitate, and raised up a finger.

“10,000?”

Qin Fang’s face got dark. The two ugly ores in his hands could be sold for two thousand dollars, so Shen Yang’s ore was not likely to be a thousand dollars. Since Shen Yang could afford it, it would mean that the ore was around 10,000.

“Third Brother, we are just playing around, so there’s no need to bet so big, right? You lose more than you win in this game, and it’s too easy to lose everything in Jade Gambling.

Shen Yang came from a relatively rich family, so though he could not compare to the absurdly rich Xiao Nan, he was still the second richest among Qin Fang’s roommates. Thus, Shen Yang could naturally take out 10,000. But, Qin Fang still didn’t want him to lose it for nothing.

“This...”

Hearing Qin Fang’s words, Shen Yang started to hesitate.

“Don’t mind, Shen Yang! Don’t listen to Fourth Brother! Why not do this? If you aren’t scared of me taking advantage of you, we can buy this ore together. Whether it turns out for a profit or not, we will bear the profit and cost equally. How about that?”

Xiao Nan seemed to really like this ore, and offered to collaborate with Shen Yang.

“Okay! Half-half it is!”

Shen Yang didn't feel like he was losing out in this proposal, and agreed. Even if there were profits, it was fine since it was among Xiao Nan who was his close friend anyways.

Qin Fang shook his head helplessly, and didn't know what to say. At least Xiao Nan was sharing the cost now, so Shen Yang's loss will be lesser.

“Someone's cutting the ore again!”

After the brothers chose their ores and paid for it, they naturally cut it on the spot. Many customers also crowded here, preparing to witness whether the ores that were being cut will be a hit or miss. Some businessmen who dealt with jades also came so that they can buy a jade immediately if there was one.

“You guys go on first, I'm not in a hurry.”

Qin Fang let his brothers go first.

“Then let me go first!”

Xi Xiaojun chose an ore that cost about the same as Qin Fang's, but its fate was similar to Shen Yang's ore: a miss.

“It looks ordinary...”

“It seems okay, but the chances of getting a jade is small...”

When the ore was moved up, the peanut gallery started expressing their opinion. Qin Fang and his roommates were naturally at the front of the crowd.

The jade ore cutting machine started moving. The ore was not very big, so with just a cut down the middle, whether it was a hit or miss was apparent already.

zi chh zi chh

The cutter spun, and slowly went down the middle of the ore. Not long after, the ore was cut into two.

“Is there a jade?”

“Has a jade appeared?”

Many were waiting for the results, and those behind who couldn't see clearly asked the one in front for the results.

“A miss!”

“It is like I said, the chance of a jade appearing is very low!”

“This looks like these guys’ first time, so getting a miss is normal.”

The ore was cut into two and without even washing it, you could tell there was only stone, no jade. With just a cut, a thousand dollars was cut away from Xi Xiaojun.

“Don’t be sad, losing is normal!”

Xi Xiaojun’s roommates consoled Xi Xiaojun, and they also got nervous. After all, it was their turn next.

Chapter 103: The Cut Which Can Send One To Heaven Or Hell (2/3)

“Who goes first?”

After a missed ore, the rest all started hesitating, and Shen Yang who had no idea what to do asked such a question.

“I think we should go first!”

Xiao Nan looked at Qin Fang’s ugly ores and felt that they should go first. Their morale had fallen after getting a missed ore, so they needed to raise their morale up now. Else they would be listless for the next few days.

“En, this ore looks good.”

“Isn’t that the ore I was planning to buy just now? What a waste...”

The guy who wanted to buy just now was regretted not being able to buy the ore.

There were many experienced people among the crowd, and expected great things from Shen Yang’s ore. Some businessmen even moved forward so that they could immediately buy the jade if it appeared.

“How should we cut this ore? Cut it in one go like just now?”

This ore was bigger than Xi Xiaojun’s one just now, and since it looked better too, the ore cutter professional asked for Shen Yang’s opinion.

Shen Yang was clueless, and could only look at Xiao Nan who was more experienced in these matters.

“Third Brother, why not we cut it ourselves?”

Xiao Nan hesitated for a while, and seemed to want to cut it himself.

He had gambled before quite a few times, and he always let other people cut it for him. With no experience in cutting it himself before, combined with the fact that this ore looked good, Xiao Nan had the urge to cut it himself.

“Okay, let’s cut it ourselves!”

Shen Yang was also quite tempted. To be able to see for themselves the revealing of a jade was quite thrilling after all.

The ore cutter naturally didn’t say much. He explained how to use the machine to the two, and helped set the ore in place on the machine too.

“Those two are cutting the ore themselves!”

“The young sure are fearless... I can't help but feel old already!”

“Young chaps, I think you should let the ore cutter do it instead. Don't accidentally break the jade inside!”

Seeing that Shen Yang and Xiao Nan were going to do it themselves, the crowd started heating up. The difference between a professional and a normal person was very big, and the two could really break the jade inside if they did it themselves.

Even if there was a top-grade jade inside, a damaged one would have a much lesser worth.

The large Shen Yang wore the safety goggles and took the ore cutting machine. He really looked like that guy from Saw though. On the other hand, Xiao Nan stood at a side and asked the ore cutter for advice.

“Cut from here.”

Xiao Nan directed the cutting, while Shen Yang did it, complementing each other.

zi chh zi chh

The electronic cutter spun and slowly grinded off the outer layer

of rocks, advancing towards the core of the ore. The ore cutter naturally won't just not care anymore. He stood at the side and gave some advice from time to time.

After a long while of screeching sounds, a ka-cha sound was heard, and the ore was split into two, revealing the core inside.

The crowd squeezed forward wanting to see the results, Qin Fang and the others being no exception. Then, the crowd couldn't help but sigh. Obviously, there was nothing inside.

“A miss!”

“To think that such a good ore was a miss...”

“If not why is it a gamble? If it is so easy to win, it would be called Jade-Make-Everyone-Rich and not Jade Gamble already!”

Such comments came from the crowd, but Qin Fang wasn't surprised at all. He had known from the start it was going to be a bust, but seeing the despondent Shen Yang and Xiao Nan, he still felt quite bad.

“Chap, do you want to cut?”

Looking at the split ore with nothing, the ore cutter still very professionally asked for the two's opinion.

“Forget it, there’s no hope already...”

Shen Yang looked at Xiao Nan, and Xiao Nan just gave a bitter smile.

“Don’t feel bad! Gambling has always been like that...”

Qin Fang couldn’t just stand around, and consoled the two along with his roommates.

“Nevermind! It is my fault this time, Third Brother. I will bear all the expense. We seriously should have listened to your advice, Fourth Brother! It should be your turn now, quickly go and cut it. There must be at least one jade among all these ores, right?”

Xiao Nan was quite optimistic, and having experienced a bust before, quickly got over it. He then remembered Qin Fang also had ores. Though they didn’t look good, if good looking ores can have no jades, why can’t bad ores have jades?

“Right, right, right! We must definitely get a jade today!”

Not only Xiao Nan, Shen Yang was also all smiles now, and Qin Fang loudly proclaimed that he will get a jade.

He then randomly picked a ore to be cut. Though he didn’t know the quality, he was guaranteed to win due to the ores being cheap and having jades. It was a matter of breaking even or winning a lot only.

“This ore looks really bad!”

“Indeed, it does. That kid probably didn’t know anything and just randomly picked two ores.”

“So what if he doesn’t know? Don’t forget, the ore containing the glass jade just now looked horrible too. Who knows, he might have such good luck too.”

“Exactly! The ore just now looked good, but wasn’t it a bust in the end?”

The crowd immediately started discussing, and the topic of the glass jade which allowed a person to get rich overnight was naturally brought up too.

Qin Fang’s roommates started helping to set the ore on the machine, and Qin Fang asked, “Should we do it ourselves, or leave it to the jade cutter?”

“Let’s do it ourselves!”

Qin Fang’s brothers said unanimously, and Qin Fang naturally didn’t reject. Shen Yang and Xiao Nan had cut it once before already, so they should be at least a little familiar with cutting already.

zi chh zi chh

The screeching sounds started again, and with a ka-cha, the layer of stone came off, revealing the core of the ore.

“A hit! A hit!”

“He really won!”

The ore cutter used mineral water to wash the cut surface, revealing a hint of green.

“From this layer of green, the jade shouldn’t be too small. The grade may be common, but according to this ore’s price, it is still a big hit!”

Though the jade was not fully revealed yet, one could tell from the revealed jade that it was a win already. As for whether it would be a miss if they continued cutting, one couldn’t say for sure.

“Hey, chap, do you want to sell the jade? I will offer you 20,000!”

Since the ore was a hit, the jade dealers immediately started to place their bids. Fortunately, they knew the ore was Qin Fang’s and asked him directly instead of Xiao Nan who looked like the leader.

“If I continue cutting, it could be a bust instead! I will sell it to

the highest bidder!”

Qin Fang could tell that the other jade dealers also wanted this jade, so he fanned the price war. Even if the price doesn’t increase, selling it at 20,000 meant a 2000% profit for Qin Fang anyways, so it was still a considerable profit for Qin Fang.

“I offer 25,000!”

“28,000!”

“30,000!”

Perhaps due to the jade’s grade being quite common, the jade dealer didn’t bid very much. When it rose to 30,000, the dealers started hesitating, thinking about whether any higher was worth it or not.

“Okay, the jade goes to you!”

Qin Fang was decisive, and seeing the dealers’ hesitation, knew that this was the limit this jade could go for. Lazy to give them time to hesitate, he directly sold it at 30,000 dollars.

At the same time, Qin Fang couldn’t wait to find out just what type of jade would come out of the second ore.

Chapter 104: The Cut Which Can Send One To Heaven Or Hell (3/3)

“That guy is too anxious. If he had waited, he might have gotten a higher price.”

“That’s not true, the price for this type of jade caps at about 30,000.”

Regardless of what people thought, Qin Fang who came from a poor family firmly believed in one point, and that was money that was in your pocket is the safest type of money.

The trading process went by smoothly, and after deducting the transaction fee, Qin Fang had an additional 30,000 in his bank. This was a large sum of money for Qin Fang already.

“Treating us to a meal today is no problem right, Fourth Brother?”

When Qin Fang came back from the transaction, the other ore was already placed on the machine. However, his roommates were not in a hurry to cut the ore. They were more concerned in scamming a meal from Qin Fang.

“No problem!”

Though he was quite unwilling, but as this is an accidental

wealth, one must celebrate it over a meal, especially when it is with his roommates. Of course, Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue would be called too.

Though they decided to have a meal at one of the high-class restaurant in the university area, the price still wasn't that high as their main customers were still students and teachers. Thus, Qin Fang would spend at most 3,000 on this meal.

With Qin Fang's previous wealth, treating them to this meal was impossible, but now, it is.

"Tell us how to cut this ore, Fourth Brother."

Xiao Nan and the others couldn't wait to cut the ore after successfully getting a free meal. Though they were quite jealous that Qin Fang had won when they lost, but this type of things were always up to luck. Qin Fang's luck being good was not something they could do about. Just like when Shen Yang played cards. He was obviously winning, but still lost like nobody's business in the end.

"Cut it the same way as just now then."

Qin Fang wasn't knowledgeable in this area, and since they cut it in one go for the rest, he also wanted to do so for this. However, the moment he said that, the ore cutter said,

"Young fellow, this ore isn't that thick, so I suggest that you use

the cutter to slowly shave it. Though it involves more work and effort, at least it won't damage the jade if there is one. Then, the jade that appears would be unflawed, allowing it to go for a higher price."

Qin Fang nodded his head, and agreed with the ore cutter's proposal. He was the professional after all.

"Okay! I have golden hands after all, so I will definitely reveal a better jade this time!"

As if forgetting that he had just cut a bust just now, Shen Yang laughed manically and declared proudly.

Shen Yang always boasted that he had golden hands in the dorm, and that when he played games, he always got rare gears when he opened treasure boxes or looted monster corpse.

Of course, whether it was true or not was uncertain, and Qin Fang didn't care.

However, seeing his pompous look, Qin Fang couldn't resist the urge to tease Shen Yang.

"Don't! If you continue laughing like that, I will ask someone else to do it!"

Qin Fang said jokingly.

“Brother! Don’t be like that! Give me a chance please T.T”

Though Shen Yang was buff, he was quite good at doing all sorts of strange things. For example, he immediately showed puppy dog eyes at Qin Fang when Qin Fang threatened him.

“Urk! You win! You can do it, okay? I will go and puke first. Who needs to go with me?”

Qin Fang said while smiling.

“I don’t think I can hold on anymore, I’m coming with you!”

Xiao Nan who also loved joking around complemented Qin Fang.

“Okay, okay, stop messing around! We should quickly cut the rock. I can’t wait anymore!”

After messing around for awhile, not only did Qin Fang’s and his roommates become more relaxed, even the crowd were smiling too.

“Master, could you help me draw the cutting line?”

Qin Fang and the others had no experience, but the ore cutter had! Thus, they naturally asked for the jade cutter to draw a guideline to make the cutting process quicker.

zi chh zi chh

The ore was being cut, and the insides were slowly revealed.

“Stop!”

At this time, the ore cutter suddenly shouted, and Shen Yang immediately stayed his hand.

“What is it, master?”

Qin Fang looked at the ore, and they were still on the rock layer with no jade in sight. So he was quite curious about why the jade cutter asked Shen Yang to stop.

“Change the direction, start from here.”

The ore cutter didn’t care about Qin Fang, and just stared at the jade ore. After he drew a new guideline, he asked Shen Yang to start cutting again.

“Listen to the master.”

Shen Yang looked at Qin Fang, and though Qin Fang was quite unhappy with being ignored, he knew the master must have a reason for doing so, and asked Shen Yang to follow the ore cutter’s instructions.

This time, Shen Yang's actions were much more gentler, and was extremely cautious, as if he was afraid that exerting too much strength would break the ore.

“Third Brother, give me the machine. I will do it myself.”

However, the slower Shen Yang became, the more nervous Qin Fang and the rest got. Seeing that Shen Yang was approaching the guideline, Qin Fang couldn't hold it anymore and asked to do it himself.

The ore was Qin Fang's, so though Shen Yang was unwilling, he still passed the machine to Qin Fang and stood back.

zi chh zi chh

The blade spun, and shaved off the ore bit by bit. Qin Fang's face was practically plastered to the ore, and the splinters which sprayed on Qin Fang's face caused much pain.

However, Qin Fang seemed unaffected, and he even felt that his breath was stopping.

The atmosphere was serious; for the experienced ore cutter to show such a serious expression just now, it meant that the ore had a very high chance of containing a jade.

ka-cha

When another layer of rock was shaved off, the face of the jade was finally revealed.

“A hit, a hit again!”

This shout woke Qin Fang up from his intense focus, and the previous suffocatingly heavy atmosphere was swept away with this shout.

“WTF, this luck, I have nothing to say anymore...”

“To think that he won for both ores...”

“Why don’t this kid go buy the raffle with his luck?”

A commotion erupted, and they were all about Qin Fang’s insane luck.

Of course, there were people who were jealous and bitter too who said unkind things.

But, these people were quickly criticised by the crowd, and these jealous people all fled with their tails between their legs.

“Right, what’s the jade’s grade?”

“I only cared about there being a jade, and forgot about the jade quality too.”

After settling those unkind people, the crowd turned their attention once again to Qin Fang’s jade.

Qin Fang’s ore had a low capital, so any type of jade was going to turn out a profit.

“Master, how’s the jade?”

Qin Fang had already used water to wash the surface of the jade at this time, and the tint of green was completely exposed. But, Qin Fang was clueless about how jade was categorised, so he had no choice but to ask the jade cutter.

“The quality is not bad, it’s a big profit again!”

The ore cutter gave his evaluation.

“Compared to the jade just now?”

Qin Fang obviously knew he was going to earn a lot. Whether it was the degree of green or colour, it was much better than the jade he sold just now.

“Obviously much better. If you don’t believe me, just listen to the

offers.”

The ore cutter looked at Qin Fang in disdain, before smiling and signalling to the jade dealers.

“I offer 200,000!”

A jade dealer who heard the ore cutter’s words immediately started the bid.

“I offer 220,000!”

“I offer 250,000!”

Before Qin Fang could speak, he was stunned silly by the prices that were called.

Not long ago, Qin Fang already couldn’t believe that he would earn 30,000 from buying a 1,000 dollars ore.

Now, with the same 1,000, the price people were willing to pay for it made Qin Fang feel like he would have a stroke. The price continued climbing, and it didn’t seem like it would stop even when it reached 300,000...

Chapter 105: Give It Another Cut

“Da*n, Fourth Brother struck gold this time...”

Not only Qin Fang, everyone but Xiao Nan from the dorm were speechless when they heard the prices that were getting higher and higher.

If they didn't feel much when a jade was sold for over 4,000,000 just now, this time they could feel it clearly. The jade came from someone among them after all.

“320,000!”

“330,000!”

.....

The price continued to climb, but slowed down when it broke past 300,000. Looks like the price of this jade is around 10 times the previous one.

“Young fellow, before you sell it, this old man still wants to say something.”

Thinking that Qin Fang would directly sell it like just now, the ore cutter who was constantly looking at the ore stopped Qin Fang from doing so as he thought the ore had great potential.

However, Qin Fang wasn't in a hurry this time, and that was understandable. Though the increase was small proportionally, it was still 10,000 every time the price was raised. It was way leagues above the jade he sold just now which price only increased by 1,000.

“Please talk, master.”

Hearing the ore cutter's words, Qin Fang politely asked for the ore cutter to continue.

“Though this ore was cut by you guys, it is no different from me doing it. After rubbing this layer of rock, I realised that this ore is really good. If you cut here and a jade appears, the price would triple!”

The ore cutter pointed at the guideline he first drew. That was where Shen Yang almost cut to, but was stopped by the ore cutter.

From the looks of things, the jade cutter stopped Shen Yang for a reason, probably due to him worrying that cutting down from there would result in a miss, so he changed the direction.

Now, he was only recommending to cut there again from a professional point of view.

If Qin Fang cut again, the price of the jade would triple if there was more jade revealed, but decrease to 30,000 if there was no

more.

This was the true meaning of ‘the cut that can send one to heaven or hell’.

To gamble, or not to gamble, that is the question.

The hesitation that didn’t exist appeared with the ore cutter’s words.

Qin Fang’s logical mind told him not to gamble and just sell it away. This was the result of him coming from a poor family.

However, his instincts told him to gamble, that he must gamble!

“So? Do you want to gamble?”

Seeing Qin Fang’s hesitation, Xiao Nan came over and patted Qin Fang shoulders. It was up to Qin Fang now. Xiao Nan didn’t dare to make the decision for Qin Fang now as the money involved is too much.

If the gamble is successful, everything will be okay. If not... there will be a unmendable rift created between their relationship.

“En, I will gamble this time!”

Qin Fang who had been hesitating made up his mind when Xiao Nan pat his shoulders.

“Master, can you help me look from aside? I will do it myself.”

The people who were bidding was still being loud, but when they saw Qin Fang holding the machine again, they all stopped.

“That kid is going to cut again!”

“The young and ignorant are truly fearless!”

Qin Fang’s actions immediately attracted the attention of everyone who was observing this ore.

If Qin Fang’s gamble is successful, they would obviously be jealous. But if he fails, then a torrent of sarcasm and irony would be inevitable.

Especially in this situation where a very high price was already being offered and yet Qin Fang is still taking a gamble. Qin Fang was truly fearless, be it whether due to ignorance or not.

If the gamble fails, Qin Fang would truly experience how it would like to fall from heaven to hell in an instant.

“Fourth Brother, please reconsider...”

Xiao Nan didn't move but the other roommates did instead. 300,000 was not a small sum, especially for university students like them. It was instead a colossal sum of money.

“Thanks for the concern, but I know what I'm doing, brothers.”

Qin Fang politely declined their persuasion, and walked towards the ore with the machine in tow. Actually, he was so nervous that he could die. If not for him forcibly calming himself down and taking deep breaths, his leg would be shaking already,

“Young fellow, I think you should think upon this matter more.”

The ore cutter reminded Qin Fang, but his eyes have never left the ore.

Seeing the jade cutter's actions, Qin Fang couldn't help but roll his eyes. Obviously, the jade cutter wanted to push all responsibility away so that Qin Fang wouldn't blame him if there was nothing.

Now that he has tried persuading Qin Fang to not cut, it would not be his fault if Qin Fang lost the gamble.

“Relax, master. I've already made up my mind. Whether I win or lose is up to my luck now.”

Even though he looked down on the ore cutter a little in his heart, Qin Fang still gave a polite reply. Qin Fang wasn't the type

to be unreasonable after all.

Everything depended on this cut...

“Okay, let’s start!”

After calming himself down for awhile, Qin Fang was now much more composed, and his concentration rose sharply. Even his formerly trembling hands stopped trembling.

The machine started spinning and Qin Fang slowly brought it closer to the rock. *zi chh zi chh* sounds resounded once again, and the rock layer came off little by little.

It was as if everyone’s breath had stopped as their eyes were fixed on the ore despite the sand and the fragments spraying out. They were all waiting for the results.

Qin Fang’s roommates couldn’t help with this cutting process, and it was mainly the cooperation between the jade cutter and Qin Fang.

The jade cutter was a professional, and since he let Qin Fang gamble, he tried to make sure the jade will be cut out in its more complete and beautiful form.

If he was the one doing the cutting, then there won’t be much problem. His experience was not what Qin Fang’s could compare to. But, Qin Fang was the one doing it now, so he had no choice but

to patiently and meticulously guide the cutting process.

Qin Fang was the owner and he could do whatever he wanted to with the ore after all.

The ore continued to be slowly cut, but due to its slowness, it made everyone present even more so nervous.

“Stop first.”

Suddenly, the ore cutter shouted, and Qin Fang’s hand couldn’t help but jerk. Luckily, he was still quite stable and didn’t let the machine do anything to the ore.

“Okay, let’s continue.”

The jade cutter washed the cut surface, and still didn’t see any green. They were almost at the line already though.

“sigh... I can’t anymore. I will go rest first, tell me when the results come out.”

Qin Fang could still hold on, but his roommates couldn’t. They all said goodbye to Xiao Nan and Fang Dacheng before moving to one side to rest. They really couldn’t take the atmosphere anymore.

With this short pause, Qin Fang also rearranged his feelings, and

got even more composed. The fear of loss in his heart was also dampened, and he came to be more willing to accept any type of results.

To the point where even if he failed this gamble, he wouldn't have any emotional burdens at all. At most, he would only regret a little while.

“Cut from here. With this cut, everything would be clear already.”

The ore cutter contemplated for a long while before drawing another guideline. This line was even closer to the centre, and was definitely a risky move.

“Isn't the risk too high?”

Seeing the line, the crowd couldn't help but comment. Even if the line was drawn by a professional, it was still too risky.

“Come!”

Qin Fang's heart was extremely calm, and though he knew this line was definitely risky, he felt that he needed to take this risk. He had already started cutting, and didn't mind cutting even more.

The machine started moving down again, and Qin Fang was as careful as ever. However, his hands were really stable, without a tremble. This was much better than just now.

zi chh zi chh

The same screeching noises, the same splinter in his face. Yet, Qin Fang ignored it all, and he completely ceased his breath. He himself was also holding high hopes for the result despite his calm heart.

ka-cha

Along with this sound, the final layer of rock was removed. The result of this venture was going to be revealed. If no jade is revealed, everything will be for naught.

Everyone's eyes were fixed on the cut area. With wide eyes, they waited for the results...

Chapter 106: Great Profits

si~

Someone made the sound of drawing a cold breath making the nervousness in the air even more palpable.

“How is it?”

“Is it a hit or a miss?”

“People in front, quick! Tell us the results!”

Those who couldn't see from behind immediately shouted, seeming to be more nervous than the owner Qin Fang himself.

“A hit, a hit! He really won again!”

The mystery was solved with someone's shout.

Hearing the results, everyone heaved a sigh of relief. The atmosphere just now was really tense, and though they knew the ore didn't belong to them, they still got very nervous.

“This guy is really daring!”

“Well, the ore cutter was not bad too. If not for his advice, the

kid would have sold the ore already!”

“Exactly! Just now, this ore was worth 300,000. Now that it is a hit again, I think the price should be around 600,000?”

“600,000? It can’t be! A cut can make the price rise so much?!”

“Of course! And this is only the minimum!”

Such discussion went about, and everyone knew one thing: Qin Fang earnt a lot of money again.

After everything was over, Qin Fang and the ore cutter also heaved a sigh of relief. Their heart which was raised to their mouths can finally go down again.

When that tint of green revealed itself, Qin Fang felt like all strength had been sapped from him and he didn’t even have the strength to carry the machine anymore.

As for the ore cutter, he was naturally overjoyed.

For the ore to become more profitable after he said to cut it, his reputation would skyrocket. In this industry, reputation was of utmost importance. After this incidence, more people would definitely ask him to cut their jades. Then, his pay would naturally rise.

Thus, it could be said that Qin Fang and the ore cutter all got what they wanted.

“Not bad! This jade is of considerable quality, and this jade are interconnected, showing that the jade is not small. This should be enough to make two jade bangles, and the remainder can be used to make some small accessories. The price would have at least tripled, so ignore the people who offer a low price.”

The ore cutter looked at the jade and smiled. His reputation really rose this time, so he didn't forget to repay Qin Fang and gave him some advice.

“Tripled...”

Hearing these words, Qin Fang became even more excited.

Just now, the price was already 300,000. If tripled, then it was 1,000,000! For a poor person who just recently was fighting tooth for skin for a few thousand dollars, suddenly getting 1,000,000 was too much for him. Not just for him, anyone else in his position would be no better. Qin Fang slightly tripped, and only recovered after resting on the cutting machine.

“Hahaha! Fourth Brother really got famous this time!”

At this time, Qin Fang's roommates all came over with excited faces. Though there was a little bit of jealousy, especially from Shen Yang and Xi Xiaojun.

Xi Xiaojun spent the same amount of money as Qin Fang, but yet lost while Qin Fang earnt so much. To say that he was not jealous was impossible.

As for Shen Yang, it was even more so. Though half the cost was shared with Xiao Nan, he still paid for 5 times more compared to Qin Fang, but got nothing in the end.

Though Xiao Nan offered to bear the full burden, Shen Yang was still the one who decided to buy the ore in the end, so he insisted on paying half of the price of the ore.

“Are you okay? Do you need to rest?”

Xiao Nan was quite composed though. He had seen too many of these type of scenes, and didn't mind much. When he lightly patted Qin Fang's shoulders, he found out that Qin Fang's whole back was drenched with cold sweat. This shows that the nervousness Qin Fang felt just now was not any lesser than those present just now.

Even if Qin Fang seemed to be composed all the while.

“Huff, huff. Let me rest awhile first...”

Qin Fang really didn't have strength now. He had to throw the cutting machine on the ground and support himself on the wall to avoid falling down.

The pressure he suffered just now was really too much and the sudden release caused him to be unable to take it anymore. He felt just like a person who had finished a marathon, and wanted nothing but rest.

“Rest for awhile first. We still have the auction later.”

Qin Fang’s roommates could understand Qin Fang’s feelings. If they were in Qin Fang’s shoes, they would be no better. Thus, they lifted Qin Fang to one side to rest.

At this point, the jade dealers all went up to scrutinise the jade.

“En, not bad...”

These jade dealers were naturally experts, and after appraising it from up close, found the results to be no different from what the jade cutter said.

How big the jade was could be estimated already.

When the jade dealers were appraising the jade, Qin Fang and the rest were looking too.

“Fourth Brother, what should we do with this jade? Do you plan to sell it directly, or..?”

Xiao Nan could understand Qin Fang's feelings now, and they could hear what the jade cutter said too. A 1,000,000 was really too large an amount for Qin Fang to get suddenly, especially with his family condition.

“Just sell it. I have no use for this jade. Furthermore... it's not safe.”

Qin Fang adjusted himself, and looked at the crowd. Many were staring at him, either with envy or jealousy. These people could have some sinister plan about him.

He was but a poor student and was incomparable to Xiao Nan who had a rich dad. If he brought 1,000,000 around with him all the time, he wouldn't even dare to sleep, fearing that someone would steal the jade when he was sleeping.

“You're right, brother. This type of jade should be sold as soon as possible, the money put into your pocket as soon as possible.”

A fatty came up and initiated a conversation.

“Brother, we had some dealings before, so I can give you a good price. How about this?”

This person was someone Qin Fang knew, the guy who bought Qin Fang's previous jade for 30,000. He secretly talked with Qin Fang and showed 8 fingers while talking about the price.

“800,000?”

Seeing this price, Qin Fang would have agreed just now. But now... don't talk about the price if you don't have 1 million.

Qin Fang smiled lightly and just closed his eyes, like a monk meditating. He looked just like a fisherman waiting for a fish to take his bait.

“You really are unethical for wanting to buy this jade for 800,000, Boss Chen.”

No need for Qin Fang to talk, someone else immediately disparaged Boss Chen who tried to take advantage of Qin Fang. Not just one person, many did so when they saw how good the jade was and how low Boss Chen offered.

“Young fellow, sell this jade to me for 1,000,000.”

At the same time they scolded Boss Chen, others started raising the price too. And the raise was by 20,000 at once, slapping Boss Chen in the face.

Boss Chen's face was dark and looked really unhappy with the person who made him lose face.

“You motherf*cker, don't f*cking find fault with me.”

Fatty Chen didn't want to show weakness, and showed a stance like he wanted to fight.

“What finding fault? This is a fair trade, and I didn't cheat anymore. We are ethical businessmen, and don't cheat people of their money. Unlike a certain someone...”

Boss Li was smaller than Boss Chen, and seeing the fat Boss Chen preparing to fight, he immediately retreated. However, his mouth didn't stop attacking.

He didn't scold Boss Chen directly, and did it indirectly instead. However, everyone naturally knew who that 'certain someone' was.

These two looked like business rivals, and seemed to have many past conflicts. Their words were filled with thorns and if not for their status and the fact that there were many people around, these two might really have started fighting already.

The others sat back and watched the two fight. Nobody talked, nobody supported anybody. They just looked at the fight with cold eyes, and even hoped that they would fight and both end up in the hospital. This way, they would have two less people to compete with.

“Stop, stop, stop! Don't fight anymore! If you continue fighting, I won't sell the jade to any of you.”

Seeing that the two were on the verge of exploding, Qin Fang couldn't sit and watch anymore and shouted at them.

“Hmph!”

“Hmph!”

This move was quite useful. After all, nobody had a grudge against money. They fought because they wanted to buy Qin Fang's jade in the first place. If they were pushed out of the auction because of this fight, then not only would there be no merits, there would be a ton of demerits too.

Chapter 107: Net Worth Of 1,000,000

Thus, the fight ended after they deemed the cons of fighting to outweigh the pros.

“Peace begets money, peace begets money, right?”

After being signalled by Qin Fang’s eyes, Xiao Nan became the mediator and successfully closed the curtains on the fight.

“Okay, the matter has been settled. I believe everyone has already seen the jade, and know what is its worth. Even we know its worth, so don’t bother offering a low price. Let the auction begin!”

Qin Fang who had only recovered a little left everything to Xiao Nan. This matter wasn’t that hard after all. Whoever offers the highest price gets the jade. Whether it is Qin Fang or Xiao Nan who holds the bid doesn’t matter. All that matters is the final nod from Qin Fang.

Seeing that Qin Fang didn’t stop Xiao Nan, they acknowledged Xiao Nan as the host and started bidding.

Thus, the price raised from 1,000,000 to 1,320,000. But, the price increase got smaller and smaller as it went up, and many gave up as it was out of their budget.

“I offer 1,400,000.”

At this time, someone called out a high price.

clamour

At the same time this price was offered, the crowd all turned around. At the same time, they made a path for the bidder to walk in.

“Money sure does wonder! It can make people voluntarily make a path for us!”

The people approaching were two young people. One donned a suit and looked quite handsome, while the other looked quite vulgar and wore more casual clothes. It was the vulgar person who muttered such a rude thing while walking past the people who made way for him.

This made the people unhappy, but nobody started a fight just because of this. At most, they only muttered a few very soft complaints under their breath to vent their anger.

The young person's mutters was naturally heard by Qin Fang's group, and their face got dark. Shen Yang looked like he wanted to go and beat the two, but was held back by Fang Dacheng.

Shen Yang was puzzled. However, when he saw that the normally gentle and smiling Fang Dacheng now had a cautious look on his face, Shen Yang didn't dare to move. He was well aware

that the person who was the best at fighting among them was Fang Dacheng. If even Fang Dacheng was so cautious, then the other party must not be ordinary.

Qin Fang also noticed Fang Dacheng’s face, and was quite shocked. He immediately appraised the two young people.

<Name: Unknown, Lv 1, Male, Neutral, Information: Unknown.>

<Name: Unknown, Lv 3, Male, Neutral, Information: Unknown.>

The former was the handsome guy, the latter the vulgar one. Seeing this result, Qin Fang understood why Fang Dacheng was so cautious. The vulgar male was slightly stronger than him.

“You two... are you seriously bidding?”

However, this was not the important point. Qin Fang was more concerned about whether they really wanted to buy the jade at this price.

“1,400,000 cheque or transferred to your account now, you choose. I can do it now.”

Luckily, the other party was not joking.

“If nobody offers a higher price, we will sell this jade to this mister.”

Xiao Nan naturally took the chance to ask the other jade dealers for higher offers.

“Forget it, I give up.”

“Me too.”

The remaining jade dealers all gave up the bid. This price was already the maximum they were willing to pay, and seeing the young person’s determined look, they decided not to participate anymore.

After the price was discussed, the money was transferred smoothly. Having the experience from selling the previous jade, not much time was wasted, and another 1,400,000 was added to Qin Fang’s account on top of the previous 30,000.

Just like that, Qin Fang upgraded from a poor commoner to a wealthy person with over 1,000,000 dollars.

Of course, this amount of money would only be enough to buy a small house in an area quite far from the city area.

However, this was already a great blessing for Qin Fang.

“Brother, if you have better jade next time, you can find me. Even if I don’t need it myself, I can introduce some big customers to you.”

The young person took out a gold-laced name card and passed the card to Qin Fang politely.

“Yuehai Organisation CEO Assistant Li Yuan”

Qin Fang looked at the name on the card and couldn’t help but be shocked.

This Li Yuan guy looked to be around 25, and should have just graduated from university and joined the workforce. Yet, he is already a CEO assistant? Either Li Yuan was really capable, or he had connections to get him this position.

Regardless of which, Qin Fang didn’t care.

“Many thanks Assistant Li. I was only slightly lucky today. I wonder if it is because I didn’t wash my hands after using the toilet today.”

Using a crude expression, Qin Fang wanted to smooth over this matter.

He really didn't plan on finding this Li Yuan. If he really got a profit every time when he gambled on jade ores, it was not a good thing. His life would probably be put in danger instead.

“Haha, hope that we will meet again.”

Li Yuan didn't mind, and just shook hands with Qin Fang.

“Kid, if fate allows, we can have closer contact.”

The unknown guy accompanying Li Yuan didn't care about Qin Fang, and just talked to Fang Dacheng.

“Of course.”

The normally dense Fang Dacheng suddenly changed and gave a bright smile. His eyes were sharp. This display made Qin Fang shocked as this showed that Qin Fang didn't really understand his straight-forward roommate that well.

Luckily, the two only exchanged simple words before the two left.

“Congratulations on becoming a millionaire!”

Shen Yang and the others all said enviously. At the same time, they looked at the jade and lamented why they didn't have such

good luck.

Even Fang Dacheng was no exception. However, asking him to spend a few thousand dollars on a rock that had a high chance of being useless was unrealistic, and he won't do so.

“Relax, brothers! I will treat you guys to a meal today and give everybody a red packet!”

Qin Fang naturally won't treat his friends bad, and planned to give them some presents to cheer them up.

“You're the best!”

Hearing this, everybody was overjoyed. The feeling of envy was lessened by a lot, and their relationship improved too.

“Second Brother, you have the number for the restaurant, right? Book a room first. I don't want this meal to be like last time...”

With money now, especially such a huge sum of money, even the frugal Qin Fang got more generous and immediately asked Xiao Nan made arrangements.

As for himself?

He obviously called Tang Feifei and Xiao Muxue. This type of happiness should naturally be shared with good friends, especially

with these two girls who were extremely good friends with Qin Fang.

However, Qin Fang really didn't have much friends. He only had those from his part time job, and even those people were all at other universities far away from here. Thus, he really only could call the two girls in the end...

Chapter 108: Targeted

After everything was settled, the crowd dissipated as it was late already.

To them, being able to see two expensive jades being revealed today was something worth talking and bragging about, even though the jade was not theirs.

“We should go now.”

After Qin Fang contacted the two beauties, he saw that it was late already and thus called his roommates to make a move.

“We are not gambling anymore?”

Shen Yang who saw Qin Fang earning money two times in a row wanted to continue gambling riding this hot streak.

“Third Brother, this is called Jade Gambling. Since it is gambling, it needs luck. And Lady Luck must have been in a good mood today for Qin Fang to be able to be so lucky as to win two times. But if you want to continue winning, then it would be very hard; the possibility almost zero.”

“Let’s go, let’s go. It’s late already.”

Qin Fang joined the go-back team and dragged Shen Yang away

while laughing.

“Hmm?”

Shen Yang naturally won't let himself be conquered so easily and while they were pulling and dragging each other happily, Qin Fang suddenly saw from the corner of his eyes a bright red light.

The shocked Qin Fang looked at the location where he saw the red light, and saw that it was another antique shop along the street. However, it was currently empty with nobody around.

“Did I see wrongly just now?”

Qin Fang shook his head, and asked himself uncertainly. After looking at that place one more time, there really was nothing there, and Qin Fang thought that he was being too paranoid.

However, Qin Fang's concern was understandable as this was not the first time Qin Fang had seen this type of red. Though faint, it was still a red that made Qin Fang feel hostility, like the ones emitted by Strong Rat, Fatty Chen and his enemies. Just now, he had seen this type of red light.

“What is it, Qin Fang?”

Fang Dacheng walked to Qin Fang's side. He was very sensitive to people due to practicing martial arts, and seeing Qin Fang's reaction, asked worriedly.

“It’s nothing...”

Qin Fang smiled and didn’t say much. After confirming there was nothing there once again, he didn’t care anymore.

The six thus took a cab and rode towards the university area.

Due to Qin Fang becoming a millionaire, the roommates all decided to make Shen Yang and Fang Dacheng, the two strongest in the room, to become Qin Fang’s bodyguard.

However, just after Qin Fang got on the cab, Qin Fang noticed a young person walking out of the antique store he had seen the red light coming from just now. The person was holding a phone, and just after reaching the street, a car rolled over which the person immediately go on.

The car then started to follow the cab Qin Fang was in, and quickly caught up. However, due to it being peak hour now, the roads were full of cars and the car quickly lost track of Qin Fang’s cab after a few traffic lights.

“Useless trash! You can’t even follow a car? I really raised you so long for nothing!”

When Qin Fang’s cab disappeared, the car could only stop at one side and the person who looked like the leader slapped the person who was driving the car.

“Brother Niu, that car seems to be going to the university area...”

The young person who walked out of the antique shop said uncertainly. He had been in the crowd for a long time, and though Qin Fang was quite far from him, he could still hear what Qin Fang said occasionally, giving him a general idea of their destination.

“University area...”

The leader called Brother Niu thought for awhile, and thought it was reasonable. Qin Fang and the rest didn't look that old, and all talked without an accent, showing that they were not locals of this city. Thus, they were probably foreigners from other cities who came to study in an university.

Thinking here, Brother Niu immediately nodded his head and gave the poor driver another slap.

“What are you waiting for! Quickly drive to the university area! Don't tell me you don't know the road!”

“I do, I do!”

The driver held his face, and while nodding his head, quickly drove the car towards the university area.

“Brother Niu, take a smoke to appease your anger.”

The other person was quite smart. Seeing that his boss was angry, he quickly took out a cigarette and passed it to Brother Niu. From how crinkled the cigarette was, one could tell that he had kept it for a long time and couldn't bear to smoke it.

“You're quite good!”

Brother Niu didn't reject the offer, and didn't care that it was crinkled either. He took it over and put it in his mouth while the youth immediately took out a lighter and lit it. His attitude was so subservient, it was like he really treated Brother Niu as his boss.

“Bootlicker...!”

The driver saw this scene through the rear-view mirror, and complained in his heart, thinking about the two slaps he got for nothing.

However, he didn't dare to voice his anger as he knew two more slaps would be waiting for him if he did. He knew his boss' temperament.

“What are you looking at instead of the road?”

However, this action was accidentally seen by Brother Niu, and he started scolding the driver again. The driver then started focusing on driving only, not daring to do anything else.

“Brother Niu, don’t get angry, it will harm your body!”

The bootlicker started bootlicking again.

“Oh right, about the previous heist...”

“Don’t talk about it. It was a bust, and I almost lost my life too!”

Hearing the young guy talk about the failed heist, Brother Niu’s face got dark. However, he quite liked this guy, and didn’t scold him. Instead, he just gave a helpless look.

“Oh? What happened, Brother Niu? There was only one guy...”

The bootlicker said curiously. This heist should have been a success from the information he gathered.

“He was alone, that’s right. We almost caught him too. However, he was a motherf*cking police, and before we could act, more police came. Luckily, we escaped fast. Or else, we would all be in prison already.

Brother Niu said angrily yet in relief. He was livid that the heist that was almost successful fell through; relieved that he didn’t act, or else he would be in prison already.

“Da*n it. That was 4,000,000! That guy’s luck is really too good...”

The mundane guy who could get a glass jade and sell it for 4,000,000 was immediately reported to Brother Niu by the bootlicker who was in the crowd. Brother Niu immediately rushed over when he heard the news, but the outcome was a tragedy.

“4,000,000, we have no luck with. But... 1,000,000, hehe, we need to get that from that young guy no matter what. If he dares not listen, I teach him why roses are so red!”

Brother Niu’s dark face had a sinister smile on, and the low lighting made it even more evil.

“That’s right. With Brother Niu personally doing this, how can a student resist? Unless he doesn’t want to live anymore...”

Bootlicker kept bootlicking, to the point people would think Brother Niu was a god or something from his praise.

—

“What’s the matter Qin Fang?”

Fang Dacheng could see that Qin Fang’s mood was not right, and asked.

“Hehe... Fourth Brother is probably thinking that with this much money and the long holidays so close, where should he bring Sister

Tang and Sister Xiao to play.”

Qin Fang didn't say anything and Shen Yang interjected instead.

“Shoo! What bullshit are you talking about?”

Hearing Shen Yang's nonsense, Qin Fang's originally dark face now had a bitter smile on.

“My gut feeling tells me that something will happen soon... something doesn't feel right...”

While talking, Qin Fang looked behind again. Through the car window that was not really clean, he saw a peaceful scene. Other than a few private cars, nothing else was wrong.

Most of these private cars sped past them, while the cab Xiao Nan was in was in front of them.

Everything was normal, nothing out of place.

“You're probably being paranoid after suddenly getting such a huge sum of money...”

Fang Dacheng pat Qin Fang's shoulder and said.

Qin Fang lightly shook his head, and didn't say anything.

However, the uneasiness in his heart was as strong as ever. Like an alarm, it was telling him that behind him, a pair of eyes were staring at him.